Clondevaddog parish, County Donegal, Ulster. From Tennison Groves Collection, on LDS film 258,502 Based on 1871 Ordinance Survey map.
Patton Lineages
Originating in Pennsylvania
Prior to the American Revolution

A Patton Compendium, Sections
19-29, 34, 37, 38, 42, & 43

Third Edition

David V. Agricola, M. D.
Cleveland, Ohio

2003
Patton Lineages
Originating in Pennsylvania
Prior to the American Revolution

A Patton Compendium, Sections
19-29, 34, 37, 38, 42, & 43

Third Edition

David V. Agricola, M. D.
Cleveland, Ohio

2003
"All you need in this life is ignorance and confidence, and then success is sure." Mark Twain (1835-1910)

[The above quotation, by one of America's favorite authors, perfectly describes the condition and state of mind of the present author at the commencement of his Gradus ad Parnassum in compiling the several lineages of the Patton family in America. The reader must decide to what degree success has been achieved.]

**Printing History**

First Edition Feb 2000
Second Printing May 2000
Third Printing July 2000
Fourth Printing Oct 2000

Second printing Jan 2002
Third Printing Feb 2002

Third Edition May 2002
Second Printing Nov 2002
Third Printing Feb 2003

Comments, additions, corrections, clarifications, and inquiries are earnestly solicited by your author and should be directed to:

David V. Agricola, M. D.
16905 Edgewater Drive
Lakewood, Ohio 44107

e mail: dvagricola@stratos.net
INTRODUCTION

The various earlier Patton lineages of Pennsylvania will be considered below in sections 19 through 29 of the Compendium. The sequence of sections will follow the progress of the Scots-Irish settlement beginning in the extreme southeast corner of the state in Chester Co. and progress to the west.

The earliest Scots-Irish settlements in Pennsylvania were at Fagg's Manor, New London, and along the Octoraro in the western part of Chester County, beginning in 1710. (644) In fact we find a single record of a Patton in this area slightly before this date. A William Patton was on the 1707 Oxford Borough tax list of Chester Co. (LDS film 543,397). Many of the earliest settlers landed from Ulster at New Castle, Delaware. (150, 644)

The relationships between the various early Pattons who settled from time to time in southeastern Pennsylvania beginning about 1700 and continuing past 1800 are imperfectly understood. Some came directly from Ireland, others came through Maryland, as discussed in previous sections of this work. Diligent work by many researchers over the years has made it possible to identify several "founding fathers" who gave rise to very large Patton descendancies. One of these was a William Patton who left a will dated 1742 in Chester Co. He is discussed here in section [19] but due to the large number of descendants, for ease of research his line has been broken down into various subsections, as shown on the chart on p. 19.v. A second major line is that of Robert Patton, whose will was probated in Sadsbury Twp, Chester Co Pa in 1755. He may have been brother to William (1742) but we cannot prove this. His line begins in section [20] and then is continued in various subsections.

Continuing, section [21] discusses the earliest Pattons of the Middle Octoraro settlement of the "back parts of Chester County". This line gives rise to the extremely large descendancy of Jon Patton (will 1755 Augusta Co Va.) and due to its size will be discussed in a separate volume, section [30] of this Compendium.

Section [22] covers the family of Robert Patton (will 1745, Salisbury Twp, Lancaster Co Penna). This line has very strong ties to Maryland, and we have clues showing the exact parish this family emigrated from in Ireland. This very important line gave rise to the Pattons of Waxhaw in the Carolinas, as continued in section [34].

Sections [23] through [27] cover some poorly-understood lines from various townships in Lancaster County. Much more research needs to be done on these lines.

Section [28] discusses the Pattons of the Conococheague Settlement in western Lancaster (now Cumberland Co) and their affiliations. Parts of this line moved into the Carolinas.

Section [29] discusses several Patton lineages from areas a bit farther west in Pennsylvania.

Please note that Pennsylvania was the main "staging ground" for the vast Scots-Irish immigration into this country. By the time of the 1790 Federal census some 57 Patton households (by variant spellings) were enumerated in the keystone state. This was AFTER the bulk of the early Patton migration had taken place to other areas. Many of the Pattons found here in 1790 arrived after the Revolution. The relatively few lineages discussed below can not hope to cover every early Patton line which had its roots in Pennsylvania. It is hoped that publishing some of the largest and earliest ones will stimulate other researchers to add other lines.
Introduction to the Third Edition

Again, a number of small changes have been made. The major change in this edition is expansion of section 29 from 6 to 16 pages. This covers a number of early Penna lines and your author has been in contact with various researchers interested in expanding these lines as well as possibly tying some to earlier lineages. This is a work in progress.

A Patton Compendium: an Overview

The Compendium is a survey of the various Patton lineages (including all variant spellings) of Scots-Irish origin; it covers the American lines from the advent of the Patton immigration during the Colonial period until 1850, the year of the first all-name Federal census. The Patten lineages of New England have been ably documented elsewhere and only brief reference is therefore made to them; this work focuses on the middle and southern colonies.

The present writing is an outgrowth of the author's work on his own line, that of James and Florence (Graham) Patton of Floyd Co. Ky. While exploring the Augusta Co. Va. ancestry of James Patton, your author discovered a large, often contradictory literature on the various early Patton lines. This compendium has the goal of setting down the earlier Patton lines in some logical sequence, giving sufficient detail on each individual to establish a credible and consistent biography for each person, and to show his/her proper familial relationships. The major reason for much of the existing confusion in the Patton literature is that due to frequent duplication of names of contemporary individuals, it has often been impossible to determine which "John Patton" was which. This common problem in genealogy is especially troublesome in this kinship which was noted for very large families and very strong naming patterns. This compendium cannot resolve all such problems, but by presenting all known early Pattons in one place it will make it possible for every researcher to look at the known facts and form his own judgments.

ARRANGEMENT

The compendium is arranged first by large geographic areas, following the general sequence of the great Scots-Irish migration, and then is divided into smaller numbered sections or "lineage groups". Many of these lineage groups consist of a proband (founding father) and his lineal descendants. Some groups are composed of a collection of individuals or smaller family units living in a defined area in a defined historical period, and hence probably closely related but in a manner not yet worked out. One or two groups are pretty miscellaneous and are included to attempt a measure of comprehensive coverage. This book makes an attempt at complete coverage within the parameters specified above but please be aware that this is a first attempt to cover a large family and inevitably omissions will be made. Since some lines are very large they are broken up for simplicity of exposition. In other cases there are very good clues as to relationships, but documentary proof of the exact ties is lacking. This book should be viewed as a work in progress.

TYPOGRAPHICAL CONVENTIONS

[section of the series]
(reference number) see end of book, before the index
<footnote>
### TABLE OF CONTENTS

| [19] | Descendants of William Patton (d. 1742 Chester Co) |
|      |      | see [37] for continuation |
|      | a. James Patton (d. 1761) |      |
|      | b. Robert Patton (Capt) | see [38] " " |
|      | c. Jane Patton, m John Graham | see [45] " " |
|      | d. William Patton Jr |      |
|      | e. Elizabeth Patton (Locke-Brandon) |      |
| [20] | Robert Patton (will 1755 Sadsbury Tp Chester Co) |
|      | Five sons, four to Orange Co NC | see [43] for continuation |
| [21] | Pattons of Octoraro (Sadsbury-Bart Twp, Lancaster Co) |
|      | a. John Patton to Augusta Co Va | see [30]- published separately |
|      | b. Mathew Patton to Augusta Co Va |      |
|      | c. Jacob Patton to Augusta Co Va | see [32] |
| [22] | Robert Patton (d 1745 Salisbury Tp Lancaster Co Pa) descendants |
|      | a. James Patton Esq to Waxhaws SC | see [34A] |
|      | b. Matthew Patton to Waxhaws | see [34B] |
|      | c. Robert Patton (will 1755 Sadsbury Tp Lanc Co Pa) |      |
|      | a. James Patton (will 1755 Manor Tp) |      |
|      | b. Hugh Patton Sr. (ca 1717-1770) |      |
| [25] | Paxtang Twp (Lancaster/Dauphin Co) |
|      | a. David Patton Sr (will 1783) |      |
| [26] | Derry-Londonderry-Hannover Twps (Lanc/ Dauphin Co) |
|      | a. John Patton, m Susannah Espy |      |
|      | b. other Pattons |      |
| [27] | Pennsboro Twp (Cumberland Co.) |      |
| [28] | Conococheague area- Antrim/ Peters /Letterkenny Twps, Lancaster/ Cumberland/ Franklin Co.) |
|      | a. John Patton (d 1741 Antrim Tp) and descendants |      |
|      | b. Joseph Patton of Antrim Twp (to Bourbon Co Ky) see [56] forthcoming |      |
|      | c. George Patton of Toboyne Twp (to Clark Co Ky see [57] pub separately |      |
| [29] | Pattons of other areas in Penna |
| A. | Pattons of Lebanon Twp. Lancaster Co Pa (later Lebanon Co Pa.) | 29.1 |
| B. | Descendants of James Patton (1797-1874) of Bedford Co Penna. | 29.2 |
| C. | David Patton of Washington-Allegheny Co Penna | 29.3 |
| D. | Joseph and Sarah (Weir) Patton of Washington Twp., Fayette Co. Penna. | 29.4 |
| E. | Pattons of Tyrone Twp, Fayette Co Penna | 29.6 |
| F. | Col. John Patton (1745 Ire- 1804 Pa) of Mifflin Co. Penna | 29.8 |
| G. | John Patton (d. 1792) of Middleton Twp. Cumberland Co Penna | 29.9 |
| H. | Pattons of Antrim- Toboyne Twp., Cumberland Co. Penna. | 29.10 |
| I. | Pattons of Tyrone Twp., Cumberland Co Penna. | 29.11 |
| J. | Samuel Patton of Northampton- Northumberland Counties, Penna. | 29.12 |
| K. | William Patton of Lower Oxford Twp, Chester Co Penna (d. ca. 1761) | 29.13 |
| L. | Hugh Patton and Elizabeth Hanna (marr. 1778 Lancaster Co Penna) | 29.14 |
| M. | Pattons of Sugarcreek Twp, Armstrong Co Penna | 29.15 |
| N. | Pattons of Westmoreland Co., Penna. | 29.16 |
THE CAROLINAS

[34] Pattons of Waxhaw Settlement, Catawba River valley SC (from [22])

[35] Other Pattons of Chester Co SC

[36] Arthur and Samuel Patton of Long Canes, Dist 96 (Abbeville) SC

[37] James Patton of Rowan Co. (d. ca 1761) and descendants see [19a]

[38] Robert (m. Charity) Patton (d 1772) of Rowan Co. NCar- from [19b]

[42] Robert (m Rebecca) Patton of Swannanoa (d 1832 Tenn)

[43] Pattons of Orange Co NC
   A Alexander Patton 43.4
   B. Andrew Patton 43.9
   C. John Patton 43.14
   D. Thomas Patton 43.16
   E. Robert Patton 43.25
   F. Other lines 43.30
William Patton purchased 200 acres in West Marlborough on 26 Dec. 1726.

Robert Patton lived in Sadsbury Twp., obtained a warrant for land in 1748.

A Robert Patton lived in New London Twp 1729-1736 (see p. 19.4)

The Pattons of West Nottingham are discussed under Cecil Co Maryland.
PATTONS OF CHESTER CO. PA.
A. Descendants of William Patton (will 1742)

William Patton was born estimated 1680-90, we will suppose in Northern Ireland; he most likely came to America after the turn of the century and settled for a time in New Castle Co., Delaware, as his will provided for selling his lot in Wilmington. [No deeds are found for purchase or sale of such property.] He may have been a relation to Morgan Patton of White Clay Hundred, New Castle Co., who was there early as 1706, perhaps even his brother. He may have been the William Patton of the 1707 tax list of Oxford borough, Chester Co. Pa. but this man did not remain there, being on a single list. Two men named William Patton witnessed the will of James Denning on New Castle Co Dela. in July 1720, one possibly this man. It is tempting to identify him as the William Patton, weaver of Somerset Co Maryland, who served as executor of the will of Thomas Oxford, planter of Somerset. (See section 15 p. 4.)

William was in Chester Co. by 1724 as he is shown on tax lists in West Marlborough Twp. from 1724 until the year he died. William purchased 200 acres of land in West Marlborough on 26 Dec. 1726 (C:306) on which he established a plantation. On 30 April 1731 William Patton witnessed a marriage in Londongrove; on 30 March 1734 William and Jane Patten [probably his wife] witnessed a marriage in New Garden between John Jackson of Marlborough and Mary Garnett of Maryland. Both were Quaker marriages; it was common for non-members of the Quaker community to participate. New Garden is located just off the Lancaster Pike a short distance south of West Marlborough Twp. and it seems very likely that the above records refer to William of Marlborough. Adding further substance to the idea that his wife was named Jane was the fact that they had a daughter named Jane.

In July 1739 Edward McFarlen, weaver in Wilmington, signed his will, naming a William Patton executor. Around 1740 William paid for warrent and survey for land on Moss Creek in Lancaster Co. which is mentioned in his will. On 5 Sept. 1742 William wrote his will which was recorded in Chester Co. will and administration book B:122. In his will he named five children, listed below (1-5); several grandchildren are also named; no wife was named, therefore it is reasonably concluded that she was deceased. William Jr. served as executor, along with William Sr.'s, trusty friend Joseph Sharp Sr.

We may have the opportunity to gain a small insight into the thinking of William Sr. As will be discussed more fully below, his two older sons had a certain tendency toward rowdyism which he did not approve of. William left James off with a token five shillings and second son Robert with land which was evidently so far inland it could not be improved. His youngest got the plantation. Below is reproduced the signature of William Patton, written boldly on his will. It the signature of a man who knew his mind.

children:
1. James Patton, ca 1714-1761 p. 19.2
3. Elizabeth Patton, m. John Locke, John Brandon p. 19.3
4. Robert Patton, ca 1719-1772 p. 19.4

19.1
1. **James Patton[^1]**, named as the eldest son in William’s will, was born around 1710, based on his being of legal age in 1732, as discussed below. James was a high-spirited lad, and perhaps did not keep the best company. At a Grand Inquest of the the Court of Quarter Sessions of Chester Co. a bill was sworn that "James Cox, Robert Patton & James Patton late of the County of Chester Labourers, the Eighth Day of December in the Eleventh Year of the Reign [1737] of our Sovereign Lord George the Second by the Grace of God of Great Britain Ffrance and Ireland King Defender of the Faith &c. at the Township of West Marlborough in the County of Chester within the Jurisdiction of the Court upon William Hamilton in the Peace of God & of our Lord the King then and there being then and there with force and Arms &c did make an Assault & him the sd. William then and there did beat wound & ill treat So that his Life it was greatly despaired & other Harms to the sd. William...." An unusually large number of depositions was taken, in which it was discovered that the affray took place at the house of Francis Harper in West Marlborough; the Pattons took hold of Hamilton, and one John Karr delivered kicks to Hamilton’s face. One gets the impression of a free-for-all. James was no stranger to court, having been invited to stand before the bench in Feb. 1732 regarding the matter of an incident in Fallowfield Twp. in which he was accused of beating up one James Scott Sr.

![Image of handwritten text]

His father understandably took a rather dim view of this behaviour, which we may suppose was preceded by imbibing a judicious quantity of spirituous liquors, and cut off his inheritance. James was bequeathed five shillings, and wearing apparel. On the other hand James’ young son John was given a legacy of 10 L Pennsylvania currency, with the additional directions that he was to be kept at school for a year and a half, then put "to such a trade as he and my executors think suitable for him". James is shown on tax lists in Chester Co. living in Londonderry Twp. (1735) and then along with Robert Patton in Sadsbury Twp. from 1740-1753.

Around 1754 James evidently joined many of his neighbors who were moving south to Anson Co. N. C. to settle the lands along the Yadkin River. This settlement began around 1749 and was known as the ‘Irish Settlement’ because almost all the settlers were Scotch-Irish. James Patton obtained 640 acres of land there on a ridge between Cold Water Creek and Grant Creek; entered Nov. 1756, issued 2 Aug 1760. In 1761 he sold half his tract to John and Elijah Patton (who resold next year to Robert Patton), and the other half to Samuel Galbreath. James Patton evidently died around 1761. This man’s career in the Carolinas and his descendants are discussed in section [37], below.
2. Jane Patton\(^2\), born ca 1703, married John Graham ca. 1723. Her father William’s 1742 will stated: "To my oldest daughter Janes Children the sune of Six pounds Pennsylvania Currency to be equally divided between them..." John Graham was born in 1703 (gravestone); he appears in West Marlborough Twp., Chester Co. in 1729-30 tax lists; probably then moved to Lancaster Co. Pa. where tax lists are missing prior to 1750. By around 1750 he had moved to Rowan Co. N.C. (formed from Anson 1753); this section became Burke Co in 1777. James Graham owned two tracts of land adjacent to the James Patton tract, one on the Cold Water Creek side and one on the Grant Creek side. (map) John Graham was buried in Thyatira Cemetery there; his stone shows he died 28 Dec. 1773, age 70. In the same cemetery is buried James Graham (1670-1758); he would have likely been the father or uncle of John. (154) Other Grahams also settled in this area.

The above death date for John Graham may be slightly off, since we read in the minutes of Rowan Co. N. C. court dated 6 Feb 1773 that a John Graham died leaving a nuncupative will naming ten heirs. However this could refer to a different man! Children of John and Jane Patton Graham mentioned in William Patton’s 1742 will:
- a. William Graham
- b. Elizabeth Graham

3. Elizabeth Patton\(^2\), born ca 1705, married first John Locke; by him had five children. "The tradition is that in the early part of the eighteenth century John Locke ran a line of immigrant ships between London and Philadelphia, and that he died in London, and was buried there. Later his widow, Elizabeth Locke, with five children, Mathew, Francis, George, Elizabeth, and Margaret, came to America on the same boat with John Brandon, a widower with children." (609) About 1739 she was resident in Middletown Twp. Chester Co. and widowed; she kept a tavern there to support herself and her young family (156). She married second ca. 1739 John Brandon Esq. (b. 1691), a widower with three sons. He had previously lived in Lancaster Co. but removed to Brandywine Hundred, New Castle Co. Dela. in 1739. (154, 155) Brandon returned in 1740 or 1741 to Hanover Twp., Lancaster Co., where he joined his kinsmen William, George and James Brandon. (157) He was a prosperous husbandman and was tax collector for Hanover Twp in 1736, 1737 and 1744, and was constable in 1745. When her father died in 1742 William bequeathed to his daughter Elizabeth Brandon L 10. In 1748 or early 1749 Brandon "took his leave of the rolling hills of the Susquehanna Valley and conducted his small army of Locks and Brandons along the wagon road to the fertile hills beyond the Yadkin". (154) The road taken, the Old Carolina Road, was one of the most heavily traveled roads in eighteenth-century America. (154) They settled on Grants Creek six miles east of James Cathey’s house. (See map) James Cathey and his son George were leaders of the settlement called the Irish Settlement; it was probably the first English-speaking settlement in North Carolina located so far from a navigable river. (154) When Charity Patton was appointed administratrix of Robert’s estate in 1772, her securities were John Brandon (son of the elder John) and Francis Lock (Elizabeth Patton Locke’s son). John Brandon died 15 May 1756; she died 10 Aug. 1760 (age 55); both are buried at Thyatira Presbyterian Church.
3. Elizabeth Patton- Locke- Brandon
   a. Mathew Locke³, "Mathew became very prominent in North Carolina
      in both administrative branches of the government ..., and was a
      member of the U. S. Legislature in Philadelphia during the last
      years of his life." (609) He married his step-sister Mary Eliza Brandon.
   b. Francis Locke³ is mentioned many times in Rowan records; "Francis
      served as sheriff of Rowan Co., represented the county for several
      terms in the legislature, and became famous as the hero of Ramsour's
      mill in 1780 when he was Colonel." (609) Patton kin served with
      him. Francis married Anne Brandon. (609) Nine ch.
   c. George Locke³ "settled in Iredell County, was a soldier and a
      substantial citizen." (609) He was in various Rowan records.
   d. Elizabeth Locke³
   e. Margaret Locke³, born ..., married her step-brother Richard Brandon.
      (609). He lived in the Grant's Creek area; on 1768 tax list of John
      Brandon's Co. (Wm Patton, constable- see below).

4. Robert Patton², born ca. 1711, was the second son of William Patton¹.
   Men named Robert Patton appear on Chester tax lists of New London
   Twp. 1729 through 1736, and E Nottingham Twp. 1730-1735. These are
   adjacent and it is not possible to tell which refers to this Robert.
   As discussed above, he and his brother James were involved in a brawl
   in 1737. His father seems to have been more lenient to Robert since
   in his 1742 will he bequeathed "unto my second son Robert Patton and
   to his heirs forever my tract of land situate lying and being at Moss
   Creek in Lancaster County, which I lately bought for fifty pounds
   Pennsylvania Curency which tract is paid for; that is to say the warrent
   and survey thereof..." The only Moss Creek now found on Pa. maps
   is in present Cambria Co, farther west than settlers commonly penetrated
   at the time. Robert may have sold the Lancaster land and not lived
   on it, or perhaps he never perfected the title, as often happened.

   At some time after the death of his father in 1742 Robert pulled up
   stakes and headed for the Carolinas. As will be discussed below, there
   is considerable evidence pointing to this being the Robert Patton who
   married Charity ..., and died ca 1772 in Burke Co North Carolina. SEE
   section [38] for a full discussion.

5. William Patton, Jr. Born ca. 1720; in spite of being the youngest son,
   he was not only entrusted with executing his father's will, he was also
   given "my plantation in West Marlborough with stock, etc." After William
   Senior's death in 1742 William Junior did live on the home plantation
   a few years (tax lists) but soon sold out. He was evidently married prior
   to 4 March 1743 as on that date William and Sarah Pattin witnessed
   the marriage of Moses Edwards and Esther Plumer, both of Londongrove.
   (New Garden Monthly Meeting, Chester Co Pa. marriages). On 19 March
   1747/48 William Patton and Sarah his wife sold the home plantation
   and are thereafter no longer found on Chester records so we can suppose
   he headed south, probably going to Anson Co. N. C.

* The other Robert was presumably the man who is discussed in section [20]
  of this book.
In the spring of 1748 William sold his land to Joseph Pennock, a prominent land owner and sometime tax collector in Chester Co. (Chester Co deed book K: 478). According to Pennock’s will he had leased some property to a John PATTON prior to 1740. (See discussion under Pattons of Lancaster Co. as there are only scattered records mentioning a John Patton in Chester Co. It cannot be determined if this John Patton was related to William.)

Where did William go after leaving Pennsylvania? Since his brothers went to Rowan Co. North Carolina it seems more than likely that is where he headed and indeed we learn that on 29 Jan. 1755 a William Patton witnessed a deed along with Griffith Rutherford (427). As [later Gen.] Rutherford married Elizabeth Graham, probably a niece of his sister Jane's husband, here is a clue that this was the same William of Chester Co. Other records in Rowan seem to refer to this same man, surely the son of William (d 1742). William Patton and Thomas Lytle were chain carriers for the survey of Samuel Cochran's land on Cold Water Creek in Aug 1762. No grant or deed of sale for land to William is found but on 16 April 1767 he sold a tract of land on Cold Water Creek to John Graham (proved by Elijah Patton [Rowan court minutes 2:693]- deed not found). William was in 1768 a constable in justice John Brandon's district of Rowan Co. and in that year was enumerated with two sons, William Jr and Robert. The household was taxed on two polls (white males over 16 years of age); constables were specifically exempt from this tax so both sons were over 16. Recall that William Jr had sisters who married John Brandon and John Graham, suggesting that this was indeed the same man. William then disappears from Rowan records, which are somewhat spotty. We now have two known sons of William:

a. **William Patton III**, born by 1752. Around 1770 many settlers were pouring into the Burke Co. area to the west. Many of the early records here have been lost, making study difficult. The reader's attention is now drawn to the fact that two early Pattons whose origins have been hotly debated for decades are both buried in marked graves in the Newton Academy Cemetery in Asheville, Buncombe Co. (formed from Burke) N.C. Being very early burials there is an excellent chance they were close relations. They were: (1) William Patton, born 1742, died 23 June 1818, age 76. This could very well be the son "a" above. (2) Col. John Patton, 1765-1834. It has been suggested that he was a son of (1) William (1742-1818); we shall examine this evidence later. (see section [42])

b. **Robert Patton**, born prior to 1752. Several men named Robert Patton lived in the western uplands of frontier North Carolina in the latter 1700's and each will be discussed in this book. It will be admitted that this is an unproved connection, but Robert Patton, a saddler of Swannanoa (b. ca 1742/46) and William (b 1742) could have been the sons mentioned in the aforementioned Rowan Co. 1768 tax list, and their father could have been the same William known to be a son of William (d 1742 Chester Co Pa). We shall examine the evidence at more length in section [42].

c. In addition, there is good evidence for an older third son named Thomas Patton. This man will be presently discussed overleaf.
William Patton (will 1742 Chester Co Pa) 
5. William Patton Jr, m Sarah......

3. Thomas Patton was born in 1735. At a deposition taken in 1832 Thomas, then very aged, related the following. He was born in "Marlborough, Pennsylvania on the 25th (he thinks) of April 1735." (141) We can take this to mean Marlborough Twp, Chester Co. Pa. Although we are not able to point to any single document that proves that he was a son of William Patton Jr and his wife Sarah, the fact that the place and date of his are known with great exactitude and certainty limits the possibilities as to his parentage. It can be documented that James Patton, eldest son of William1, was in West Marlborough Twp in 1737, but according to tax lists he was living in Fallowfield in 1735. Robert Patton was taxed in New London Twp from 1729-1736. This leaves William Patton Jr in W Marlborough, who was still living in the home plantation until his father's death. This circumstantial evidence points to Thomas being an oldest son of William Patton Jr. Thomas presumably went to the Carolinas with his father, and enlisted in 1779 at Salisbury, Rowan Co. North Carolina and served several tours of duty. He was at the battle of Cowpens and Guilford Courthouse. Following the war he lived a long time in Rowan Co., NC, then moved to Indiana, and finally went to Crawford Co Ill. (141) [Thomas does not mention any family members in this deposition]. He died at the age of 102 and is buried in the Fuller cemetery, next to a granddaughter Susan Brashears.

Now let us try to corroborate the above. In looking through many Rowan Co records from its formation through the early 1800's I find no trace of this man. In 1770 Surry Co was formed from part of Rowan. In 1777 Wilkes Co was formed from part of Surry, and in 1789 Stokes was formed from part of Surry.

A Thomas Patton appears on the census of Wilkes Co NC in 1800, possibly this man? Thomas is claimed to have had a daughter (Nancy Patton Stockton) who married in NC (see below) and lived in Wayne Co Ky. Thomas Kennedy, a Baptist minister, came to Crawford Co Ill from Wayne Co Ky. just after 1812 (Crawford Co Biog 1909) and this man served as character reference for Thomas Patton in 1832. The 1820 census shows Thomas Patton in Crawford Co Ill. living next to Benjamin Middleton. The 1830 census shows that Thomas Patton lived next to Thomas Kennedy. In 1832 Ithra Brashears also served as a character witness for Thos Patton; in 1820 and 1830 he was listed close to Thos Patton. It is said that Thomas died in 1834 in Crawford Co Ill.

a. Nancy Patton, born 22 May 1770 New York (!!), died 15 Jan 1855 Dade Co Missouri. Nancy married Clayton Stockton on 20 Jan 1790 in Stokes Co No Car. Helen Hewitt says the marr was in Surry Co; Stokes was formed in 1789 from Surry so some confusion is understandable here. Mr Stockton was born on 28 Aug 1768 in Somerset NJ of Quaker stock and came with his parents to NC shortly after the RW. (Surry formed from Rowan in 1770). In 1820 we find two records of Clayton Stockton in Wayne Co Ky. He provided the bond for the marriage of John Hall and Lydia PATTON (15 Jan 1812) and also for a Lydia Stockton who md Wm Wann. It is possible that Lydia Patton was a dau of Thomas Patton and named after his wife?? But if so it seems likely that Thomas would have been the bondsman. Maybe he was gone by 1812? 1820? In 1830 Clayton was in Rhea Co Tenn. (p 356) Helen Hewitt says they moved about 1833 to Mo. Nancy died 15 Jan 1855 Dade Co Mo (Anc File) Helen Hewitt is descended through this couple and has more data.

b. Isabella Patton, b. 17--, married Benjamin Middleton.
1) Hannah Elizabeth Middleton, b. ca 1783, marr ITHRA BRASHEARS Sr, who was born ca 1781 Spartanburg Co SC, alleged son of Wm B and a Cherokee woman. He marr Hannah Elizabeth MIDDLETON about 1800 in SC. Some say that her parents were Benjamin Middleton and an Isabella PATTON, Isabella said to be a dau of Thos Patton. I find no confirmation for any of this. However, Anc File does have a very detailed list of 15 children of Ithra, and birth dates for many so may be rather reliable for children. AF says nothing about Hannah E Middleton's parentage. I cannot find IB in 1810 anywhere. In 1820 and 1830 he is in Crawford Co III., living close to Thomas Patton. Ithra died 24 Sept 1863 at Flat Rock, Crawford Co III.
Land surveyed for ROBERT PATTON in the Barrens of Sadsbury Twp, Chester Pennsylvania. The boundary between Sadsbury and West Caln Twp's passed very close to the land. The exact boundary may have been a short distance south of that indicated.
Robert Patton. Born probably around 1700 in Ireland, of unknown parentage, this is surely the Robert Patton found on Chester tax lists in Sadsbury Twp. 1740-50 and 1753 along with his kinsman (presumed nephew) James. Robert obtained a warrant for land in Sadsbury Twp. dated 20 Jan. 1748, and this was surveyed Dec. 1753 and found to contain 160 acres; the tract was in the northern part of the township in an area called the Barrens. An adjacent tract belonged to Matthew Woods, probably related to Andrew Woods of Hannover Twp., Lancaster Co. Pa. (Will B:136, probated 30 Aug 1756), the father of Margaret Woods Patton (1702-1755?). It has been stated that Margaret Woods was the second wife of Robert Patton, as discussed below; the fact that he had a son named Andrew supports this idea as this is a name used in the Woods family but not commonly in the Patton family. John Woods of Hannover Twp. was named co-executor of Robert Patton’s will.

Robert Patton of Sadsbury Twp., Chester Co., wrote his will on 15 May 1755 and this was probated 4-14 June 1755. (D:9) This man left a bequest to his wife, not named, and nine children, all named. The form of the will suggests that he had had four children by a first marriage who were left specific bequests; the remainder of the estate was to be divided into six equal parts, his unnamed wife and the five younger children each receiving an equal share. One daughter and three sons were under age, hence born after 1734. The three youngest sons were to be put to trades when of age. All real and personal property was to be sold. The land records of Chester Co do not indicate what became of Robert’s tract in Sadsbury township. Apparently the land was sold but not recorded in deed books. His sons left the area and went to Rowan Co NC or Orange Co NC (PEL ser 1 p 1224).

a. Sarah Patton, to receive L 5; probably of age in 1742.

b. John Patton, b. prior to 1734?, most likely the John Patton, inmate, living 1754 Sadsbury Twp. The term inmate refers to a married or widowed person who was head of a household, living in the home of another person. John does not appear on 1753 tax list so probably came of age and married later in 1753. His father died in 1755 and John is not on tax lists of this or later years- he evidently removed at this time. A John Patton appears in Orange Co. NC later associated with other Pattons.

c. Rebecca Patton, to receive a spinning wheel and cash per father’s will.

d. Jean Patton; to receive L 5 when of age (hence born after 1734)

e. Andrew Patton, b. 17.. Chester Co.; this name appears in Ridley Twp., Chester Co. tax lists for the year 1765, suggesting a birth year 1741 or before. It cannot be verified that this Andrew of Ridley was Robert’s son. It has been stated that Andrew is the man who married Margaret McCollister (d of John, Rosannah) by July 1768 in Penna., went to Orange Co NC ca 1775 where he died testate 1790. (199) A limited search of Chester tax lists shows a John McCallister in 1765 living in Longdongrove Twp. with 100 acres of land. John McCollister wrote his will in July 1768 in Orange Co NC (A:84); proved July 1768. It names among his married daughters Margaret Pattent, and his son-in-law Andrew Pattent served as co-executor. See section [43].

Based on the years of birth of his children, we guess that this Robert was born about 1700; he was presumably one of the two men of this name in Chester tax lists beginning about 1730. This man was a generation younger than [22] Robert Patton, making it rather unlikely he was a brother of [19] William Patton.

20.2
Robert Patton (will 1755 Sadsbury Twp Chester Co Pa)

f. Elizabeth Patton, b. 17--

g. Robert Patton, b. 1740's in Chester Co.; he is known to have been under age in 1755. Several men of this name and general vintage are found in the records; due to the association of names it is very likely (but not proved) that this is the Robert Patton who secured title to land in 1778 in proximity to other Pattons along the Haw River in Orange Co NC when in 1778 the state opened a land office. He was surely there prior to this time. This Robert was born ca 1747, lived in Orange Co NC by 1778, died 1807/8 in Sumner Co. Tenn. See section [43].


i. Joseph Patton, also under age in 1755. This could be the Joseph who married Margaret Crawford 1779 Rowan Co. NC (q. v.) No early Joseph Patton is found in Orange Co NC records.

C. other Pattons of Chester Co

John Patton received a warrant for 150 acres in the "back part" of Chester Co. in October 1714, also 1717 record. These records would refer to land in what became Lancaster Co in 1730. This was probably in Sadsbury Twp., later Lancaster Co. SEE Lancaster Co. section, below.

Joseph Patton, born prior to 1705, appears on only one Chester record, in 1726 tax list of Sadsbury Twp. This tax list includes many settlers living west of the Octoraro, in what would become Lancaster Co in 1729. Others on the list included Rodger Dyer (q. v.), John Musgrove, widow Musgrove (widow of Moses Sr), and Mathew Woods. Since there is only this single record one is forced to wonder its significance. One is grateful for anything this early, but perhaps this is a "red herring". The surviving tax duplicate is the very neat copy done by a copyist from the original field notes. The surviving originals of other years are found to be very messy, and perhaps the copyist misread "John" for "Joseph". This is just a suggestion; it will be admitted that the early John Patton of Chester tax lists in East Nottingham (not Sadsbury) in 1721 and 1729. At any rate, if a Joseph Patton was here this early he left no other trace and his affinities are unknown.

Pattons of West Nottingham

The West Nottingham area was part of the time claimed by Chester Co Pa and part of the time claimed by Maryland; jurisdictions overlapped in a confusing manner until the Mason- Dixon line was run (and rerun). This interesting group of Pattons is discussed under Cecil Co. Maryland. See section [17].
As a footnote, we will add a few comments on the Upper Octoraro Presbyterian Church, which served the spiritual needs of the Scots-Irish of Sadsbury Twp., including the Robert Patton family during its residence in this area. The first regular minister was the Rev. Adam Boyd, who was born in Ballymena, Co. Antrim, Ireland in 1692 and came to New England as a probationer in 1722 or 1723. While in New England he earned the respect of the leading minister Cotton Mather, whose handwritten letter of recommendation is preserved in the library of the American Antiquarian Society at Worcester, Mass. Boyd also formed an attachment to the daughter of Rev. Thomas Craighead, who was shortly to move to Pennsylvania. Boyd followed and on 28 Jan. 1723/4 was accepted into the New Castle Presbytery. He was shortly married to Jane Craighead. "His field of labor, when he became pastor of this church, was quite extensive, and embraced not only its present territory, but also that belonging to the present congregations of Fork of Brandywine, Middle Octoraro, Leacock, Pequea, Donegal, Doe Run, Coatesville, Belleview, Waynesburg, Penningtonville, and the northern portion of Fagg’s Manor." In 1727 the portion of the congregation residing on the west side of the Octoraro Creek received permission from Presbytery to erect a new meeting-house and to organize a new congregation. The church known as Middle Octoraro was accordingly organized, and received supplies from Presbytery until a regular pastor was installed. Mr. Boyd continued to preach to them until 1730. (159)

The Pattons of the Middle Octoraro area are discussed in section [21] of this book. Note that the Rev. Alexander Craighead entered land next to this church in 1737; he was probably a son of Rev. Thomas Craighead, who took a call at Pequea Church in 1731. The Pattons of Pequea are discussed in section [22] of this book. Rev Thos Craighead later went to the Cumberland Valley - see section [27].
[21] Pattons of the Middle Octoraro Settlement,

(Original Sadsbury Township includes present Sadsbury, Coleraine, and Bart Twps.)
Early members of the Middle Octoraro Settlement
From Sadsbury Twp original Survey Maps

21.ii
By 1729 the number of settlers living to the west of Octoraro Creek in Chester Co. had grown so large that the separate county of Lancaster was created. Over the next decade a mad inrush of settlers continued and townships sprang up, and were split off old ones at an alarming rate. This makes it a bit tricky for the historian to identify tracts of land in early records. In the earliest surveys the township lines were not too clear and sometimes a tract was warranted in one township but patented in another.

Early Settlement

A number of Pattons came into Lancaster Co. and settled in various areas. It seems they clustered at least initially around the Forks of the Octoraro in old Sadsbury Twp., an area historically called the Middle Octoraro Settlement. The first record we find in this area is an Oct. 1714 warrant to John Patton for 150 acres in the back parts of Chester Co.; on 16 March 1717 John Patten got a warrant for 300 acres in the same area. This could refer to land in "old" Sadsbury Twp. now in Lancaster Co. And in 1735 Matthew Patton got a warrant for land on Octoraro Creek on which he has been for some years settled. He was a contemporary of John and probably his brother. Others who settled here at the time included John Musgrove (warrant for 600 acres dated 28th of 8th mo. 1713), a Quaker. A third early Patton in this general area was Jacob Patton who settled a bit to the west in old Strasburg Twp. at an early but unknown date. His neighbors included Christian Herr and Samuel Guildin, Swiss Mennonites. As will be discussed below, due to proximity and similar naming patterns of children he could have been a brother of John and Matthew. Only scattered tax lists for Chester Co. exist prior to 1729, and all tax lists for Lancaster prior to 1750 have been lost. It appears that prior to 1750 the inhabitants of the area west of Octoraro Creek may have been taxed in Sadsbury or west Nottingham Twp., Chester Co., but it is the author's suspicion that some men who lived outside the bounds of the formal townships escaped taxation. Wealthier landowners tended to be noticed and did appear on the lists more consistently.

To make an attempt at grouping the early Pattons by family affiliation we will discuss them by geographical locations. First, the Octoraro group (present Sadsbury, Bart, and Colerain Twps.) Second, those who lived along Pequea Creek. Third, those who lived west of the Conestoga River (Hempfield, Donegal Twps.) The Pattons who settled further west, beyond the Susquehanna, are discussed under Cumberland Co. [Conococheague Settlement].

One hesitates to draw unwarranted conclusions, but as one views the constant repetition of Christian names (as well as reference in Pennsylvania records to land in Maryland) in the various early Patton groups of Maryland, Chester Co. Pa. and then Lancaster County Pa. it is hard to avoid the conclusion that there is high probability that most if not all these Pattons who settled prior to 1730 were close kin. This idea is discussed further in a note at the beginning of section [15] of this Compendium.

* This is according to information provided to your author by Ed Munyon of Niceville, Fl. So far these original old warrants have not been located; if they were directly issued to John Patton it proves he was here early. However some warrants were issued to one man and later reassigned at a later date.
John Patton, probably born around 1690 in Ulster, was the pioneer Patton settler west of the Octoraro Creek, as well as we can determine. We will now look at all available records which could pertain to this man: it is not perfectly clear if we are dealing with one or (just possibly) two men in the following! The first record we find respecting John Patton is the above warrant for 150 acres in "the back parts of Chester Co" dated 1714, apparently enlarged in 1717 to 300 acres. I have not found a patent for this land; however perhaps these warrants somehow relate to the land he later warranted in 1736?

John was present in East Nottingham Twp., Chester Co. in 1721 and 1729 next to Robert White (who later moved to Sadsbury Twp., Lancaster Co. where he dated his will 5 Aug. 1745.) East Nottingham township is on the Maryland border and in the early years there was a dispute as to which province the southern part belonged to. "From a petition dated Feb. 25, 1728/9 respecting the bounds of West Nottingham, it appears the township extended beyond the Octoraro Creek prior to the erection of Lancaster County." (62) From this it appears that we may be dealing with two men?

In Oct 1725 George Carr "requests the Grant of a piece of Land on the head or branches of Octoraro Creek. He is a Tanner by trade and desireous of settling, he has disposed of his place to John Paten". (402) It could be inferred from this that his old place was also on the headwaters of the Octoraro but this is not stated; no warrant or survey has been found for this property under Carr's name. On 18 March 1731 an advertisement appeared in Benjamin Franklin’s Pennsylvania Gazette for return of a runaway Irish servant aged 16 belonging to John Patton of "Nottingham". John drops off Chester tax lists and is probably the John who appears in many Lancaster records beginning as early as 6 Nov. 1733. On that date he was appointed to lay out a road from the King's Highway below Edward Dougherty's to the Octoraro near James Burkley's mill. (85) In Aug 1736 he was one of several inhabitants of Sadsbury Twp who complained about a new road being opened. John entered a warrant for 250 acres of land on a branch of the Octoraro on 26 March 1736, and this was surveyed 7 Jan 1738; however, he never perfected the title to this land. John's tract lay on the upper Meetinghouse Branch, several miles above Middle Octoraro Church. (see map, page 21.ii) He was living close to Mathew Patton and both were listed as inhabitants of the Forks of the Octoraro in Feb. 1739. (88) This appears to be the last record in Lancaster Co. Penna. mentioning John.

In Dec. 1747 John Patton, along with a Matthew and John Patton Jr, Roger Dyer, John Smith, and William Stephenson all purchased contiguous land in the Sweedland District of the South Fork of the Potomac in Augusta Co. Virginia. Roger Dyer lived adjacent to Moses Musgrave in 1726, east of Middle Octoraro Church [map]; he was on Sadsbury tax lists since 1721. Thomas Smith lived adjacent to John Patton in Sadsbury Twp. Mathew Patton lived not far southwest of John in the Middle Octoraro settlement. It is hard to avoid the conclusion that the above John Patton was among the group of Lancaster Countians who joined the mass of settlers moving to Augusta County Virginia ca 1746. We shall continue John’s descendants later, in section [30] of the Compendium, as this is a large line. (This line will be published separately).
B. Mathew Patton was born probably ca 1700-05*, most likely in Ulster, and was surely close kin to the John Patton who is discussed immediately above. The Board of Proprietaries of Pennsylvania awarded him a warrant for a tract of 200 acres of land on 29 Oct 1735; his survey reads: "... we would be pleased to grant him a survey on this land where on he has for some years settled and still dwell, lying on the west side of Octoraro Creek in the County of Lancaster, aforesaid". (Pa. warrants H4: 242) This clearly indicates that Matthew was living here prior to the formation of Lancaster Co. in 1729 and was a contemporary of John Patton. Matthew’s land was above the forks, in old Sadsbury (present Colerain) Twp., several miles southeast of John Patton’s land (see map). Both were on juries in Lancaster Co. Mathew appears as a juror twice, 1736 and 1738. On 1 May 1739 the Lancaster court minutes mention the review of the course of a road laid from "Samuel Fulton’s field" to Lancaster which touched the SE corner of Mathew Patton and along his fence to a corner with John Reid. This is the last record we find in eastern Lancaster Co. for this man.

What became of Mathew after this? It is conceivable that he was the Matthew Patton who moved to Augusta Co. Va. in 1747, in company with John Patton and Roger Dyer. Matthew (1730-1803) is discussed below under John Patton Sr. in section [30]. This man was clearly too young to have gotten land in Pennsylvania in 1735.

Alternatively, perhaps Mathew took the road leading northwest from his farm to the town of Lancaster and joined the tide of settlers west. Following signing of a treaty with the Indians in 1736 the lands west of the Susquehanna were open to settlement, and many Scots-Irish came to the fertile Conococheague Creek valley. Mathew Patton’s neighbor George Leonard had a tract of land surveyed there in Jan 1737. By 1742 the warrant for this tract was transferred to Matthew Patton. What is not known for certain is—was this the same man who lived near Leonard in Sadsbury Twp.? Your author is inclined to think so due to the timing involved. We shall continue the line of Matthew Patton of the Conococheague settlement below in section [28].

A third Matthew Patton secured land on Craig’s Creek by patent from Col. James Patton dated 3 Nov. 1750 (Augusta DB 6: 152.) This Matthew went to Johnson Co N. C. where he sold this land on 25 April 1767. (Augusta DB 13: 502). This Matthew was almost surely the son of Jacob Patton, with whom he jointly signed a note due Col. James Patton on 17 Dec. 1753. He is discussed below under part "C" of section [21].

A Virginia Connection

A William Patton was born in 1761, location unknown, and after his marriage to Susanna Lewis purchased a farm from her father in Coleraine Twp. Coleraine Twp was created in 1738, and as noted above Matthew Patton and John Patton owned land here (see map). William then moved to the Duck Creek area of Harrison Co Va. His line is discussed in section [33] of this compendium. His affinity with the above Pattons is unclear, and since he was born after the earlier Pattons appear to have left the area perhaps he was newly arrived from Ireland.

* He would have to have been 21 to own land. In 1735 he had been settled "for a number of years", let us guess at least ten. So he must have been born at least 31 years prior to 1735, perhaps around 1704?
Promissory Note dated 1740

"I promise to pay or cause to be paid unto Rees Walton or his order the just and full sum of two bushells of rice and that at or before the first day of March next as witness present.

Mathew Patton

Another promissory note signed by Jacob Patton, witnessed by Mathew Patton. Both notes are in Jacob’s estate file in Augusta Co Va.
C. Jacob Patton

Jacob Patton was a jury member in Lancaster Co Pa 1737, hence born by 1716. He was a possible brother of John and Mathew Patton, discussed above. No land warrants are found for him, so it has been a problem finding exactly where in Lancaster Co. he lived. In 1740 he wrote a promissory note which is found in his estate papers in Augusta Co Va. It was witnessed by two men signing in the German script; their names are a bit hard to read but they were probably Christian Hare [Herr] and Jacob Yung. Christian Herr and kinsman Hans Herr were Swiss Mennonites who left London in June 1710 and with a company of others of their faith obtained land in the Pequea Valley in October 1710. (445) [Their pastor, Samuel Guldin, was the first Reformed minister to settle in Pennsylvania, and his diary survives.] (445)

In 1734 a petition was signed by men frequenting Emanuel Hare’s mill on Pequea Creek; signers included Christian Hare and Stophel (Christophel) Francisco. Francisco and others protested as the road would run through their land and another road jury was selected. In Feb. 1737 the Lancaster Co. court heard a suit in which a man was accused of beating Christopher Franciscus; the jury included Jacob Patton, Robert Crocket, James Robeson (Robinson) and John Davies. These men were not necessarily neighbors but by 1750 most of them had moved to Augusta Co. Va. Christian Hare lived in Lampeter Twp. (Lanc. deed A: 161); Jacob Yung was a son of Mathias Yung who left a will 1749, lived Lancaster Boro. Franciscus owned land in Strasburg Twp. and was also a large land owner in Augusta Co. Va.; his son of the same name moved there. Robert and Esther Crocket moved from Pa. to Virginia by March 1748, when they had a large tract of 1,154 acres on Cove Creek, tributary of Reed Creek “in the Valley of Contention and Strife” surveyed. (19) The foregoing suggests that Jacob lived along Pequea Creek in Lampeter, or Strasburg Twp., and joined the tide of emigration to Augusta Co. ca. 1746-48. [see map]

Augusta records are scanty at first. In the 1748 tax list we find Jacob Patton delinquent along with hundreds of others. Settlement was very scattered at first, and the county had just been organized. In Nov. 1750 he was present at the sale of the estate of Charles Hungate, a settler near the Great Lick. We can thus tell that during this period he was present at the Great Lick settlement. [see map in section 32]

Jacob died by February 1754 as his widow Jennet then nominated her daughter Susannah as executrix of his estate. She qualified, with John Smith and George Wilson serving as sureties. George Wilson had married a niece of Sarah Osborne Patton (footnote). Capt. John Smith bought land on Craig’s Creek in May 1751. Both were Captains of Militia as early as 1742, before Augusta was cut off of Orange Co. In addition, John Smith had served along with Robert Looney as security for the widow Elizabeth Barber, who subsequently married Matthew Patton (son of Jacob) in 1750 (q. v.) Since Jennet nominated a daughter to serve as executrix we could guess that if she had sons (as we suspect she did) they must have either been younger or perhaps unwilling or unable to serve as executors. They may well have been off fighting Indians at the time. Interesting to note, [Capt?] John Smith was a neighbor of John Patton Sr on the South Fork of the Potomac in 1747. A John Smith had also served on juries with Pattons in Lancaster Co. Pa. [This may be coincidence as this is a common name]
In Oct. 1754 Jacob's estate was appraised by neighbors, Henry Holston and William Plummer. Henry was actually living on Craig's Creek by 1749 as he was a road overseer that year. He had previously lived in Lancaster Co Pa, had land warranted there in 1737 on French Cr. Plummer purchased land on Craigs Creek in 1753. So it seems likely that Jacob actually moved to Craig's by the time of his death. Further proof comes in Nov. 1754 when reference is made to "Jacob Patton's old place, on a small branch of Craig's Creek". In May 1758 when his estate was finally settled (business did not go on as usual during the French and Indian War) we find that among the 22 debtors to Jacob's estate, the only Patton listed was John Patton. John Patton (d 1755) came to Augusta from Lancaster Co. and was probably the closest Patton to Jacob there (map). We could very, very tentatively suggest that these two men may have been brothers. They were contemporaries, lived close to each other in two counties, and had business dealings. Jacob had a son Matthew (see below) and John Sr had a son and possibly brother named Matthew.

Since Jacob died intestate we cannot be sure of his children other than his known daughter Susannah. Among his estate papers was a note signed by Jacob and witnessed by Mathew Paton (sic). As will be discussed below, it appears that Matthew was Jacob's son, as well as a younger Jacob Patton.

> > This line continued below, section [32].
[22] Descendants of Robert Patton

(Died 1745 Salisbury Twp., Lancaster Co. Pa.)
The above survey for a tract of 444 acres on "a Branch of Pequea Creek in Sadbury Twp (sic, interlined), Lancaster County..." was made for Robert Patton and recorded in Penna land survey book A 84 page 63. The original 1734 warrant for the land was made out to Hugh Gilliland and was transferred to Patton. The patent, in Robert Patton's name, is recorded in Penna. Land Patent book A 10 page 416 and bears date 8 June 1742. Such transfers were common as settlers moved in and out of the area, constantly looking for the best land available.

22. iii
Introduction

The exact affiliations of Robert Patton who died intestate in Salisbury Twp, Lancaster Co Pa, in 1745 are unknown. Evidence given below under section c. discussing his granddaughter Mary Letitia Patton Byers suggests he may have emigrated from Monaghan, Ireland about the year 1730.

One Robert Patton was present on East Nottingham Twp tax lists in Chester Co from 1730 through 1735, consistently listed next to one John Williams. The estate inventory of Robert (d 1745) was filed by Robert Williams, suggesting a family tie. Another Robert Patton was on New London Twp tax lists from 1727-1736. It is very difficult to guess which was the man who went to Lancaster Co but it is pretty likely that one of these men did so.

Judging from the ages of his children at the time of his death in 1745, Robert must have married by about 1695, and so would have been born by about 1675. This makes him about a generation younger than [20] Robert Patton, who died in Sadsbury Twp., Chester Co in 1755. Since he was a contemporary of [19] William Patton, we could surmise that he was a brother or perhaps a first cousin of this man, but lack any proof of this statement.

An earlier William Patton left a will in 1715 in Somerset Co Maryland, as discussed in section [15] of this Compendium. This man had a son named William who could have been [19] William (w 1742), and a son Robert. However the latter man has been identified as the Robert who left a will in Kent Co Delaware in 1776.

Another man, believed by this author to be son and namesake of [22] Robert Patton, also named Robert Patton, died testate in 1755 in Sadsbury Twp., Lancaster Co. Penna. He is discussed under c. below. It will thus be seen that three men named Robert Patton, all living in a small area of the border between Chester and Lancaster Counties Pa, died in a ten-year span. As a consequence it is a daunting chore to assert with finality how these men were related to each other and to the other early Pattons of the area, many of whom appear only in a few tax lists and then disappear.

The above brief discussion will show tantalizing clues that many or all of the early Pattons in the Maryland-SE Pennsylvania border area were kin; this argument is advanced in the sections of this Compendium dealing with Somerset Co and Cecil Co Maryland.
Robert Patton was born perhaps around 1675, possibly in the parish of Monaghan, Co. Monaghan, Ireland. (See his granddaughter dau. Mary, under [c] below) What is known of the Patton line in Monaghan is discussed in section [13]. He seems to be the Robert who was on tax lists in East Nottingham Twp., Chester Co. Penna., from 1730 to 1735 although this might refer to a kinsman. On 1st May 1734 Hugh Gilliland had a tract of 444 acres surveyed in Salisbury Twp., Lancaster Co. adjacent to a tract of James Whitehill, pioneer settler in the area. [Whitehill was on tax lists of old Pequea Twp beginning 1724]. This tract was assigned to Robert Patton who had this land patented in 1742; he also took out a warrant for another tract of land in 1741 styled "Mount Patten" because of a very prominent hill at the southern end; this was not patented to him. By reference to the map it will be seen that his 444 acre tract lay between those of John Byers and James Whitehill, both of whom had strong ties to the Patton family (see below). Whitehill (1700-1766) and Byers (1702-1756) were not only neighbors of Robert but both were buried in the Old Pequea Presbyterian churchyard and it is very likely that Robert Patton also belonged to this congregation. A gravestone has not been found for Robert or his wife.

Historic Pequea (pronounced PECK-way) Presbyterian church, founded 1725, is located miles from any major road, right on Pequea Creek. The setting is remarkably bucolic and the churchyard is fenced to keep cows out. It is remarkable that in spite of the fact that for many years the church has been surrounded for miles by the Amish, a loyal congregation still supports it and services are held regularly.

Robert Patton of Salisbury Twp. died intestate in Lancaster Co. in 1745. His estate inventory was filed by Robert Williams and James Whitehill on 28 Oct. 1745. A Bible was included in the inventory and his sons were able to write their names, showing that learning was encouraged. Administrators were Jennet Patton (signed by mark, presumed to be his widow) and James and Matthew Patton. The "Accompt" of Robert shows Jennet and Robert (deleted, Mathew interlined) Patton administrators. This suggests that Robert Jr was another son, but this is not conclusive. In addition to the relict Jean, James and Matthew Patton and James Whitehill were named administrators.

Immediately after the death of Robert the property was divided into two equal tracts of 222 acres each. Later, in 1750, a deed was recorded in Lancaster Co. concerning 222 acres in Salisbury Twp. "part of 444 acres patented 3 June 1742 to Robert Patten, dec'd. Robert Patton being long since dead intestate, it descended to James Patton, eldest son." (Deed book G: 1) In later deeds referring to this tract, it appears that in 1742 adjacent land belonged to Mathew Patton. (DB M:355) Judging from neighboring surveys it seems James lived on the eastern half and Mathew on the other half. Beside James we can make guesses about the younger sons. Mathew Patton witnessed the above deed, was living next to James in 1742 and 1750, and apparently moved away at the same time; he is sure to have been a son. Another Robert Patton, probably a son, died testate in Sadsbury Twp in 1755 naming James Whitehill executor. Whitehill was a witness to the above and related deeds in Lanc. Co. Additionally, other children have been proposed based on work in records in the Carolinas- see that section. Children of Robert (d. 1745):

a. James Patton
d. Jane Patton (Farrell)
b. Mathew Patton

Mathew Patton (Williams)
c. Robert Patton

f. Thomas Patton

22.2
Robert Patton d. 1745

a. James Patton [Esq.], born est. late 1690s in Ireland, was as stated above the eldest son and heir of Robert (d. 1745). In Nov. 1745 he signed the administrator's bond along with Mathew Patton, for his father's estate. James and Mathew Patton served together on a jury in Nov. 1749 (85a). Tax lists are missing until 1750 but in 1750 we find James in Salisbury Twp. in the Old Pequa Church area on 100 acres with two servants, living close to Mathew Patton, John Clemson, James Erwin, William Fullerton, and Jared Graham. Fullerton (1704-1784) remained there, was a Major in the Rev War in the same company as Robert Byers (v. i.) (186) and was buried in the Church cemetery. (Egle) Graham was from West Nottingham Tp. in Chester Co (1737 tax list) and had in the previous year had land warranted in Salisbury. (see map) (87)

After 1750 we no longer find James in the Lancaster tax lists and it was at this time that the great migration of the Scotch-Irish into the Valley of Virginia and beyond began in force. James was present in Lancaster as late as 16 July 1751 as on that date he and his wife Jane (X) Patton acknowledged the deed of liske (G:1) of 222 acres mentioned above. James went to the Waxhaw area of the Catawba River on the NC/SC border along with Matthew. Comparison of the signature of James on the above lease, with his signature on a (ca) 1757 petition in Anson Co demonstrates that this is the identical man. (See section [34 A] for continuation)

b. Matthew Patton was born probably ca 1700. In Lancaster Pa deed book M:135 reference is made to the David Brown property (he purchased the tract in Salisbury described in G:1), the adjacent property owners in 1742 included Mathew Patton. According to the tax list Matthew was living on a 100 acre tract in Salisbury Twp next to James in 1750. As we do not find Matthew on tax lists after 1750 it seems he moved; he is undoubtedly the same as Matthew of Waxhaw Settlement, South Carolina. See section [34 B].

c. Robert Patton was very likely a son of Robert (above), was born by 1695 in Ireland. [His daughter Letitia was born in 1716 and was living in Monaghan so he was very likely from Monaghan also]. He seems to have been a sober, law-abiding man as his name does not appear on the court dockets of Lancaster Co. We know his daughter came to Penna. from Ireland in 1735; there were two tracts warranted to a Robert Patton in Salisbury Twp.; one could have been for this man. (See discussion under Robert d. 1745). Robert Patton married Ann Jones possibly ca. 1715. Preserved in the family Bible of the Duff-Williams family (Robert's dau. married a Williams) we read "Ann Jones, alias Ann Patton, d. 2-10-1747. Robert Patton d. 12-1-1755." (404) Robert Patton of Sadsbury (sic) Twp Lanc. Co. wrote his will 25 Oct 1755 and which was probated in Lancaster Co. on 4 Dec. 1755. (BI: 116) He names five daughters and five sons-in-law. A wife is not named; as we have noted she was deceased in 1747. He named as executors "my beloved friend James Whitehall Esq. and my beloved son in law John Byars". Whitehill (1700-1766) and Byers were both neighbors of Robert (d. 1745) and this geographic fact lends support to the idea that this Robert was son and namesake of the older. Since Robert was living in Sadsbury rather than Salisbury Twp. it appears that he did not get any of the land of Robert (d. 1745); the other tract warranted to a Robert Patton there was patented to another party later. Perhaps he was living at the home of his daughter Esther Williams at the time of his decease. She was in Sadsbury in 1757 (tax list).
Children of Robert Patton Jr. (a-e)

a. Mary Patton, b. ..., marr Thomas Finny prior to 1755. No land warrant in Lancaster Co. Pa. is found for him. (Check Chester Co.) A Thomas Finny was living in New London Twp., Chester Co., 1747-53. (Tax lists) Did they later move south?

b. Esther Patton, b. ..., married Edward Williams. He was deceased by Oct 1755. Will? In 1757 she was living in Saefsbury Twp, Lanc. Co. (tax list) She marr second Robert Huey, who dld 6 July 1770. She died 23 Sept. 1773 ( ).

1) Margaret Williams, mentioned in Robert Patton’s will.

c. Jean Patton, b. ..., m. Joshua Ewing; although there were other Ewings in Lancaster Co records none has yet surfaced for Joshua. In 1793 a Joshua Ewings of Russell Co. Va. witnessed a deed made by Robert and Jenny Craig; he could have been a son.

d. Margaret Patton, b. ca 1713, married ca 1735 David Craig. Tradition holds they came here in 1744, having married in Ireland. [It is known that her sister Mary Letitia came from Monaghan in 1737 so perhaps this was true of Margaret also.] David owned land in Donegal Twp. having gotten a warrant for 200 acres on 9 April 1747. He actually purchased 259 acres, part of which his son sold later. David was an Elder in Donegal Presbytery in 1750. (158: I: 2) He died in Donegal Twp around early 1758.

His will, dated 29 Nov. 1757, was probated 22 March 1758; wife and three children named. (Book B:1:226) Margaret evidently went to Virginia with her son Robert and died there. Her date of death is given twice in David Craig’s Bible, as either 20 Nov. or 8 Dec. 1799, and her age as 87 or 88. (177)

1) Ann Craig, b. 27 Oct. 1736; she may have m. John Middleton, who was co-executor of David Craig’s will.

2) Robert Craig, b. 28 Dec. 1744, marr. first Margaret Whitehill (dau of James and Rachel) on 1 Jan. 1765. Margaret was born 1 Jan. 1741, died 14 Feb. 1777. On 26 Feb. 1776 Robert was appointed Captain of a company of foot in the Third Battalion of Lancaster Co. Militia, under command of Col. Bartram Galbraith. He was marched to Philadelphia where they received arms and then posted to Amboy. His troops just missed participating in the Battle of Long Island. He also served a tour in 1777. (178) "Robert Craig Was Married to Jean Deney Daughter to Mh William Deney Elder to the Rev, John John Carmiclc In Brandwine Chester County, on the 24th December 1778." (177) She was born in April 1750, died 16 Sept. 1809. Around 1787 he moved to Washington Co. Va.; there were two other Robert Craigs living there, one also a Capt., so the records are confused. [Robert Craig of Wash. Co was on 26 Feb. 1777 recommended as Capt. of Washington militia, along with James Dysart.] He amassed a good bit of real estate there. By two wives he had a total of fifteen children. He died testate in Washington Co. 1834.

3) Sarah Craig, b. 30 April 1748; married?
Mary Letitia (Lattis) Patton, b. 1 May 1716, died 28 Aug. 1801 aet. 85 yrs. 3 months. She married John Byers, "father of the Buyers family in America". John was born in 1702, and died 6 June 1756, aged 54 years and one month; both are buried in the Old Pequea churchyard, Lancaster Co. (158, 1896 vol). This couple married in Ireland and were members of the Protestant Church of Monaghan. They emigrated from that place to Lancaster Co. in 1735. They requested a church certificate which they received two years later. This certificate, which is the best documentary link of this Patton family to its Irish place of origin, was in the hands of Dr. Edgar S. Buyers in 1913. (186)

"The bearer hereof, John Buyers and his wife Mary, and his sister, Catherine Buyers, a single person, have been members of the Protestant Dissenting Congregation in this place, and have conducted themselves soberly, inoffensively, free from scandal and church censure, and have enjoyed all Christian privileges with us. This certificate by Thomas Macain, Minr. Monaghan 4th June 1737."

John Byer's plantation on the Pequea was built on a tract of 236 acres he obtained by patent in May 1746 from the Penns. This tract lay just to the west of the Robert Patton tract. (See map) John served as executor of Robert Patton's will, as well as administrator of the estate of James Patton of Pennsboro Twp. (q. v.). Byers died intestate, and in 1761 his heirs executed a deed to partition his land; in this deed it is found that his relict had remarried, to Thomas Sharp. (Lancs deeds G:249) Descendants of John and Letitia were living on the old farm in 1880s. (164) Descendants spell the name "Buyers", as in Buyerstown, Pa. In the early days it was usually spelled Byers or Byars.

To add a bit of interest, we note that on the list of those attainted in 1689 for treason by reason of supporting William of Orange, six names before Henry Paton (q. v.) we find a George Byers, Gent., late of Donegal or Londonderry. (233) Was he ancestral to the Byers family of Monaghan? At least one branch of Pattons went from Donegal to Monaghan.

Children (186):

1) William Byers, eldest; in the 1761 deed (above) it is noted that William was planning a trip to Europe and did not wish to possess his shares in warrent land. He was to receive a house and lot in Carlisle, 200 acres in either York or Cumberland Co owned by Sharp, plus cash. He and his wife Jean settled first in North Carolina but due to the hostility of Indians later settled at Cloud Creek, Oglethorp Co., Georgia. (186)

2) Mary Byers, m. first Henry Cowen, who was on 1756 Salisbury Tp tax list; married second ... Irvin, settled in Rowan Co, N. C. (186)

3) [Capt.] Robert Byers remained on the farm which his father settled when he came to America. At the outbreak of the Revolution he answered the call to arms and was given a commision as Capt. in the Salisbury Militia. The commission read as follows:

"Pennsylvania, ss. In Assembly.
To Robert Buyers, Esquire, April 6, 1776.
We, reposing especial Trust and Confidence in your Patriotism, Valor, Conduct and Fidelity, do by these presents constitute and
e. Mary Letitia Patton Byers

3) Capt. Robert Byers

appoint you to be Captain of a Company of foot in the 5th Batt’n of Associates in the County of Lancaster, for the Protection of this Province, against all hostile enterprises, and for the defence of American Liberty. You are therefore carefully and diligently to discharge the duty of a Captain as aforesaid by doing and performing all manner of things thereunto belonging. And we do strictly charge and require all officers and soldiers under your command to be obedient to your orders as their Captain. And you are to observe and follow such orders and directions, from time to time as you shall receive from the Assembly during their sessions, and in their recess from the Presenter, any future Committee of safety appointed by the Assembly of this Province: or from your Superior Officer according to the Rules and Regulations for the better Government of the Military Association in Pennsylvania, and Pursuant to the Trust reposed in you, this Commission to continue in force until revoked by the Assembly, or by the present, or any succeeding Committee of Safety.

Signed by Order of the Assembly.

JOHN MORTON, Speaker.

Capt. Robert Byers served with the First Camp of the Fifth Battalion, commanded by Col. James Crawford. A muster roll of the company dated Baergen Town Camp, Sept. 4, 1776, was in the hands of Eliza Buyers, Coatesville, Pa. in 1913. Capt. Byers commanded his men in the Battles of King’s Bridge and Long Island. He was discharged in Somerset Co. on 8 March 1777. When he was off at war the farm had to be maintained so his wife took over. She sowed the wheat out of her apron and attended to the management of the farm. His wife was Jean Armor (1746-1801). (186)

4) Catherine Byers, b. ..., marr. James Moorhead, lived in Mt Joy, Pa.
6) Ann Byers, married Andrew Caldwell
7) George Byers and his wife Susannah settled in Adams Co. Pa. (186)

f. (dau), m. Joseph Loans, mentioned in Robert’s will. It appears that this daughter was deceased by 1755.

Another line (?):

Thomas Patton, b. 1726, "departed this life Aug. 4, 1812 in the 87th year of his life." He is buried in Old Pequea cemetery. He married Isabella ... (who died 6 Oct. 1811 in her 80th year. (158) This man is found on tax lists of Salisbury Twp 1773, 1779 with 200 acres, which he purchased in Jan. 1773 (BB:426). Thomas was in Feb 1785 a trustee of Pequea Presbyterian Church along with Robert Buyers. (164) It has been stated that Thomas was married to Isabella Hayes in Chester Co. Pennsylvania, and was a native of Co. Tyrone Ireland. (190) A Thomas Patton is found on 1756-58 London Britain tax lists in Chester Co. Ref. (190) does not cite any sources so it is hard to evaluate the statement that he was from Tyrone. He does seem to be a latecomer and probably unrelated or distantly related to the earlier groups. He left a will dated 9 Oct. 1811, probated 17 Aug. 1812. His children:

a. William (executor), marr. ..., had a dau. Isabella mentioned in Thomas’ will.
b. Mary Patton
c. Agnes Patton
d. James, co-executor, married Ann ..., who died 30 Jan. 1822 aged 53 years. She is buried in Old Pequea Cem. (421)
A LIST

Of such of the

NAMES

OF THE

Nobility, Gentry and Commonalty

OF ENGLAND and IRELAND,

(Amongst whom are several Women and Children)

Who are all by an Act of a Pretended Parliament Assembled in Dublin in the Kingdom of Ireland, the 7th of May, 1689, before the late King James attainted of High Treason.

TOGETHER

With the true and Authentick Copies of several of the Acts of the said Pretended Parliament, whereby they, as far as in them lay, Repealed the great Act of Settlement of that Kingdom, and made Ireland wholly independant of England, and endeavoured to overturn the English Government both in Church and State, to ruine and destroy all the Protestants of that Kingdom, who fled from thence for Safety, by Confiscating, Seizing and Disposing of their Estates, both Real and Personal. All which, and many other things very remarkable, plainly appear by the said Acts.

LONDON,

Printed for R. Clavell at the Peacock, and J. Watts at the Angel in St. Paul's.
Byers could have been related to John Byers (1702-1756), see p. 22.5
David Craig & Margaret Craig lived in Doneghill Township, Lancaster County, State of Pennsylvania & had three children, the first being a daughter named Ann Craig & born of the year 1736. 2nd Son named Robert Craig was born December 7, 1744. The third was a daughter named Sarah born the 10th of April 1748.

Robert Craig, son of David Craig, was married to Margaret Whittell, daughter of Mr. James Whittell of Salisbury Township, Lancaster County, January 2, 1763. Rachel Craig was born November 26, 1763. David Craig was born February 26, 1767. James Whittell Craig was born December 3, 1768. Robert Craig was born January 10, 1771. Margaret Craig was born January 22, 1773. Elizabeth Craig was born January 24, 1775. Sarah Craig was born December 31, 1776. 36th year of our age universally lamented by her friends & acquaintances. Margaret Craig, wife of Robert Craig.

Bible of David Craig and Margaret Patton Craig—see page 22.4

22.9
Margaret Craig departed this life 8th day of December in the year 1799, supposed to be 88 years of age.

David Craig, son of Robert Craig, departed this life January 13th, 1837, aged 37.

John Craig departed this life 13th Sept. 1814, aged 34 yrs.

Harriet Smith, daughter of Robert Craig, departed this life on Sabbath day, 30th Nov. 1829, having completed her 37 year the 16th of last Sept.

Elizabeth Clark, daughter of Robert Craig, departed this life on the morning of August 29th, 1831, 56 years of age last January.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>#</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Tax Rate</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Sam'l Gelston</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>Abraham Emmitt</td>
<td>33.45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>David Emmitt</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Widow Hesper</td>
<td>225.01</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>John Clapsy</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Thos Beach</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>James III Culis</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>James Cotton</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>John Cotton</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>Widow Curry</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Henry Shade</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>Hugh Miller</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Widow Labone</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>Andrew John Stein</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>Water Eiton</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>16</td>
<td>Widow Montgomery</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>17</td>
<td>James III Culis</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>18</td>
<td>Robert Reynold</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>19</td>
<td>John Morrison</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>20</td>
<td>John Cook</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>21</td>
<td>John III Reaehan</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>22</td>
<td>Thos Finney</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>23</td>
<td>John Troughton</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>24</td>
<td>John McCatlon</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>25</td>
<td>Rob Batten</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>26</td>
<td>Elijah III Culis</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>27</td>
<td>Rob Batten</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>28</td>
<td>Elijah III Culis</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>29</td>
<td>John Post</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>30</td>
<td>Thoma Thomas</td>
<td>57.73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>31</td>
<td>Rown Finney</td>
<td>224.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>32</td>
<td>Lazarus Finney</td>
<td>224.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>33</td>
<td>James Shaw</td>
<td>224.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>34</td>
<td>James Logan</td>
<td>224.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>35</td>
<td>Rob Troughton</td>
<td>224.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>36</td>
<td>Widow Moore</td>
<td>224.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>37</td>
<td>John Beard</td>
<td>224.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>38</td>
<td>John Ford</td>
<td>224.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>39</td>
<td>John Star</td>
<td>224.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>40</td>
<td>Archibald Scot</td>
<td>224.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>41</td>
<td>Thos Finly</td>
<td>224.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>42</td>
<td>Rob Henderson</td>
<td>224.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>43</td>
<td>Rob Caldwell</td>
<td>224.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>44</td>
<td>Rob Smith</td>
<td>224.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>45</td>
<td>James Porter</td>
<td>224.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>46</td>
<td>John G.</td>
<td>224.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>47</td>
<td>John H.</td>
<td>224.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>48</td>
<td>John G.</td>
<td>224.44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>49</td>
<td>John G.</td>
<td>224.44</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

1730 tax list of New London Twp, Chester Co. Penna.

27. Robert Patton could be Robert (w 1755 Sadsbury Tp Lancaster Co)
29. Robert Finney marr. Mary Patton, dau. of Robert (w 1755 Sadsbury Tp)
Pennsylvania ls. William Plunsted Register General for the
Probate of Wills, and granting Letters of Administration in and
for the Province of Pennsylvania and Counties of Newcastle
Kent and Sulek on Delaware

To Selina Byers Widow and Relict of
John Byers late of Saltberry Township deceased Greeting.

Whereas the said John Byers

lately died intestate (as is affirmed) he having, whilst he lived, and at the time
of his death, divers Goods, Chattels and Credits within the said Province and Counties
by Means whereof the full Disposition and Power of granting the Administration of all and singular
the Goods, Chattels and Credits of the said Decedent and also auditing the Accounts Calculation and Reckoning of the said Administration, and a final Dismission from the same to me
is manifestly known to belong. I deeming, that the Goods Chattels and Credits of the said Decedent
may be well and truly administered, converted and disposed of to pious Uses, do hereby
grant unto you the said Selina Byers

(in whose Fidelity in
this Behalf I very much confide) full Power by the Tenor of these Presents, to administer the
Goods, Chattels and Credits of the said Decedent within the said Province and Counties. And
also to Ask, collect, sue for levy, Recover and receive the Credits whatsoever of the said Decedent,
which at the time of his Death were owing, or to him did in any wise belong, and to pay the Debts, in which the said Decedent stood obliged, so far forth, as the said Goods
Chattels and Credits will extend according to the Rate and Order of Law, especially of well
and truly administering the Goods, Chattels and Credits of the said Decedent and making a true
and perfect Inventory of all and singular the Goods, Chattels and Credits of the said Decedent,
and exhibiting the same into the Registers Office at Lancaster at or before the
Sixth Day of August next ensuing and rendering a true and
just Account, Calculation or Reckoning of the said Administration on or before the
Sixth Day of July which will be in the Year of our Lord one Thousand seven Hundred and
Fifty Seven. And I do by these Presents ordain, constitute and depute you the said Selina Byers

Administrarict of all and singular the Goods, Chattels and Credits of the said Decedent
within the Limits aforesaid, saving harmless and for ever indemnifying me and all other
Officers against all other Persons by Reason of your Administration aforesaid, and saving
Toevery on their Rights. In Testimony whereof I have hereunto set my Hand and af
fixed my Seal of Office at Lancaster the Sixth Day of July in the Year of our Lord one Thousand seven Hundred and

Edw. Shippen
Another early Patton line is found in Salisbury Township. Despite years of research no definite connection has been established between this line and the other Pattons of the area. In fact, the Pattons discussed earlier in this chapter were gone from the Pequea area by 1756. Some 16 years later another Patton moved in. We shall read his story below. We are deeply indebted to Robert J Patton Jr. for sharing his files on this line. (190)

Thomas Patton was born allegedly in 1725 in Ireland, and a native of County Tyrone. (190) He came to America and settled first on the forks of the Delaware River near Philadelphia in 1746. A Thomas Patton is found on 1756-58 London Britain tax lists in Chester Co. About 1757 he married Isabella Hayes, a daughter of John and Jean Hayes of Northampton Co., Pennsylvania. She was born 1732, died 6 Oct. 1811 in her 80th year. (158) Thomas is found on tax lists of Salisbury Twp 1773, 1779 with 200 acres, which he purchased in Jan. 1773 (BB:426). This land was at Pequea on Churchtown Road. Thomas was in Feb 1785 a trustee of Pequea Presbyterian Church along with Robert Buyers. (164) Thomas does not appear in the 1790 federal census, although an Isaac Patton appears here (no other record of such an Isaac appears leading us to believe an error was made here). Thomas appears on the 1800 and 1810 census in Salisbury. He "departed this life Aug. 4, 1812 in the 87th year of his life." He is buried in Old Pequea Presbyterian Church cemetery. He left a will dated 9 Oct. 1811, probated 17 Aug. 1812. His children:

1. William Patton (executor), must have been born by 1759 as he was listed as a freeman (single male over 21) in the 1780 Salisbury tax list. William was a member of Capt William Brisben's Company of Lancaster Co Militia and was on a muster list dated 1783. He married ..., had a dau. Isabella mentioned in Thomas' 1811 will. He does not appear in the 1810 census in Salisbury Twp., and it can be speculated that perhaps he was the William Patton who appears in adjacent Earl Twp in tax lists beginning 1807 and is in the 1810 census. In 1811 this William had 100 acres and last appears here in 1818. He then presumably moved on.

2. Mary Patton
3. Agnes Patton
4. James, co-executor, was younger than William. He was born 21 June 1768. James married first about 1798 Martha Parke (1777-29 July 1811). James married second Ann Parke, who died 30 Jan. 1822 aged 53 years. She is buried in Old Pequea Cem. (421) Both she and Martha were daughters of Arthur and Jennet Parke. He married third Mary ___ (1783-1853). James farmed in Salisbury Twp and died on 8 Feb. 1858. (190) Six known children:
   a. Jane Patton born 6-20-1800; d. 1-10-1885; m. John H Wallace
   b. Isabella Patton; b. 9-27-1801 d. 11-19-1875; she was single in 1850, surely died so.
   c. Maria Patton; b. 3-19-1803; d. 1880 m. Levi Chamberlain
   d. Thomas Hayes Patton, born 7-17-1804; d. 9-27-1844; m. Leah Evans. She appears in the 1850 census as head of household with four apparent children, the oldest being James S (17), implying marriage about 1830-31.
   e. Ann Patton; b. 1806; m. Hugh Robinson Buchanan;
   f. Arthur Parke Patton, b. 1809; d. 1834 unm.

5. Thomas Patton Jr., although not named in the will of Thomas Sr., would appear to be his son. Thomas Patton Jr appears on the 1779 Salisbury tax list, implying a birth year of 1758 at the latest. He also appears on Militia lists in 1782 and 1783. The only Thomas found in Lane Co in the 1790 census lived in Manor Twp., to the west. If he was a son of Thomas Sr he was evidently deceased by 1811 as no mention is made of him or issue in the older man's will.
Linton Patton was born about 1796 in Pennsylvania, perhaps a grandson of Joseph Patton Sr. (1) Linton appears on the 1820 census in Earl Twp. Linton was a blacksmith by trade, married Elizabeth Reel about 1819. (545) In the 1821 tax list he is listed along with Samuel Patton, another blacksmith. By 1850 Linton was living in Salisbury Twp., not far from the Thomas Hayes (Leah) Patton family, so there could have been a family tie. Thomas H. was a son of James (b. 1768, above). Linton died in January 1867 and is buried in the Pequea Presbyterian Church Cem. His wife was born in 1799, died 1 Jan. 1870. They had a large family of fifteen children who reached adulthood, quite unusual for the time. (545)

i. John Patton, born about 1820, a merchant in 1850, marr Evaline abt 1846. They were living close to Linton in 1850 in Salisbury Twp, with one son named John.

ii. Lydia Patton, born in around 1822, married an older man named Henry Coffroath. They were living in 1850 near James (b. 1768) and Mary Patton.

iii. Samuel Patton, b. 1824, aged 79 years, resident of Earl Twp., in 1903 (545)

iv. Elizabeth Patton, b. 1825 Pa, res of Salisbury Twp (1903)

v. Margaret Patton was born 22 Oct 1827, died 31 Dec 1894. She was the wife of Wm Bryson, farmer and carpenter of Salisbury Twp. They marr 17 Oct 1850 (545) Four children.

vi. Catherine Patton, b. 1828, marr Wm Rishel about 1846, living in Compassville 1903.

vii. Rachel Patton, born 1829, to John Elmer of Salisbury Twp about 1848. He was born abt 1827, a cooper in 1850.

viii. Gabriel Patton, born 1832 Pa, died prior to 1903.

ix. Jane Patton, born 1835 Pa, md Henry Ammon of Gap Pa (545)

ox. Ann Patton, b. 1836 Pa, marr (1) Henry Wademan, (2) Abraham Miller

xi. Henry Patton, b. 1837 Pa, farmer of Salisbury Twp in 1903 (545)

xii. Abraham Patton, carpenter and builder in Alert, Salisbury Twp., was born near his present home Jan 31, 1840. Abraham enlisted in Company A, 79th Pa Vol Inf in Aug 1861 (mentions his war experience etc) He marr Miss Mary Palmer of Earl Twp in Jan 1870; five children named briefly in (545)

xiii. Mary Patton, born 1841 Pa, marr Harrison Ross, ex-county Register of Chester Co.

xiv Harriet Patton, b. 1844 Pa, m John Ross farmer of Chester Co.

xv. Leah Patton, b. 1847 (unmarried, per 545 p 1221.) She was named after her mother.

(1) James Patton did not have a son born 1795-1800 according to the 1800 or 1810 census, and none of the several accounts of his life mentions a son named Linton. We cannot find William or Thomas for certain in these census schedules.

Note—LINTON is a very unusual first name, suggesting that his mother was nee Linton. A younger Linton Patton (b. 1819) appears over in Berks Co PA in the 1880 census. This is a good clue for further research.

Robert J Patton Jr makes the valid point that Linton could be a son of one John Patton of Earl Twp., who served in the Revolution. So far we only have circumstantial evidence, which is contradictory, as to his possible parents. This line is being published here as a basis for further research.

Between the years 1737 and 1749, several adjoining tracts of land were warranted for three men named Patton; these lands lay on the banks of the Susquehanna River in what is now West Hempfield Twp. (See map). These men, James Patton, John Patton, and Hugh Patton, were all born roughly in the period 1710-1718 and were surely close kin. As a matter of speculation, they could easily have been brothers, who recently arrived from overseas, probably northern Ireland. As can be judged by the discussion under John Patton, below, in the early years of Lancaster County things were still pretty turbulent, so it will not surprise us if it is not possible to find enough records to state the relationships between the following Pattons with absolute certainty. The fact that James Patton's deathbed will was witnessed by John and Hugh Patton (who were not sons) suggests that they were his brothers.

James Patton was a jury member in Lancaster in Nov. 1733; this is surely the James who was on a posse with John Patton ca. Nov 1732. He was hence born prior to (say) 1712. James Patton, probably this man, entered 200 acres on 22 July 1737 in Hempfield Twp, on the banks of the Susquehanna River. Tax lists prior to 1750 are missing, and in 1751 no James Patton appears in Hempfield. 1752-55 tax lists? On 10 Feb. 1755 James Patton of Manor Twp. left a will in Lancaster Co which was probated 28 Feb. 1755. (Manor Twp was formed from the southern portion of Hempfield in the late 1750's; although James' land was clearly in Hempfield as seen on today's maps, in those early days there was surely confusion as to what township (let alone what state) one was living in! His will (Lanc B:84) was nuncupative, being dictated on his deathbed only two hours before he expired; witnesses were John and Hugh Patton. They were his neighbors, were of age, and were most likely his brothers. James named his wife Martha executor along with Hugh Patton, who renounced. His will stated "All my children to have an equal share provided the oldest bring up and maintain the youngest until they are able to take care of themselves." They are not named here. His will suggests that he had at least three children. At the March 1757 Orphan's court Rebecca Patton, minor daughter of James, deceased, over the age of 14 years, chose Hugh Cunningham guardian in place of Hugh Patton; at the same time Cunningham was appointed guardian of Esther Patton, another minor daughter. Following the death of her husband, Martha married second Hugh Cunningham. On 3 March 1762 Hugh and Martha his wife, late Martha Patton, executrix of James Patton, dec'd., filed a final "Accompt" with the Lancaster Co Orphan's court. Items included allowances for maintaining, clothing and schooling Rebecca, Esther and Elizabeth Patton; no other children are named.

The "200 acre" tract of James Patton was not surveyed until 1774, at which time it was divided into three smaller tracts. The total acreage came to about 235 acres. The three tracts although only roughly equal in size may correspond to a division of his estate among surviving heirs? The eastern tract named "Magi" was patented to Hugh Cunningham; the middle tract was patented in 1774 by a younger James Patton*, and the western (river) tract was not surveyed or patented until 1804-05 for Andrew Kaufman. Children of James and Martha Patton:

a. Rebecca Patton, b. ca 1742, over age 14 in 1757.
b. Esther Patton, b. 1740's.
c. Elizabeth Patton, a minor in 1757.

* This James was evidently the eldest son of Hugh Patton Senior as will be discussed below.
John Patton. This man was born by about 1710; resident of Hempfield Twp. by 1732, hence a bit earlier than some Pattons to enter this area. At the time Lancaster County was divided from Chester in 1729, the southeastern boundary of Lancaster was set at Octoraro Creek, and the southern boundary was set at the border of the Province of Maryland, to lie open to the westward. At the time, the boundary between the two colonies was unknown as it had never been surveyed. There were relatively few families living to the north of Octoraro, and at least some claimed land based on Maryland Rights (grants).

Things went well for a time until one Thomas Cressop "and some other people of loose morals and turbulent spirits" settled on these lands, disturbing the Indians who were friends and allies of the Pennsylvanians, burnt their cabins and drove them away, claiming to be under Maryland government. Others soon came in and followed their example, settling on land as far as 20 miles north of Octoraro. In late 1732 a warrant for the arrest of two sons of John Lowe was directed to the Constable of Hempfield; they were the ringleaders in the violence. A group of armed men was dispatched to apprehend the Lowes. These included Charles Jones, James Patison, Alexander McKey, John Capper, John Hart, John Pattan, James Pattan, James Pattison Jr., John Trotter, and William Macmanac. The men on this posse were all early settlers in Hempfield Twp. The captured men were presented to the Penna. authorities and released on promise of good behaviour until they should appear before the next Court of General Quarter Sessions. Their father promptly took the matter to a Justice of the Provincial Court of Maryland who had Lord Baltimore write a nasty letter to the Proprietaries of Pennsylvania in Philadelphia asking for an explanation. (232) At some point the boundary dispute did get settled; the point of interest to us is that two Pattons, most likely brothers, were on the spot; both were likely fit and not afraid to use "weapons, offensive and defensive, in a riotous manner..." (232)

Although early (pre-1750) tax lists are lost, the Lancaster Co Commissioner’s book records that in 1742 the tax collector for Hempfield township was John Patton. (102) He was on the 1751 Hempfield tax list, the earliest to survive. (87)

John died (intestate) in the spring of 1769; on 3 April 1769 the Lancaster probate court granted letters of administration to his estate to Thomas Patton of Manor Twp; Hugh Patton of Hempfield Twp, and Thos Reigate of Lancaster Borough were security. John's tract of land styled "Judea" (warrant dated 6 April 1744) was resurveyed and patented in 1782 to Thomas Patton, probably his son.

a. Thomas Patton, probable only son of John, based on his evidently inheriting the entire tract discussed above. The 1779 tax list of Manor Tp shows Thomas Patton Sr and Jr. The 1790 census shows one Thomas Patton in Manor Twp. (1-4-1), hence probably the younger Thomas. This line has not been traced.
HEMPFIELD MANOR
Proprietaries Tract
2816 acres
Surv. March 31, 1740/1

MANOR TWP.
Hugh Patton of Hempfield/Manor Twp., Lancaster Co., PA (851)

HUGH PATTON1, parents unknown, born 1717/18 perhaps in Northern Ireland, came to Pennsylvania by Mar. 30, 1749 when he received warrant for 100 acres in Hempfield twp., Lancaster Co., Pa. He bought 100 acres more on March 12, 1752. When surveyed on Mar. 19, 1761 they contained 215 acres and patented same on April 29, 1761, when it was apparently in Manor twp. The map on page 23.3 shows that his land was just on the Manor side of the Manor-Hempfield line. It adjoined land of James Patton (warranted 1737), John Patton (warranted 1744) and Ulrich Shelby (warrant 1750). These men are clearly related. He married Eve, perhaps BARBER*. He was on 1751 and 1756 tax list for Hempfield twp. He was guardian of children of James Patton, likely his brother, until the widow remarried. In the churchyard of Donegal Presbyterian Church we find his final resting place. "Here lies the body of Hugh Patten, who departed this life October 8, 1770, aged 52 years." (590) He was possessed of 215 acres in Hempfield twp. and 70 acres in Manor township. In 1758 he is shown on tax lists along with a Mathew Patton and in 1769 with a Joseph Patton- they were surely kin. His issue:

a. James Patton, b ca 1738 see below
b. Mary Patton, born ca. 1740; no further information
c. Margaret Patton, born ca 1745, m. Robert McKeen and moved away after her parents died.
d. Hugh Patton2, b. 1750 see below
e. Joseph Patton, b ca 1758; he was over 14 when in 1773 he chose Nathaniel Barber to be his guardian. He probably married Mary and moved away after 1788. He was a freeman in Hempfield in 1780-81, according to tax lists, on 1788 Donegal Presbyterian Church roll.
f. Elizabeth Patton, born ca 1760, no other information.

* Eve died after Hugh. Because Nathaniel Barber was guardian to her son, it is speculated that she may have been a Barber.

a. James Patton, being the eldest son, presumably inherited land from his father. We have not checked all land transactions here but he seems to be the James Patton taxed on 250 acres of land. Presumably he would have sold land about then. James married about 1771, member of Donegal Presbyterian Church. He is on tax lists consistently beginning in 1769 and ending in 1786 when he moved away. During the American Revolution he served his country. In 1778 he was deputy wagon master of Conestoga and in 1781 was Cap. 7th Co., 4th Batt. of Lancaster Militia. (Pa Arch 5:VII 415). His lieutenant was Christian Ferree, the Sgt. of this company was Jacob Force in 1782. (183) These were probably sons of John Ferree who owned land next to Hugh Patton (see map).

b. Hugh Patton Jr, son of Hugh and Eve, born 1750, probably Lancaster Co., PA. In 1776 he was taxed in Little Britain Twp. and served as Pvt under Capt. Robt. Campbell 2d Co., 6 Batt. Lancaster Co Militia. He married Elizabeth HANNA in St. James Episcopal Church (Lancaster, Pa) on 4 Feb 1778, served in Am. Rev. from Little Britain twp., and moved to or near Cecil twp., Washington Co., PA by 1780/81 when he served as private under Capt. Rankin. 1781 Wash. Co., Capt. Thomas Rankin, 5th Co., 4th Batt., Wash. Co., Militia. Marched Sept 1781 and ordered to rendezvous 3-1-1782 and still there 9-4-1782. On 3 Feb 1785 he bought land in Chartiers twp from James Miller of Cecil twp., Wash. Co., PA. 1790 census—Wash. Co., PA, Chartiers Twp. 1-3-5. On 31 Dec 1791 bought 150 acres from James Miller in Chartiers twp., Wash. Co. By 1812 he moved to Jefferson Co., OH, on tax list living at Island Cr, where he died April 2, 1816. It is not known when his wife died. He is said to have had 11 children, seven born 1790 or earlier, including 3 sons. This information is from the DAR Library and subject to further verification. The names of children, presumably taken from land deeds (no will found):

23.4
[23] Hugh Patton Jr. ²  (ca 1750-1813) issue (851):

1) Mary Patton, born ca. 1779. Mary m. William Aiken on 6 Sept. 1809. He was born 16 May 1780 Co. Antrim, IR and died 1866. He was a son of John/Jane AKEN. John had bros. Joseph and James. Issue of Mary and William:
   a. John Aiken
   b. Hugh Aiken
   c. George Aiken, b. 1814
   d. William Aiken  b. 7-14-1819  m. Maria MARTIN 1854.
   e. Elizabeth Aiken, born ...... m. .......... Mc MILLAN.
   f. Nathan Aiken, born ca 1824, marr ca 1845 Lizzie EDGAR, 10 children
   g. Mary Aiken  b. 4-6-1826  d. 1899

2) Rebecca Patton, bc 1781. Rebecca m. Robert McClARON or McClain (851)

3) Nathan Patton³, born ca. 1783; Nathan married 1 July 1806 Margaret Eakin, who was born IR. Their 10 issue:
   a) Hugh Patton, b. 5 Feb. 1808, m. Jane Chambers about 1830. - 1850 Mercer Co PA??
   b) John E Patton, b. 3 May 1809 Pa, d. 14 July 1889; m. Elizabeth Hosier about 1830. They were living in 1880 at Sandy Lake, Mercer Co Penna (census p 397). She was born about 1816 in New York. 1850-
   c) Jane Patton, b. 14 April 1811, m. John Pedan about 1843 in Mercer Co Pa
   d) William Patton  b. 29 Aug 1812, d. 9 Oct 1813 (851)
   e) Elizabeth Patton, born 28 Jan. 1814, m. David Smith
   f) George Patton, b. 8 Nov. 1815 Pa, marr Maggie ___ (b 1838); they were living next to his brother Nathan in Lawrence Co Pa in 1880.
   g) Mary Patton, b. 8 May 1817 Pa, m. John Blair on ____1843 in Mercer Co Pa (IGI)
   h) Margaret Patton, born 1 March 1819, m. Joseph Eckles. This man was evidently born 3 Oct 1816 Lawrence Co and died 12 July 1862 (IGI).
   i) Nathan Patton (Jr), b. 29 July 1821 Pa, m. Mary Blair prior to 1851. Living 1880 at Neshannock, Lawrence Co Penna with a large family. (Census, p 77B)
   j) Rebecca Patton was b. 24 Dec. 1823, m. Irwin Allen on 5 May 1847 in Mercer Co Penna; she died in 1899 (IGI)

4) Elizabeth Patton, born ca 1785, m. John Brownlee (851)

5) male Patton b ca 1787

6) William Patton, born ca 1789, died in Dec. 1860 (Guernsey Co OfI) William was in Jefferson Co Ohio in 1820 in Island Creek Twp. and appears on subsequent census records in Adams Twp. Prior to 18 15 William m. Grace ______ who was born ca 1792 and died 4-18-1881 in Guernsey Co., OH as did he. (She may have been a McCall- note two sons with this middle name). Estate papers for Wm Patton filed at G Co CH file #2008, not checked. Issue included:
   a) son, born prior to 1815 -this is possibly Hugh Patton who was b 1814 Pa, m Mariah ...., both living in 1850 in Spencer Twp, Guernsey Co Oh. Estate admin papers for Hugh with Maria as adm are at Guernsey Co courthouse (files 1994, 2356) They had issue. (see below)
   b) son, b 1815-19
   c) Isabella Patton, b. 1-20-1819, d. 11-20-1903 m. John BURROWS (not found in 1850)
   e) Grace Emily Patton, born 1829 Oh, at home in 1850
   f) Nancy H Patton, b 1835 Oh
   g) John McCall Patton, born 1837 Oh.

7) child, born c 1791

8) child, born c 1792/3

23.5
Hugh Patton Jr.² (ca 1750-1813)

9) Martha Patton b. 8-11-1794, d. 1-23-1884. Married m. 1816 George Aikin who served in the 1812 War, born 6-24-1782 in Antrim Co., IA. In 1850 there is a George Eaken living in Perry Tp, Tuscarawas Co., OH (p. 166), probably this man. He died 6-22-1863 Tuscarawas Co., OH while she died in Milnersville, Guernsey Co., OH. Note that this family's last name is variously spelled Aikin(s), Aiken(s), Eakin(s) etc. Issue:
   a) Jane Eakin, b. 6-24-1819, m. John Montgomery
   b) Hugh Patton Eakin b. 6-15-1820 in Penna, living in 1850 in Adams Twp, Guernsey Co., Ohio. He died on 1-7-1895, m. Isabel Sankey Reed who was born about 1825 in OhIo
   c) John W Eakin
   d) William Eakin
   e) George W Eakin b. 4-9-1826
   f) Eliz. Hannah Eakin b. 5-8-1827
   g) Mary Ann Eakin b. 5-18-1828
   h) Martha Eakin
   i) James P. Eakin b. 6-10-1832
   j) Margaret Eakin

Hugh Patton, born 1814 in Penna, was surely in this line. (see William Sr above) According to the account of his grandson, Hugh came from Harrison Co., Ohio to near Claysville, Guernsey Co., Ohio. In fact he more likely came from adjacent Jefferson County. Hugh married Maria about 1839. They are present on the 1850 census in Spencer Twp, Guernsey Co., Ohio. Hugh was prosperous and owned 300 or 400 acres of land. Both he and his wife died in the 1850s. His estate papers are at the county courthouse (not checked).
   a) James Patton, b. 1840 Oh
   b) Jane Patton, b. 1843 Oh
   c) David Patton, b. 1845 Oh. See estate of David S Patton, file # 15435, G. Co. Oh.
   d) Robert W Patton, b. 1848 near Claysville, married Martha E Mintier about 1870.
      1] James Elmer Patton, MD, b. 6 Nov 1873 Adams Twp. His biog is in Sarchey, "Hist of Guernsey Co." (1911)
James Patten of Donegal Twp. wrote his will 15 Sept. 1746, probated 23 Sept. 1746. In it he named his wife, Mary Patten alias Alison, and left bequests to a servant and to his "friends" James Patton, Thomas Patton, and James, son of Thomas Patton. He and Mary Alison evidently had no children but he did mention an Elizabeth Alison Junior. (Lanc. Will book A:1:117). The fact that this man names two other James Pattons (not counting the James who died 1739) suggests that we may not have complete records of each and every Patton living in Lancaster Co. at this time!

His wife Mary wrote her will in 1740 and it was admitted to probate 10 Jan. 1746/47. She appointed "her loving friend" John Byers to be executor. Assuming this is the same man discussed above in section 22, p.2, this provides a link to the Salisbury Twp Patton group. She ordered her servant John Boggs to "get up his Indentures that is lodged with Andrew Galbreath"; Boggs, a minor, then appeared before the orphan's court and chose [John Byers?] as gdn. She left legacies to several friends but did not mention children—probably there were none. Witnesses were James Allison and David Byers.

Thomas Patton, born by 1715, on a jury in 1736. Thomas received a warrant for 100 acres in Donegal Twp in 1739 and an additional 30 acres there in 1759, showing he remained in Donegal Twp. He is most likely the Thomas Patton who received a legacy from James Patten of Donegal Twp in 1746; they were probably cousins although Thomas is referred to as a "friend". The Thomas who received a legacy had a son James. He was on 1750 and 1751 tax lists there. When Mt Joy Twp was cut off in 1759 he appears in this new township. Thomas of Mt Joy Twp. died testate in Lancaster Co. His will was dated 4 March 1748 and proved on 1 Nov. 1762. He named his wife, Janet; children Wm, Nathan, Jean, Elizabeth, and Rebecca. His executors were Samuel Wilson (neighbor—see map) and William Miller.

a. William Patton, living 1779
b. Nathan Patton was living 1773 on 100 acres in Mt Joy Twp; member of Donegal Presbyterian Church in 1776. He evidently served in RW—see (183). He died 1783—will signed 23 Sept. 1779, probated 9 April 1783. He listed only his brothers and sisters as legatees so was surely unmarried. (Lanc wills D:172.)
c. Jean Patton, living 1779.
d. Elizabeth Patton, living 1779.
e. Rebecca Patton, single in 1776, member Donegal Presbyterian Ch. (158: 4:189), living 1779.
f. Martha Patton, not named in Thomas’ will, was named as a sister of Nathan in the latter’s will; she married John Wilson.

Other Pattons of Donegal Twp.

Egle, in series 4 vol I:216 gives more of the 1776 Donegal church roll and two whole pews were filled with Pattons! (158) In one pew we find the Widow Paton, Jas. Paton, com., Joseph Paton, Mary Paton, Elizabeth Paton, Eliza Grant ... and learn "This family resides south of Work's." Another pew was occupied by Thomas, Sommer, Thomas, Jean, Rebecca, Joseph, and Mary Patton. Many details concerning their neighbors are given. This list suggests that we could learn more about the above families. The Thomas Patton tract "Fidelity" was patented in 1795 to Thomas Wilson so we can conclude that the land did not remain long in the family.
Thomas Patton received a warrant for 100 acres on 13 Oct. 1739 in Donegal Twp. and added 30 acres in 1759; these combined tracts were resurveyed in Feb. 1760. Surrounding land was mostly taken up between 1740 and 1745.
The Rev. John Elder was pastor at Paxtang Church early as 1740, and when in the next year the
great schism in the Presbyterian church began he came to stand for the "Old Side" views. His
congregation stood firmly behind him, including David Patton, of whom we will speak shortly.
Beginning in 1745 Rev. John Roan came into the area, and served the churches of Derry, Paxtang,
and Donegal. He became an exponent of the "New Side" Presbyterianism (less orthodox in matters
of belief and customs). The Pattons who followed him will be be discussed later. The Paxtang
Presbyterian Church is the oldest in Central Pennsylvania. (187)

David Patton Sr. appears in the first (1750) extant tax list of Paxtang Twp, in the north end,
and may have been present there before this. One source (190) says he was born in Northern Ireland
and since he named his lands after places in Ireland this seems likely. In 1754 David was a signatory
to the call to Rev. Jno Elder. (189) In 1756 the tax returns noted a number of residents who had fled
due to the depredations of the Indians, including Patton. (158-111-3) In 1758 we find two men of the
name David Patton, one a freeman. Later tax lists of Paxtang are very spotty but David is listed
consistently. In 1775 a David Patton got two land warrants (location?) One was named "Kilkenny"
and the other "Armagh" which are both names of towns and counties in Ireland. In 1783 Dauphin
Co. was created out of part of western Lancaster Co. David Patton of Paxton Twp. wrote his will
on 23 July 1783 and it was probated 19 Oct. 1784 in Lancaster Co. He named his wife, Rebecca

His wife Sarah died 24 May 1835 aged 76. (187) David was a member of Capt James Cowden's
company of the 4th Battalion of Lancaster Co. on a muster dated 13 March 1776. (158:1:259). His
wife was surely Sarah Forster, a daughter of James Forster and Elizabeth Moore; James was
b. 1728, was a soldier in the Jersey campaign of 1776 in Col Burd's battalion of Lancaster Co.
Associators. (153). Sarah died 24 May 1835. The following are given as children in Ancestral File
419:
1) David Patton (III), born about 1778
2) John C Patton, born about 1780
3) Elizabeth Patton, b. 1782, m. Daniel Macready, d. 12 Jan 1838. (158)
4) James Patton, born about 1784
5) Dr William Patton, born 1778 Derry Twp., married Eleanor Whitehill Kean in Derry
Church on 31 March 1808. (Egle, 158. (Egle gives the date of 24 March in ref. (153) so is not consistent).
She was the only child of Judge John Kean and Jean Hamilton (his biog. in 153). [Ancestral
File says her mother was Mary Whitehill?] William died 30 March 1816 and Mrs Patton then
married second Christian Spayd "and left descendants", by which husband not stated. (153).
She was born 1 Feb 1787, died 30 May 1865 Hummelstown, Dauphin Co Pa. Both are
buried in the Derry Presb Church Cem there.
1810 census? Did he leave a will? need Dauphin Co records
6) Sarah Patton, b. 1795, d. 9 Feb. 1816 aged 19, buried Old Paxton Cem. (158:111)
7) Agnes C Patton, b. 1797, d. 20 Feb 1840 age 43. (158:111:1:509).
8) Hugh Patton, born 4 Dec 1808, died 3 Sept 1829, buried Old Paxtang Cem.
b. Joseph Patton, b. about 1766?; living 1783.
c. Elizabeth Patton, born ca. 1762, living 1783.
d. Jane Patton, living 1783
 e. Rebecca Patton, b. ca 1768, m. ... Gamble; evid single in 1783.
f. Martha Patton? not in will, given as a dau by Egle (158)
g. Sarah Patton, b. ..., m. John Hatfield prior to 1783. Hatfield also served in Capt. James Cowden's
Company, 4th Battalion of Lancaster Co. (Pa Archives, S: VII: 338.)

25.1
This brief section will deal with Pattons who settled in Derry Township, originally of Lancaster County Pennsylvania, but which is later found in Dauphin County after that county was split off. The early records are sparse so our conclusions must be tentative at present!

**John Patton** was on Rev. John Roan's subscription list "to help Derry" Presbyterian congregation in 1745. This says that he was surely of age then and hence born prior to 1724- he is not found on later lists. This was surely not the John who married Susannah Espy fifteen years later (see following page). We need to check tax lists 1750-1760, but these are fragmentary at best. John Patton could possibly be the father of James and/or John Patton (below) who both belonged to Rev. Roan's congregation, although this is purely surmise.

**James Patton**, born est. 1752, was married to Eleanor Fleming of Derry on 25 Oct 1774 by Rev. John Roan. (158:11) We may suspect that this James was a brother (or other close kin) to John, following, as both were contemporaries and married by the same minister. James Patton appears on the 1779 tax return for Derry with 80 acres of land. Another 1779 tax list entitled "2nd Continental Tax" lists his name also; this would appear to be a special tax to finance the Revolutionary War effort. He was also taxed here in 1780 and 1781, the last year I checked. Did he move? If not, any will or later record would be in Dauphin Co (erected 1785). Check. James was certainly of age to have served in the military; however careful check of the numerous Lancaster Co Militia lists does not show a James Patton who was clearly a resident of Derry township. A James Patton sold land ca 1776 in Derry Tp (T:176.)

According to Egle (153) a Thomas Patton and Eleanor Fleming were parents of Dr William Patton. Egle often got details wrong, his notes being sometimes based on faulty memory of older people rather than actual documents.

An unidentified James Pattin and wife Mary sold lot 199 in Carlisle (Cumberland Co) to James Fleming on 14 Oct 1760. (2A:98) This may be purely coincidence or a useful clue.

**Mary Patton** was born 24 Dec. 1794, died 23 March 1812, buried in Derry Presbyterian Churchyard. Her affiliations unknown.

**Hugh Patton**, 1809-1829, is also buried in Derry Presbyterian Cemetery.

> This group of Pattons has not been thoroughly worked out but is presented here in the hopes that some future researcher may find something here with which to pursue further study.
John Patton, born about 1740-2, was married to Susanna Espy in 1760 by Rev. John Roan. As noted above, he was the leading "New Side" Presbyterian minister and had congregants from Derry, Paxtang, and Hannover Twp's. Susanna was born ca 1743, the daughter of Josiah and Elizabeth Crain Espy. Josiah was born in Antrim, Ireland in 1699, settled in Hannover Twp., ran a blacksmith shop and became the wealthiest man in the vicinity. Hannover tax lists from 1760-69 are missing and we are not sure where the happy couple lived during this period. (Some think he went to NC.)

In 1771 a John Patton affixed his name to a subscription list for the building of a stone and lime wall around the graveyard at Derry meeting house, located in Londonderry Twp. (158: III:211) In 1771 and 1772 we find his name in West Hannover Twp. along with Jas McClure, who was married by Rev. Roan also in 1760 to Susannah Espy's sister Mary. John then lived from 1773 through 1778 in Londonderry Twp. (tax lists).

Just a month after the Declaration of Independence we find him in arms. His name is found on the "Muster roll of Capt. Robert McCallen's Company destined for Camp in the Jerseys. 37 privates, 2 sergeants, 2 corporals, and one drummer. Mustered and passed before the Committee of Observation & Inspection in Lancaster the 20th of Aug. 1776." The men were given an advance of fifty shillings (L 2. 10) each by their Captain. (Penna Archives Ser. 5 vol VII: 1076). This company was composed almost entirely of Londonderry Township men plus Thomas Espy and another man from Derry and formed part of the Third Battalion of Lancaster Co., commanded by Col. Bertram Galbraith (also a congregant of Rev. Roan's). Another Capt. in this Battalion was Capt. Robert Craig, son of David and Margaret Patton Craig (p. 22,4). Those who marched to the Jerseys saw action. At the Battle of Princeton, which took place at Stonybrook, about a mile west of Princeton, Washington achieved a bloody victory over Cornwallis on 3 Jan. 1777. These troops were engaged in other costly engagements also.

After 1778 no record is found for John Patton in Londonderry; the time immediately after the Revolution was a time of much dislocation. Many men set out for new areas. With a common name such as John Patton it is very difficult to say for sure what happened to him. In 1785 this area became part of Dauphin Co.; no John Patton is found in the 1790 or 1800 census here. It is claimed by an early Espy researcher that John and Susanna remained in Paxtang and are buried there (188). Although many of the Espy family are buried in the Old Paxtang Chuch cemetery, no record of the burial of John or Susanna is found. Based on the above (admittedly negative) evidence, they may have set out ca 1779 in search of a new life elsewhere. We find for example a John Patton in Newtown Tp, Cumberland Co beginning 1778, near several Espy families. Or did John fall in battle?

Some have claimed that John who married Susannah Espy went in 1760 to Rowan Co. North Carolina where he was a blacksmith, having learned the trade at the hand of Josiah Espy. This John Patton, who died testate in 1800 naming wife Susannah, is discussed in [37], as your author feels that this is where he belongs. John Patton, blacksmith, was documented as being in Rowan by 1768. No fewer than four men named John Patton married women named Susannah, so there is ample room for coincidence here! This matter is far from clear; your author feels the preponderance of the evidence favors John staying in Pennsylvania. COMMENTS INVITED.

John Patton of Derry was probably a brother or cousin to James Patton (g, v,) who was also married by Rev. John Roan.
Settlements west of the Susquehanna

Lancaster County was formed 9 June 1729, containing 17 original townships. The population grew rapidly, and over the years the original townships were subdivided, and as the settlers spilled over the Susquehanna to lands lying to the West it became necessary to erect new townships. These new townships are in areas represented by the modern Pennsylvania counties of York, Adams, Cumberland and Franklin. A small inset map below will show the townships west of the Susquehanna which were erected between 1730 and 1749. Since that time these townships have also been extensively subdivided and renamed, and new counties erected.

In this section [27] we will discuss Pattons who settled in several of these western townships, showing tantalizing clues that they were related to lines that have been discussed. The Pattons who settled along the Conococheague had especially numerous descendants so they will be given the following section [28] for separate discussion.

Townships of Lancaster Co Pa. formed 1730-1749

James Patton appears as a private in an account of the Militia Draught made in the West End of Strasburgh Twp. (ca 1777); he was in Capt. James Brown's Co. of the Seventh Battalion of Lancaster Militia. In this capacity he appears in "A list of the poor associators in Strasburgh Twp., Lancaster County, who went to the camps in the Jerseys in Col. John Ferrer's Batt'n, in the month of August, 1776, and relief extended to their distressed families" as "James Patton, left a wife and child." He must have been recently married, as this list indicates if there were more than one child. He appears as Sgt. James Patton on a muster roll of the Seventh dated 20 Oct. 1781. This James is not found in 1790 Lancaster census; no property records located.
Pennsboro Twp.

Pennsborough (as it was sometimes spelled) Twp. lay across the Susquehanna from Paxton (Paxtang) Township.

James Patton was a pioneer settler in the area to the west of the Susquehanna River. Although not much can be learned about him what we do know shows that he has numerous ties to the other Patton groups. He may be the James who was a jury member in 1733 in Lancaster Co. James did not obtain title to land. He died shortly before 30 March 1739; (his widow) Elizabeth along with Morgan Patton and John White were on that date granted letters of administration for "the sd. province and the Counties of Newcastle, Kent & Sussex on Delaware" for the estate of James Patton of "Pensborough Twp." This would suggest that he owned property in Delaware, but according to the archivist at Penna. State Archives this was a standard legal phrase, and in any case search of Delaware records revealed nothing. Evidently within the year his wife also died, for on 31 March 1740 when the account was made of his estate the first two items were for funeral charges for James Patton, decd. and for Widow Pattens Funeral Charges. Other interesting items are charges for "Inventry of Jas Pattens Will" and "To the probate of Wido Pattens Will". Neither of these alleged wills was recorded in Lancaster Co. He may have had children- his inventory lists three beds, enough for several children.

The administrator of his estate was John Byers, whom we have met before and was frequently chosen by the family for this duty; he may have in addition to being trustworthy have been the only relation who was capable of this task. Since he married a Patton girl in Monaghan, Ireland this suggests that James was also from there. Morgan Patton may have been a brother or perhaps a cousin. Another possible link- a debt of L 2.11.9 was due to William Allison, who was mentioned in the will of Mary (Mrs. James) Patton of Donegal Twp. James belonged to the congregation of Rev. Thos. Craighead who was due L6.6.0 from the estate.

Rev. Thomas Craighead was the second minister of Old Pequea Church, 1733-36. He was succeeded in 1738 by Rev. David Alexander and went to the Cumberland Valley beyond the Susquehannah River, where he died in the pulpit of the Big Spring Meeting House on a Sunday in June 1739 at the conclusion of a sermon. (Klein, HMI, "Lancaster Co Hist.", 1924, vol II).

It is very possible that James Patton came from Old Pequea, Salisbury Twp., along with Rev. Craighead, or perhaps in advance of him. James was a contemporary of Robert Patton (d 1745) of Salisbury Twp., who had a son James. It is possible that James and Robert could have been brothers but this is speculation.
Cumberland County, Pennsylvania was erected in 1750 from a large area of western Lancaster Co. Several of its townships were huge, including West Pennsboro, which was initially almost as large as present day Lancaster Co. The first tax list extant is for 1751 and in that year we find Thomas and William Patton in West Pennsboro. The fact they were present in the first tax list probably indicates that they were settled in this area for some time prior to the beginning of Cumberland records. (Lancaster tax lists are all missing prior to 1750. In 1752 just Thomas is listed, and in 1753 neither. Tax lists are then missing until 1762, in which year we find John and William Patton, surely brothers, both with land, listed consecutively. [NEED tax lists 1762-78.]

An unknown Patton was the father of a & b below:

a. John Patton on Pennsboro tax list 1762 with 160 acres, warranted free. John of W Pennsboro witnessed the will of John Miller in 1775. John died testate 1783. (Cumberland Co will bk D:174-5) Written 19 July 1783, he named his wife Margaret, his daughters Ann and Jennet, and his brother William. "As my Brother William Patton hath been Equal Share [?] with one in all the Other Estate Real and Personal now between us I allow all our Lawful Debts to be paid Equally out of the Whole Estal" (sic). Joint executors were his brother William Patton and Hugh Patton (no relation stated). Witnesses were Robert McCaul, William Patton Jr., and Charles Leeper. Will probated 28 Aug 1783; widow objected claiming dower interest in the real estate.
   1. Ann Patton
   2. Jennet Patton

b. William Patton, born ..., surely the brother of John as mentioned in John's will. William is presumably the man living here in 1751 (tax list); shown on 1762 tax list with 150 acres, warranted (but not patented). This refers to a tract of 150 acres in Pennsboro Twp. on the north side of "Conodoguino Creek" which was warranted on 6 April 1744. Significantly, on the same date John Patton obtained a warrant for 100 acres of land in Hempfield Twp. IF This is the same John as "a" above, we have a good link back to the Hempfield group. (See discussion under Hugh, below). NEED tax lists 1762-78. William Patton of West Pennsboro sold a tract in Rye Twp. (87 acres) on 4 April 1774. (C:460).
   1. William Patton Jr. presumably a son, the man who witnessed John's will. A younger William died testate in 1796 in Cumberland (F:68), NEED THIS WILL.
Hugh Patton appears in W Pennsboro records beginning at least in 1778 (tax list need to check pre-1778). Pvt. Hugh Patton is recorded on the muster list of Capt. James Irwin's volunteer party that marched to Frankstown in 1781; the lieutenant of this company was John Patton. (Pa Arch ser 5 vol 6 p 640) All the men of this detachment were West Pennsboro men. Hugh was present in the first Federal census of 1790 with six males over 16, 2 under 16 and two females. This would seem to indicate he ran an inn or some other business to account for this many adult males in one household. He died, testate, in 1793. > NEED his will.

John Patton of West Pennsboro Twp. is found on the 1790 census with 2 females; living next to William, (q. v.) John signed his will 17 Aug 1798; probated Feb. 1805. Plantation to be sold within five years. Wife, Elizabeth. Sister, Margaret Gibson. Daughter, Mary, a minor. "The child my wife Elizabeth is now with". [He must have been rather young.] He named his brother, Thomas Patton. Executors were wife, Jared Graham, John Purdy. NOTE-an earlier Jared Graham was a neighbor of Robert Patton (d. 1745) in Salisbury Twp. And Jared Graham also witnessed the will of William Patton (above); probably kin.

[Thos Patton not found 1790 or 1800- maybe living with William?]

Mary Patton is found on 1790 W Pennsboro area census living next to John and Wm above. Three females lived in her household. Was she a widow? Consult tax lists. Also found 1800 Cumberland census.

Research notes:

need to get Cumberland wills. The abstracts are pretty bad.
work on tax lists
this line not fully worked out
John Patton was born 1749 in Ireland, and according to the family legend stole passage on an outgoing vessel bound for America about the year 1765. At some time in the early 1770's he met and married Mary McKeehan. She was born on 15 Dec. 1751, and came in her youth via Philadelphia to Cumberland Co. Her birthplace has been given as England (462) but was more likely Ireland or Scotland instead, in view of the distinctly Scottish form of her name. John was a soldier in the company of Capt. Samuel Finton of Newtown, Sixth Cumberland Militia. Also serving in this company was a Samuel McKichen (1779). The 1779 tax list of Newtown Twp shows Saml and James McGeehan, and "Patton, John, M'tn. 100 ac." Shortly thereafter they removed to the head of a creek called Gunpowder Branch in Washington Co. NC (later Tenn). This site was chosen because there was a valuable source of saltpetre in caves there. As a child she had been apprenticed to the trade of gunpowder making, and she had a gunpowder mill built to her specifications there by Michael Hyder. This was a trip-hammer type mill, the working of which is described in (462) She set up business and was soon making a valuable contribution to the patriotic cause. The location of her mill is very significant because nearby was fought on 7 Oct. 1780 the Battle of Kings Mountain, which turned the tide of the war in the South. The gunpowder from her mill was used by the troops of Col's. Campbell, Shelby and Sevier. A huge iron kettle used in the mill is on display at the Rocky Mount Historical Museum in Sullivan Co., Tenn. "Gunpowder Mary" was a genuine heroine of the time. She was industrious, hardworking, and continued to make powder after the war, often making deliveries herself over the mountains. She was rewarded by owning some 3000 acres of land. The names of her parents are unknown. A John McKeehan died in West Pennsboro Twp. (Cumb. Co.) in 1782 and mentioned in his will (D:140) some land he had purchased from (Hugh) Patton. John did not mention a daughter Mary. John Patton died in 1801; Mary died in Dec 1836; they are buried in Patton-Simmons cemetery near Milligan in Carter Co., Tenn. (181, 462)
a. Margaret Patton, b. ca 1774, m. Brewer McKeehan 27 May 1794 Greene Co Tenn.
b. Joanna Patton, m. John Williams on 29 Dec 1800 Carter Co Tenn.
c. Mary Patton, m. James Gourley 7 March 1804 Carter Co TN
d. Lavinia Patton, m. Nathan Peoples on 17 June 1807 Carter Co Tenn.
e. Ann Patton was born ca ca 1778; she had a son by Samuel English who retained his mother's name, as there were no sons to carry on the family name. Ann later married Reuben Cox on 10 Feb 1818 in Carter Co Tenn.
1) Samuel English Patton, b. 30 July 1799 (not 1789 as in DAR). He married 30 Aug 1830 Temperance Morgan in Carter Co Tenn.; she was born 11 Dec 1811 in Wilkes Co. NC, a daughter of Alice Cates Morgan (1781-1855), died 30 Aug. 1861. Samuel E Patton lived in the home of his grandparents on Gunpowder Creek. He assisted his grandmother in the dangerous task of gunpowder manufacture. He and Temperance "Tempe" had thirteen children, including two sets of twins; however only one twin survived. In the year 1851 or 1852, Samuel E Patton and his wife, who had been blessed with a vast amount of property, as well as a large family of children, saw the need of a church for worship. So being impressed, Samuel walked into the midst of the forest, selected the top of a small knoll and said, "Here we will build the church". Patton's Chapel Church
was erected using local materials, and local labor. It stood on the
headwaters of Toll Branch. The church was used on alternate Sundays
by the M E Church, North, the M E Church, South, the Dunkard
Church, and the Christian Church, representing the different
denominations of Samuel's children. An article in 1950 noted that
the building was still well maintained but had not been in use as
a church for some time. Samuel died 4 March 1878 while visiting
his daughter near Bakersville, Mitchell Co, NC; he is buried in Silver
Chapel Church Cemetery there. (547, 549)
1) Sarah Ann Patton, b. 1831, d. 1908, m. 1859 Wm J Silver (1829-
1878); she marr. second Hiram L Hensley.
2) Mary Amney Patton, 1833-1899, m. 1858 Moscs A. Miller
3) David Adams Patton, b 1836, m. 1861 Mary Jane Swingle
4) Joshua Morgan Patton, b. 5 Feb. 1838, died 7 Aug 1919, marr
24 June 1859 to Julia Phillips in Carter Co.
5) Drury Morrow Patton, b. 1840 TN, marr. 1860 Joanna Hyder
6) Thomas Young Patton, b. 1843 [twin], marr 24 Oct 1861 Mary
Jane Phillips (1844-1897) Eleven ch. (549)
7) Alice Elizabeth Patton, 1842-1908, m. Dec 1860 John Young
8) Susan Jane Patton, 1848-1943, m. 1864 Jos B Young (1844-1911)
9) Hetty Rachel Patton, 1850/52-1933, marr 1868 Saml Newton Young.
10) Laura Cordelia Temperance Patton, b. 1856 TN, m Saml C Morgan
in Mitchell Co NC in 1873.
11) Samuel W Patton, evid a twin who d young?
12) Alford M C Patton (547, not in 549)

In addition to the above, we find two early Carter Co. marriages which seem
to belong to this family. One wonders if the two women named below were
additional daughters of John and Mary McKeehan Patton, not named in
previous references.

a. Elizabeth Patton, b. 1780s, m. Robert Gourley 21 Jan 1807
b. Jane Patton, b. 1790s, m. John Gorley 26 Oct 1819.
Descendants of John Patton of the Conococheague Settlement, Western Lancaster Co., Pa. (Died 1741)

(Later Cumberland Co Pa, now Franklin Co Pa.)

D V Agricola, M. D.

1999
The Conococheague Area, Cumberland Valley, Pennsylvania present townships, in Franklin Co., are shown.
Survey for David Alexander for 327 acres, later found to contain only 232 acres.

This land, on Muddy Lick (now Licking Creek) was purchased by John Patton from the heirs of David Alexander. Patton married Alexander's widow.

Penna Surveys A39: 131. LDS film 1 003 579, also at Pa State Archives

28.iv
Around 1734-37 a number of settlers moved into the Conococheague Creek area, then Antrim Twp. in Lancaster Co. This area later became Peters Twp. Cumberland Co. and now constitutes several townships in Franklin Co. Pa. Among the early settlers were several Pattons; their affiliations are discussed below. This is a large and important group and descendants are widespread.

"The first notice we have of one Patton in the Cumberland Valley is in the licenses to settle lands across the River Susquehanna, given by the Deputy Surveyor of the Province of Pennsylvania, one Samuel Blunston of Lancaster. ... The settlers who knew that Indian titles [i. e., claims] to the lands had not been extinguished, complained to the Proprietaries, that they had no "rights" by their lands, so far as actual papers were concerned. Therefore Blunston was sent to give the settlers a little paper called a 'License to Settle'. Therefore the descendants of the settlers are proud of these early settlers who were called then as now Blunston Licensees. Indian titles were extinguished by treaties made in Philadelphia with the Indians in the year, late 1736." (108) [These certificates are not filed with the warrants to land in the Pa. State Archives. The Proprietary Land Office began issuing regular warrants in 1733.]

John Patton¹, born perhaps around 1680, was a licensee for 200 acres of land on the north side of "Conegochege" (Conococheague) Creek, at a place called Pleasant Spring, lying between Gordon Howard's and the Bull Purchase, dated 29th July 1734. There was no survey. (450) John was a resident of Antrim Township when he died some short time prior to Oct. 1741. On the 13th of October his widow Mary Patton was granted letters of administration for the estate of John, deceased, along with Andrew Mc Clerey and Joseph Harris. One can draw many interesting conclusions about this man reading his estate inventory. He left a plantation "in this place" as well as one in Virginia, location not stated. He left behind 64 1/4 yards of "Lining Cloath" (linen) which is evidence that he may have been a weaver in addition to farming. He left a number of bonds due from Robert Patton, some denominated in Pennsylvania currency and others in Maryland currency; also bonds due by Erwin Mc Donell in Maryland currency. This should suggest that John came from Maryland recently and/or had ongoing business relations with men living in Maryland. The total value of his estate was set at L 185 [and change] by Wm McDowell and John McClellan, appraisers.

John died intestate, but he did own land. No patent is found for him but this is not unusual (see discussion under Matthew). We do not know with certainty the names of any children. It would not come amiss to take note of the following, however. John died in Antrim Twp. in late 1741; in Feb. 1744 (possibly earlier) Matthew Patton had land warranted here; he was living here by 1739, as he and Robert Patton were on the Rocky Spring Church roll of that year (121). In the very first year (1751) that tax lists have been preserved for Peters Twp. (formed from part of Antrim), we find Matthew and John Patton in this township. They lived close to one another, and have been regarded by many researchers as brothers.
After John Patton died his estate was appraised by William McDowell (see illustration); McDowell was surely a neighbor as he obtained a warrant for land in Hopewell Twp. in 1737, and in Jan. 1750 was witness to a deed involving land in Peters Twp. along with Mathias (Mathew) Patton. (A: 183) Let us accept without proof that John (d. 1741) is a very likely candidate for the father of John and Matthew Patton.*

As to other relationships of this John, we have already noted his financial dealings with one Robert Patton having ties to Maryland. A Robert Patton was on land in what would become Hamilton Twp by 1737; this man could be his brother or son. Another pioneer west of the Susquehanna was James Patton (d. 1739 Pennsboro Tp), who had links to Maryland through Morgan Patton. Possible sons of John (d. 1741):

I. John Patton, ca 1700-1767  
II. Matthew Patton, ca 1705-1777  
III. Robert Patton, b. ca 1705?

* In 1954 Mrs. C. Flower made a very extensive study of the early Pattons of the Conococheague area in preparation for the paper we list as ref. (108). She was a very experienced researcher who lived in Carlisle, and had been researching local records for over 30 years. She sent Mr. John W. Patton some hundred documents supporting her work, so she was thorough. It was her feeling that Mathew and John Patton (d. 1767) were brothers. She noted that there were few Pattons in the earliest days, which helped simplify matters. If she mentioned Robert Patton in her report this does not appear in ref. (108) but then this would not be surprising because this paper deals with the descendants of John Patton and not collateral lines. Mr. J. Patton notes that some of the records she sent him did not pertain to his direct line.

Some claim John (d. 1741) to be identical with the John Patton, Covenanter who was exiled to the Cardross Colony of South Carolina. This unfortunate man is discussed in the Ayrshire section [7] of this Compendium. John (the Covenanter) was exiled in 1684 so was surely born by about 1664, making him at least 77 years old in 1741. In the opinion of your author, even though the Scots-Irish were sturdy folk, this seems too old for a man setting up a farm in the untamed wilderness!
Inventory of estate of John Patton, 1741. Note the item which reads "... Three Cows in ye woods if found..." From Lancaster Co Hist Soc. Archives.

28.3
I. John Patton^ was born (traditionally) in northern Ireland approximately 1700. According to one family account John settled on Indian lands in 1734, having received a license from the heirs of William Penn to settle. This license for 200 acres of land was dated July 29, 1734." (108) This "license" would presumably refer to a "Blunston License" as discussed above and probably refers to his (presumed) father; your author has not discovered a repository for such semi-official documents- perhaps any that still exist are in private hands. No warrant for this land is indexed in the Penna. Archives (88).

"David Alexander, now deceased, did in his Lifetime obtain an order of Survey for a tract of Land containing 327 acres as appears by the draught situated on Licking Creek then in Hopewell Township Lancaster County now in Peters Township Cumberland County ... he the said David Alexander died Intestate leaving Issue and whereas a certain John Patton did Marry Susanna the Widow and Relict of the said decedent and did maintain and bring up the children of the said decedent until they arrived at the years of Maturity and then did purchase from the said heirs... the whole of the said Tract of land mentioned except fifty two acres which was purchased by William Patton son to the said John Patton from the heirs of the said David Alexander..." (Cumb deeds E:236) As shown on Alexander's survey, the tract on Licking Creek (then called Muddy Lick) contained only 232 acres; it is situated in present-day Montgomery Township in Franklin Co. His land lay adjacent to that of Thomas Evans, whose land when surveyed in 1743 fell into Rathmelton Township. Susanna's maiden name may have been Tassey; John Patton left bequests to an Abigail Tysey.

John is present on Peters Twp. tax lists beginning with the 1751 list, the first one extant; he was listed next to Mathew and William Patton in 1753 and 1762 tax lists. Intervening lists are missing. Peters Twp was in Cumberland Co then, later became part of Franklin Co. John died there in the summer of 1767. His will was written 16 July and probated 20 Aug. 1767. (A:173) He left wearing apparel to his nephew Robert Patton. (Son of Matthew, below) John and Susannah were the parents of two children, named in his will, as follows. [Others have attributed additional children to this couple but without any documentary foundation.]

2. William Patton, 1730-1777.
3. Mary Patton, b. ..., married .... Johnson. "I give unto my Daughter Mary Johnson five Shillings..." The transcript of the will at the county courthouse is in error- the original will reads as in quotes.

[John Patton's signature on his Last Will and Testament]
2. **William Patton**, son of John, was born 1730 in Ulster and came to Pa. as a lad ca. 1734. He is not on 1751 tax list of Peters Twp. but is on 1753 list, consistent with his being born ca. 1731. He married **Elizabeth Moore** 5 Aug. 1754. She was born in 1732, died 11 June 1819. William obtained a warrant for 50 acres in Cumberland Co. on 3 May 1763 (Cumb deed book E:236 mentions this). He also purchased 52 acres from the heirs of David Alexander after his father's death. William died 23 March 1777 in Peters Twp., Cumberland Co., Pa. Will book C: 54. In his will, dated 1775, probated 8 Sept. 1777, he names his wife Elizabeth, brother-in-law Samuel Moore, and four living sons. (122) Elizabeth married second Carnahan prior to 1781. It appears William served as a third Lt in the Revolution prior to his untimely death. (108)

4. **Mary Patton**, b. 2 Oct 1755, d. 27 Sept 1757. (122)

5. **John Patton**, born 25 Dec. 1757 Peters Twp., Cumberland Co., Pa, died Woodcock Valley, Huntingdon Co. Pa. on 23 May 1836. John was bound out to learn the trade of a smith under Joseph Vanlier according to his father's will. He was an associator at the outbreak of the Revolution. He was a private soldier in Capt. William Donaldson’s Company of the Third Battalion, Cumberland Co. Militia which was called out by an order from Council dated July 28, 1777. He subsequently served as lieutenant of the Militia for several tours of duty (Pa Arch. 3: xxiii: 270). John married **Rebecca Simpson** on 16 April 1801. She was born in Paxtang Twp., Lancaster Co. Pa. on 8 April 1777, daughter of Lieut. John Simpson and his wife Margaret Murray, died 13 Oct. 1845. John was a member of the Presbyterian Church, and was engaged in the construction of the Pennsylvania Canal in 1831. He was sheriff of Huntingdon Co. for 22 years. "He was a most efficient and popular official. He was a man of great powers of endurance and was said never to have worn an overcoat or warmed himself by the fire. He was a fine looking man and in the continental dress which he always wore (top boots and silver knee buckles) he was a striking figure". He and his wife had nine children, all born in Huntingdon Co., Pa. (112, 122)

+13. William Moore Patton, 1803-1871. see below
+14. John Simpson Patton, 1806-1850. see below
15. Elizabeth Patton, b. 30 June 1808 (twin), d. 31 March 1811. (112)
+16. James Patton, 1808-1836. see below
+18. Benjamin Franklin Patton, 1812-1885. See below
+19. Rebecca Simpson Patton, 1815-1862. See below

5. **[Lieut.] John Patton**, born 25 Dec. 1757 Peters Twp., Cumberland Co., Pa, died Woodcock Valley, Huntingdon Co. Pa. on 23 May 1836. John was bound out to learn the trade of a smith under Joseph Vanlier according to his father's will. He was an associator at the outbreak of the Revolution. He was a private soldier in Capt. William Donaldson’s Company of the Third Battalion, Cumberland Co. Militia which was called out by an order from Council dated July 28, 1777. He subsequently served as lieutenant of the Militia for several tours of duty (Pa Arch. 3: xxiii: 270). John married **Rebecca Simpson** on 16 April 1801. She was born in Paxtang Twp., Lancaster Co. Pa. on 8 April 1777, daughter of Lieut. John Simpson and his wife Margaret Murray, died 13 Oct. 1845. John was a member of the Presbyterian Church, and was engaged in the construction of the Pennsylvania Canal in 1831. He was sheriff of Huntingdon Co. for 22 years. "He was a most efficient and popular official. He was a man of great powers of endurance and was said never to have worn an overcoat or warmed himself by the fire. He was a fine looking man and in the continental dress which he always wore (top boots and silver knee buckles) he was a striking figure". He and his wife had nine children, all born in Huntingdon Co., Pa. (112, 122)

+13. William Moore Patton, 1803-1871. see below
+14. John Simpson Patton, 1806-1850. see below
15. Elizabeth Patton, b. 30 June 1808 (twin), d. 31 March 1811. (112)
+16. James Patton, 1808-1836. see below
+18. Benjamin Franklin Patton, 1812-1885. See below
+19. Rebecca Simpson Patton, 1815-1862. See below

* William had living grandchildren in the 1880's. A book published in 1911 states he and his father were both born in northern Ireland; this seems credible.
James Patton was born on 20 Feb 1763. He stated that he was born at Big Spring, Cumberland Co.; this run forms the western boundary of West Pennsboro Twp. James enlisted as a private in the Pennsylvania militia, serving in 1777, 1778, and 1779. In the latter year he commanded a squad of men engaged in scouting and spying expeditions. He fought at the Battles of Iron Hill, Brandywine, Schuylkill, and Germantown. He was living in the Tuscarora Valley at the time of his enlistment. His pension file goes into great detail regarding his military record but there is nothing on his family there. This would seem to be James Patton of 1810 Franklin Co. Pa. census, Antrim Tp. He did say that he had lived for four years in Ohio (probably Lawrence Co.) before moving to Greenup Co. Ky. ca 1816. He was a pensioner by 1840, the oldest of the seven surviving Revolutionary pensioners living in the county. (131a)

James married Sarah Dinwiddie on 9 Aug. 1785 in Franklin Co., Pennsylvania; she was the dau. of Hugh and Jean Crawford Dinwiddie (Dunwoody). They were the parents of eleven children. (122) Did he leave a will? The following children, all born in Franklin Co Pa., are of record in LDS "Ancestral File". Since the exact dates of birth are given this is probably an accurate record from an old Bible.

a. Jane Patton, b. 5 July 1786
b. William Patton, b. 19 Feb. 1788
c. John Patton, b. 28 Jan. 1790 Franklin Co, evid. living 1830 Greenup Co., Ky., close to the two James Pattons. Married, 4 ch (census). Deeds?
d. Hugh Patton, b. 2 Dec. 1791 Franklin Co.
e. Elizabeth Patton, b. 6 Oct. 1793 Franklin Co.
f. Isabella Patton, b. 5 Aug. 1795 Franklin Co.
g. Margaret Patton, b. 19 July 1797
h. Samuel Patton, b. 24 Oct. 1799 Franklin Co.
i. James Patton, b. 14 Nov. 1801 Franklin Co., Pa. ? = James Patton b. 1805 Ky, married Elizabeth (Kizziah) Mead 1829 in Greenup Co. Ky. He bought and sold land on Raccoon Creek and Allcorn Creek in 1828-29. They were living in 1850 in Carter Co Ky with seven children. It is merely supposed that he was a younger son of James Sr., no proof of this. Where were they in 1860? 1880 census-
   1) Margaret Patton, b. 1831 Ky
   2) Charlotte Patton, b. 1832
   3) Jane Patton, b. 1834.
   4) Sarah Patton, b. 1836.
   5) William Patton, b. 1841
   6) John Patton, b. 1844
j. Sally Patton, b. 27 Jan. 1804 Franklin Co Pa

Benjamin Patton, baptized 24 April 1772 at the Upper West Conococheague Presbyterian Church. In 1814 he was named part of company to build a road. He allegedly married Phoebe Wheeler and had five children. (122) According to (112) he marr. Phoebe Dwyer on 29 Dec. 1796 in Huntingdon Co., Rev John Johnston officiating.
11. **Joseph Patton**⁴, born 23 April 1772 (twin); and married ... Ritchie of Franklin County Pa., was county commissioner of Huntingdon Co. Penna. in 1801 and 1805. (122) This would be the Joseph listed in 1800 Huntingdon Co census. It appears that he then moved west to Washington Co. Penna.

One source says he was born "about 1770" and sold his property (200 acres in Guilford Twp.) in Chambersburg in July 1794 with his wife **Mary** signing the deed (Franklin Co DB 5: 104, recorded 1801). This source states that Joseph was in Washington Co. Penna. in 1812, operating a hat shop on Main Street in Washington Co. (122) On 17 Dec. 1814 James Paxton’s executors conveyed land in Southampton Twp. to Joseph Patton under the terms of the will of James Paxton, a miller, late of Franklin Co. Penna. (Deed Book 10: 389, Will book B: 403) As stated before Joseph married first Mary ..., by whom he had no children. He married second **Esther Paxton**, daughter of the above-mentioned James Paxton, who was a RW veteran (Pa Archives Series 5, Vol 6. pp. 292, 296,313). They were the parents of eight children, as follows, a-h. Joseph married third **Mary Cunningham**, and they had one son (i, below). (108) Joseph died in 1851 in Pittsburg, Penna. (441)

a. [Dr.] Alexander Patton, born .......

b. Samuel Patton

c. Joseph Patton, Jr.

d. William Patton

e. John R. Patton, b. ... (grandfather of author of ref. (108)

f. Jane Patton

g. Mary **Esther** Patton, marr. Rev John Graham, only living child in 1897, then residing in Carnegie, Pa. (441)

h. Sarah Ann Patton

i. James **Ramsey** Patton was born 31 May 1835 at Amity, Washington Co. Pa., later attended schools in Pittsburg. He studied pharmacy, became a druggist, and then began the study of medicine. He served as Assistant Surgeon of the 139th Regt. of Penna. Volunteers during the Civil War. He lived after the war in Huntingdon, Pa where he held many offices of trust. A detailed biography is available (441)
13. William Moore Patton\(^4\), b. 16 Nov. 1803, married Rebecca Boal on 20 Jan. 1842 in Lawrence Co., Ohio. Both were living 1850 Greenup Co. Ky. in 1860 in Boyd Co. Ky. He was an iron manufacturer. He "was for many years a prominent figure in the social, moral, and material interests of Catlettsburg." (116) He was also involved in insurance. He died in 1871. His widow was born 1815, died 1899. (122)
   a) George Boal Patton, b. 1843 Ohio; a druggist, died 1932.
   b) James S. Patton, born 1846 Ky., druggist in Catlettsburg 1870, died 12 Aug. 1925. (Check death record!) He is evidently the James who married Minnehaha Moore of Lawrence Co Ky in 1887 in Boyd Co. Children of this couple in ref. (43)
   c) Dr William A. Patton, born 1849 Ky. He and his two brothers "built up the largest drug-trade in Kentucky, outside of Louisville" (1887) He died 2 Nov. 1932. He married Emma Andrews in Boyd Co. in 1882. She was born 1854, died 1945. Their children included William Stanhope Patton (1884-1959).
   d) Clara Bell Patton, born 1854 Ky., died apparently unmarried 1933.

14. John Simpson Patton\(^4\) was born 15 June 1806, died at Pennsylvania Furnace (Greenup Co.) Ky. on 30 Aug. 1850. He married Catherine (Elizabeth) Hulett of Blair Co. Penna. on 1 Sept. 1836 and had four children. "He built a section of the Pennsylvania Canal in 1831 and was captain of one of the first boats to run on the canal to Philadelphia." (153)
   a) Elizabeth Patton, b. 1838 Pa.
   b) Margaret Murray Patton, b. 1839 Pa.
   c) Caroline Patton, b. 1841 Pa.
   d) William Penn Patton, b. 1843; residing Blair Co. 1883 (112).

16. James Patton\(^4\), b. 30 June 1808 (twin), died in a fall at McConnelstown, Pa. on 16 Sept. 1836. He married Elizabeth Vandervander, dau. of Isaac, in March 1832. Isaac Vandervander was a Capt. in the War of 1812 and for years a justice in Huntingdon County. (112)
   a. Rebecca Patton, born about 1833, married William Atteberry in 1857 in Co Ills. They had sons named William and Thomas before she was murdered in 1860 in Stoddard Co. Missouri. Atteberry was b. 6 Jan 1837 Hopkins Co Ky, served in Civil War, and died in 1910 in Atoka, Okla. (Atteberry genforum post # 18)
   b. Annie Patton, born abt 1835 Pa, no further record
   c. John Patton.

17. Joseph Patton\(^4\), b. 6 Oct. 1810, died at Catlettsburg, Ky. 21 Oct 1885. He started life as a boatman on the Pennsylvania Canal. In 1845 he removed to Hanging Rock on the Ohio River. He then in 1847 went to Greenup, Ky., where he was engaged in farming and at the same time had charge of the interests of Pennsylvania Furnace on the Little Sandy. He later went into milling. He married first Nancy Given (dau. of John Given) on 9 Jan. 1840 in Pa; five children by her. Joseph married second Mrs. Eliza A. Johnson on 28 Sept. 1850 in Greenup Co. Four children. Then went to Missouri where she died ca. 1857. On returning to Ky he m. third Mary C Brookover in 1863-they had no children. (110) He was a town trustee and county judge, and occupied a seat in the Kentucky legislature before moving to Boyd Co. in 1862. He died on 21 Oct. 1885. (112)
17. Joseph Patton
   a. Ellen Patton (112)
   c. James C. Patton, b. 1844 Pa., miller, living in 1870. (112, 116)
   d. Silas Wright Patton, b. 7 July 1845, also a miller. He married Ella Victoria Wellman in 1877. She was born 15 Jan. 1854 Lawrence Co. Ky, died 9 Dec. 1944 Boyd Co. Children?
   ....... ch by second marriage:
   e. Benjamin Patton, b. 18 May 1853, died young. (116)

18. Benjamin Franklin Patton was born 6 Nov. 1812, remained in Pa. He died at Altoona on 6 July 1885. He was a merchant at Warrior's Mark, Pennsylvania, Sheriff, and in 1856 associate judge of the county. He married 23 Jan. 1836 Eliza Addleman and they were the parents of eight children. (112, 122) A photo appears in July 1997 Patton Exchange Letter.
   a. Rebecca Patton
   b. Ettie Patton
   c. Sarah Patton
   d. Emma Patton
   e. John T. Patton
   f. George A. Patton
   g. William Patton
   h. Harry Patton

   a. Margaretta Campbell, m. Dr. G. L. Robb of Huntingdon
   b. Mary "Mollie" Campbell
   c. Caroline Campbell

20. George Washington Patton, born 6 Sept. 1817, died 7 March 1882 in Philadelphia, Pa. The firm of George W. Patton and Co. took charge of Union Furnace in Morris Tp., Huntingdon Co in 1848 and operated it for several years until it was "blown out of blast". (112) He removed to Altoona Pa. in 1853; was postmaster there and in 1870 associate judge of Blair Co., Pa. He later moved to Philadelphia where he died. He married first Mary B. Burket on 10 June 1845; she was the mother of three ch. and died 28 March 1856. Benjamin married second on 19 Dec. 1861 Emma J Hawksworth, who bore two additional daughters. (122, 153)
   1) Thomas Blair Patton, b. 6 May 1847 at Altoona, later postmaster there. (112)
   3) John Howard Patton, b. 29 July 1851, worked at Penna Railroad office in Altoona.
Land in Hopewell Twp surveyed for George Leonard 1737 but transferred 1742 to Matthew Patton (Penna Surveys A 32: 250.)
Cumberland Co. Pa.
B. Matthew Patton of Peters Twp.

Matthew Patton was born at sea in 1705 according to family tradition; said to be a son [or brother] of John Patton, of Covenant stock, native of northern Ireland. (118, 122) As we have discussed above it is likely that his father was the John Patton who died in Antrim Twp. in 1741. One researcher (J Duncan) suggests that Matthew may have lived first in New Munster Twp (West Nottingham parish), Cecil County Maryland. A number of families, including Alexander, Harris, Reese, Sample, and Wallace, migrated from this area beginning in 1742 and continuing through 1751 to the Conococheague area and were followed in 1752 by their pastor, Rev. James Steele. By 1752 160 families, almost all Scots-Irish, had come to the Conococheague Settlement. The price of land had gone up in Maryland due to the large influx of settlers, and ample rich land was available on the western frontiers of Pennsylvania. The Cecil countians had a chance to see this land for themselves when in 1740 the Cecil Co militia was called out to suppress an Indian uprising. (160) But Mathew was evidently here before 1740; one source says that Matthew and Robert Patton were on the Rocky Spring church roll of 1738. (121).

There is good circumstantial evidence that Matthew came from Sadsbury Twp, Lancaster Co. Recall (p. 21.4) that the last record we have for Matthew Patton in this area was May 1739. On 17 Jan 1737 George Leonard, who lived a short distance north of Matthew, had a tract of 339 acres surveyed in Hopewell Twp; on 11 (or 14?) Feb 1742 the warrant for this land was transferred to Mathew Patton (see illustration). It appears that these records refer to the same Matthew. In later tax lists Matthew is shown as paying taxes on only 200 acres; when the tract was resurveyed it must have contained less than 339 acres, or perhaps he only wanted 200 acres.

This land is now in Peters Twp, Franklin Co. and was in 1952 the property of Isabel and Elisabeth Shields. (121) Matthew was in Peters Twp., Cumberland Co beginning the second year tax lists are preserved: in 1753 we find John, Wm and Mathew living in that township.

The Indian menace was very real in those days. Following Gen. Braddock’s disastrous defeat in July 1755 the frontier was virtually defenseless. Rev. Steele’s meeting house was fortified, and other forts were erected. On Saturday, 1 Nov. 1755 the Indians struck in force, killing or capturing nearly fifty persons. (160) It is likely that this was the raid in which Matthew Patton’s house was attacked. We can read in Matthew’s petition to the colonial legislature how his life was affected:

Then the House adjourned to Three o’Clock, P. M.
The Petition of Matthew Patten, of Conococheague, was presented to the House, and read, setting forth, that in the Year 1755, upon an Incursion of the Indian Enemy into the Inhabited Parts of the Province, being obliged to abandon his Dwelling, and retire with his Family to a neighbouring Fort, for the Preservation of their Lives, the next Day his said Dwelling-house and Barn were burnt down by the Indians; and that some Time after an Order being issued by the Governor for erecting a Fort on, or near, the Spot, where the Petitioner’s late Dwelling stood, his Plantation had suffered, during the Building of said Fort, very great Damages, by the Destruction of his Fences, and Loss of several Stacks of Grain, besides the large Quantities of Timber cut from thence for the Use of the Fort; by Means whereof he hath ever since been kept from his said Plantation, to the great Inconvenienc, Impoverishment and Distress of his poor Family; and praying such Relief in the Premises, as the House may think due to him.

The House then resumed the Consideration of the Governor’s Message, which was again read, and, after some Time spent therein, they adjourned to Ten o’Clock Tomorrow Morning.

February 28, 1759.

(152)
Matthew's farm was about a mile southeast of the present town of Fort Loudon. In 1756 it became evident that the existing fort at McDowell's mill, nearby, was inadequate and Gov. Denny personally made a tour of the western frontiers in company with an army engineer. They selected a site for a fort which proved unsuitable, and Patton's farm was chosen instead. Lt. Col. Armstrong wrote the Governor, "... to-day we begin to Digg a Cellar in the New Fort; the Loggs & Roof of a New House having there been Erected by Patton before the Indians burn'd his Old One. We shall first apprise this House, and then take the benefit of it, either for Officers' Barracks or a Store House, by which means the Provisions may the sooner be remov'd from this place, which at present divided our strength." (Penna Archives I: III, 58) The new fort was named Fort Loudon by Gov. Denny, in honor of John Campbell, Earl of Loudon, commander of British forces in North America. (See Campbell of Loudon in the section [7] on Ayrshire in this compendium). This fort was garrisoned with a British detachment until Nov. 1765 and was the latest used of the Provincial forts in Cumberland Co. (151)

Matthew was living 1763 in Peters Twp with 200 acres; he must have erected a new home on the same tract as Fort Loudon. He married Elizabeth [Alexander?] ca 1725, possibly in Cecil Co. Maryland. Family tradition holds that her maiden name was Alexander due to the close association between the families. His will is recorded in the "old" will book C:69, Cumberland Co Pa. It was dated 16 Aug. 1776 and admitted to probate at Carlisle 7 Jan 1778. This names his wife and eight living children:

1. John Patton, 1726?-1788  
2. Thomas Patton, 1726-1808  
3. Capt James Patton, 1734-1821  
4. Matthew Patton, 1738-1824  
5. Capt Samuel Patton, 1741-1821 (Pa)  
6. Robert Patton, 1750s?- p 1790 (Pa)  
7. Sarah Patton  

* * *
1. **John Patton**, eldest son of Matthew, was surely named in honor of his grandfather. According to one DAR application he was born 6 Feb 1726 in Pennsylvania; he may have been born nearer to 1740, based on the years of his children's birth. John received 50 pounds in his father's will (1776); he had moved from Pennsylvania to the Tyger River in South Carolina ca. 1765. A small colony of about ten Scots-Irish families congregated together near the source of the Tyger River. "The Word of God was precious to them, and, as early as 1766, they obtained supplies, who preached the Gospel among them, occasionally at least." By spring 1772 was organized the Nazareth Presbyterian Church. "The names of the families honored as the founders of the community are Anderson, Miller, Barry, Moore, Collins, Thompson, Vernon, Pearson, Jamison, Dodd, Ray, Penny, McMahon, Nichol, Nesbitt, and Patton. These were the names of the settlers migrating, directly or indirectly, from Pennsylvania, where their first homes in America were." (448)

John married Sarah [Lattimore], probably in South Carolina, around the year 1764, judged on year of birth of his oldest children. She is said to have been the dau. of John and Mary Caldwell Lattimer. (573). Sarah Patton was listed on 1790 Spartanburg Co SC census as head of household and from 1800 we learn she was born before 1755. She was living in 1810 (census), and may have been one of the two females born prior to 1775 in household of son John in 1820 census.

John Patton was of an age to have served in the Revolution but due to the large number of men of this name it is difficult to document service by this man.**

John received a tract of 300 acres of land on both sides of Ben's Creek in Ninety Six Dist., certified 6 Dec 1784. (SC plat book 9: 418) This land was sold in 1798 by three of his daughters. John wrote his will on 17 Sept. 1786 and this was probated on the 3rd Monday of June 1788 in Spartanburg Co. South Carolina. (Probate ct. box 23, pkg 15). He willed that the "part of my father's estate willed to me in Pennsylvania" be divided between his dear wife and children. [The estate referred to was surely the cash sum mentioned above and not real estate.] Executors were his wife Sarah and son John. A date of 10 March 1783 is given for his death. *

** There were many men named John Patton and it is not absolutely certain that the man discussed here was the son of Matthew. However he did name a son Matthew, and was the right age and living in the right places. The date for his birth is from DAR records; however these records contain many errors. It is claimed (573) that 'Major John Patton of Virginia and South Carolina was taken prisoner at the Battle of Waxhaw River when Buford and his army were going to the assistance of besieged Charleston. They were met by Tarleton, and when asking for quarter, were fallen upon and butchered.' This seems to be the service claimed by some DAR applicants. However, if this hypothetical Major John Patton fell in battle by 1781 he could not have been John Patton who wrote his will in 1786. No Major John Patton of SC is listed in Moss' register (423), which is rather thorough. At this time it seems best to conclude that although John (w 1786) probably did make a contribution during the Revolution it was not as a Major.  

† This is surely a typo for 1788 as his will was probated in June of that year! Since an exact date is given there must have been either a Bible record or more likely a tombstone record.
1. **John Patton** (d 1788)
   a. Matthew Patton, b ca 1765?, received 150 acres on the Tyger River; not found in 1790 census. A Matthew Patton was a juror in Spartanburg Co in 1796. Some think he first married a miss Evans; Alexander Evans was co-executor of the will of John Patton (1788). [See Elizabeth Patton, below] A newspaper article by Sara Ervin says he moved to Alabama; he could thus be the Matthew Patton of 1830 Perry Co Ala census. The only other Patton in this county then was his cousin Joseph E. Patton (see below). More research in Perry Co records is indicated. Mathew was not here in 1840.
   b. John Patton, received the home plantation, probably on Ben’s Creek. He seems to be the boy living with Sarah Patton in the 1800 Spartanburg Co census. He was executor of wills in Spartanburg Co in 1814, 1818 and 1819. He is listed in 1820 census living in Spartanburg Co SC. Some think this may be the John Patton who died ca 1828 in Butler Co Ala. He is said to have married Hayden and had the following sons. More research is called for!
   1) John Patton
   2) Matthew Patton
   c. Elizabeth Patton, b. 9 March 1770, died 31 Oct. 1822 (headstone), buried Nazareth Pres. Ch, Spartanburg Co. She married Alexander Evins on 7 Aug. 1788. He was born 29 May 1761, died 31 May 1819 Spartanburg Co SC. (557) His trade was that of a blacksmith. Alexander was co-executor of the will of Elizabeth’s father. They were one of three parties which sold her father’s land on Ben’s Creek in 1798. Children:
   1) Jane Evins, b 7 June 1789, m Joseph Crook, d. 10 May 1857.
   2) Sarah Evins, b. 2 Dec 1791, m. Wm Crook; they moved to Ga and he later served in the Georgia legislature.
   3) Dr. John P Evins, b. 16 July 1794, m. Eliza Shumate, d. ...
   4) Samuel Nesbitt Evins, b. 25 Aug 1797, m. Eliz Cunningham, d. 2 May 1868.
   5) Mathew P Evins, b. 24 Oct 1799, marr (1) Ann Chapman 3 Apr 1845, m (2) Margaret Owings, d Dec 1861
   6) Alexander Evins Jr., b 24 Oct 1799, died 14 March 1876, bur Nazareth Ch
   7) Mary Evins, b. 22 July 1804, m ... Smith, d 28 May 1861. A son became "a prominent Presbyterian minister".
   8) James G Evins, b. 24 May 1807, m. Elizabeth Cox, d ...
   9) Ephraim Evins, b. 5 Jan 1810, d. ... [much of the Evins history from an article in 30 Aug 1893 edition of the Carolina Spartan, entitled "The Pattons of Former Days".]

d. Rebecca Patton, b. ca 1773, evidently married Nathaniel McElrath ca 1800, and died in Feb 1813 in Spartanburg Co. They are buried in the Walnut Grove Plantation cemetery, about eight miles below the Nazareth Presb. Church. An old newspaper article says that her mother "... was said to be a first-class business woman Tradition says that she got a good day’s plowing out of her daughter Rebecca, the day she married Harvey (sic) McElrath." (Maj Wm Hoy, "The Pattons of Former Days", in Carolina Spartan, 30 Aug 1893.

e. Mary Patton, b. ca 1782, marr ca 1795 William M McElrath, died ca 1805?

See also a good article by A Tannehill in Patton Exchange Letter vol 17 p. 80 (1993) dealing with the John Patton- Sarah Lattimore family.

28.14
2. **Thomas Patton**³, b. 1726; probably his father did not come to the Cumberland area until around 1737. Thomas was (apparently) living in Peters Twp. Cumberland Co Pa. at the time of his marriage, in 1752; Cumberland Co tax list for 1751 shows a Thomas in West Pennsboro Twp. Thomas married first **Margaret Erwin** (c 1730-c 1795), tenth and last child of James and Jane Erwin (the will of James Erwin of Peters Twp. was probated in Cumberland Co Pa on 21 April 1778). The Erwins came from Ireland to America in 1727-29, landing first at Wilmington, Del. They settled in the West Conococheague settlement, whose Presbyterian church was first erected in 1738 at Church Hill. [Rocky Spring?] Around 1755 Thomas and Margaret moved in from the country to Carlisle for security from the Indians.

Ten years later they were ready to join the large number of settlers who had already gone south in search of new opportunities. They did not omit the important step of bringing a letter from their old congregation attesting to their standing in the community. "These are to certify that Thomas Patton and Margaret his wife hath Lived in the congregation since their Childhood and is clear of any publick Scandall known to us and hath behaved themselves soberly and inoffensively and is fit to be received into any Christian Society where God in His providence shall permit. Given at Mr. Steeles meeting house in peeters Township in Cumberland County Pennsylvania. Given under our hands this 20th day of June 1765". (452) It is said that they first appeared in the Bethel Congregation of what would later become York Co. SC in the 1760's; a Thomas Patton, perhaps this man, purchased land on Allison's Creek in Tryon Co. NC in 1769. This was close to land of John Patton from Augusta Co. Va. In the 1770's the border between NC and SC was finally settled and this area became "the New Acquisition" in SC, where Thomas was a petit juror in 1778. (424) This area became York Co SC in 1785.

There is record of a Thomas who served in the Revolution from Salisbury Dist., Burke Co., N. C. (NC voucher certif. #1455, page 213). If this refers to the man we are presently discussing [such service has been attributed to him by descendants, has been accepted by the DAR; he is the most likely candidate] it could show that Thomas had moved to the Burke area by the late 1770's. There was a huge inrush of settlers to this area at this time. In 1778 Thomas received L 50 from the estate of his father who had died in Pennsylvania. It is unclear whether Thomas was actually living in Burke Co. or perhaps northern SC at this time. Margaret Erwin Patton died around 1792.

Thomas married second Mrs. **Abigail Chambers**, a widow, prior to 1797. A letter signed by Rev. George Newton, moderator of the Swannanoa Presbyterian Church (formerly Robert Patton's Meeting House), states "that Thomas Patton and wife Abigail have lived in the bounds and knowledge of this congregation for upwards of three years past, supported good moral and religious character, and contributed to the support of ecclesiastic society and have been admitted to the distinguished privilege of this church, is this day certified." (452) Shortly after this they moved to the Davidson River Valley near the present town of Pisgah Forest, just north of Brevard, North Carolina. Thomas died there on 29 March 1808 and is buried in Davidson River Cem, Transylvania Co North.
2. Thomas Patton\textsuperscript{3}, 1726-1808

Carolina; a hand-carved grave marker says he was 82 years old. No wills are preserved prior to 1831 in Buncombe Co. Given the destruction of early Burke and Buncombe Co records it is not easy to identify all of Thomas' children. Some can be identified positively through surviving land records, others by inference. We shall discuss the evidence under the childrens' entries. (119)

\begin{itemize}
  \item a. John Patton\textsuperscript{4} (controversial)
  \item b. Matthew Patton Jr., 1760-1807
  \item c. James Patton, 1764-1827
  \item d. Jane Patton, c 1766-1856, m. John Moore (RW)
  \item e. Joseph Erwin Patton, 1775-1843
  \item f. Thomas Patton Jr, b. 1776/77-1840's?
  \item g. Elizabeth Patton, c 1778-p 1826, m. Daniel Kinney
  \item h. Margaret Patton, 1780-1847, m. Humphrey Cunningham Jr.
\end{itemize}

\begin{itemize}
  \item a. John Patton\textsuperscript{4}, a possible son of Thomas Patton, may or may not have been the oldest. McCrary (119) ventures to say that this John settled in Alabama, but gives no further information. A John Patton was in Butler Co in 1830 and 1840; more research is needed!

  \item b. Matthew Patton Jr., born 1760, d. 1806; married Margaret Catherine Cunningham, daughter of Humphrey Cunningham and Rhoda Margaret Summerville, hence a sister to James Patton's wife. Humphrey owned land on Withrow's Creek in Rowan Co. N.C. (map). Matthew obtained a land grant in Burke Co. NC in 1790 (431). He was present on 1790 Burke census, later moved to Tenn. about 1806. He made his will on 16 Sept 1806, and it was probated 14 Oct. 1808 in Rutherford Co., Tenn. His widow Catherine married second Robert Hanna and they moved to Bedford Co. Tenn. Katie died in Ray Co., Missouri. (118) In Jan. 1814 the Buncombe Co. court recorded the transfer (in 1808) of shares of the land formerly owned by Thomas Patton dec'd, belonging to his heir Matthew Patton (also dec'd) to son Joseph Erwin Patton.

children:

\begin{itemize}
  \item 1) Thomas Patton\textsuperscript{5}, b. 13 March 1791 NC, d. 5 May 1842, married Winnifred ... about 1821 in Huntsville. She had two children then died young. Thomas married second Mary Stinson on 12 Aug 1827 in Lawrence Co. Al. He is on the 1830 Lawrence Co Ala census. He and family were in Randolph Co Missouri by the time of the 1840 census, living next to his brother John and other relations. He died March 1842 (Randolph Co administration records). He is buried in Oakland Cem. near Moberly, Mo. He was a wheelwright (842)
    \begin{itemize}
      \item a) Elizabeth Ann Patton, b. 27 Feb 1822, died 21 Feb 1861 Huntsville, marr John Frederick Riley on 25 June 1846. This couple had issue- discussed in great detail in ref. (842).
      \item b) Bartley (Barton) Marion Patton\textsuperscript{6}, b. 25 Dec 1822 Huntsville, Ala, died 7 June 1886 Grundy, Mo., married Permelia Baxter on 26 Feb. 1849 in Howard Co. Mo. She was born 26 Oct. 1830 Howard Co., died 2 Feb 1908 Grundy Co. Mo. Their fourteen children are given in (842); however nine died in childhood.
      \item c) Two sons and two daughters were born between 1824-29, all died young evidently.
      \item d) Rhoda Emeline Patton, 18 Feb 1833-6 July 1909 Benton Co Ark. She married William Mayo in Sept 1848 in Randolph Co. Mo. Children discussed in (842).
      \item e) Martha Patton, b. 1835 Mo (Anc File- not found in census. She probably died young also?)
      \item f) Marquis de Lafayette Patton (3 March 1837-5 Oct 1904 Randolph Co) He married Mary C. Cromwell on 1 March 1860 in Randolph Co Mo and had nine children. Their names and dates are given in (842) and are available on request.
      \item g) Nancy Patton, b. 1838 Mo (Anc File- not found in census yet. She probably died young)
      \item h) Thomas Jefferson Patton, b 1840-1 Mo. He married Nellie Daniel on 26 March 1869 in Randolph Co. Five children (842) (See 1880 Randolph Co census)
    \end{itemize}
  \item c) Two sons and two daughters were born between 1824-29, all died young evidently.
  \item d) Rhoda Emeline Patton, 18 Feb 1833-6 July 1909 Benton Co Ark. She married William Mayo in Sept 1848 in Randolph Co. Mo. Children discussed in (842).
  \item e) Martha Patton, b. 1835 Mo (Anc File- not found in census. She probably died young also?)
  \item f) Marquis de Lafayette Patton (3 March 1837-5 Oct 1904 Randolph Co) He married Mary C. Cromwell on 1 March 1860 in Randolph Co Mo and had nine children. Their names and dates are given in (842) and are available on request.
  \item g) Nancy Patton, b. 1838 Mo (Anc File- not found in census yet. She probably died young)
  \item h) Thomas Jefferson Patton, b 1840-1 Mo. He married Nellie Daniel on 26 March 1869 in Randolph Co. Five children (842) (See 1880 Randolph Co census)
\end{itemize}
[28] B. Matthew Patton\(^2\) (d 1777) John\(^1\)

2. Thomas Patton\(^3\)
   b. Matthew Patton Jr.\(^4\), b. 1760, d. 1806; married Margaret Catherine

2) John Cunningham Patton\(^5\), born 21 Nov. 1792/3 Buncombe Co.,
died 5 May or 8 Aug 1863 in Randolph Co. Missouri. He married
Wilmouth (Wellmet) Jarrett in Bedford Co. Tenn. on 16 Feb.
1815; she was born 7 July 1797 Buncombe Co NC, died 17 Feb.
1865 Randolph Co. Mo. Eight ch.-need to verify. Will
a) Rev. Matthew Cage Patton\(^6\), b. 1816 Bedford Co Tenn.,
marr. first Melcena Phillips on 6 Feb 1839 in Howard
Co Mo. He marr. second Louisa H Mitchell on 13 March
1843 in Randolph Co Mo. She was b. 1816 Va, marr. 13
March 1843 Randolph Co Mo.(457) Three ch. in 1850 census.
He was a "C D Clergyman".
1] Marietta Patton, b. 1841 Mo
2] John Patton, b. 1848 Mo
3] Robert Patton, b. 1850 Mo

b) Nathaniel Harvey Patton, b. 27 April 1818 Ala., died 5 March
1892 Macon Co. Mo., marr. Rebecca Roush in Randolph Co.
Mo. on 26 Sept. 1837. She was born 23 Dec 1817, died
5 Dec 1895 Mo. They had ca. 14 children.
1] Virginia Patton, b. 27 July 1838 Mo, died 13 Sept 1915.
2] Henry W Patton, b. 29 Mar 1840 Mo, d. 16 May 1905
     Macon, Mo; marr Nancy Jane Foster abt 1861.
4] John Andrew Patton, b. 2 Mar 1844 Mo, d 17 Feb 1845
5] John W Patton, b. 24 Jan 1846, d 13 Dec 1926
6] Henrietta Patton, b. 13 Jan 1847, d 21 Aug 1851 (Bible).
8] Joseph Millard Patton, b. 29 June 1852 Macon, Mo,
d 29 Mar 1916 Macon Mo, m. Emma Fowler 8 Feb 1877.
9] Almaretta Patton, b 11 Jan 1858, d 3 Apr 1908
10] five other ch died young or lost to followup

c) Mary Elender Patton b. ..., marr. 4 May 1845 William H
    Rousch in Randolph Co. They undoubtedly had ch.
d) James Andrew Patton, b. ..., marr. 13 Apr 1845 Mary Ann
    Wilcox in Randolph Co. Mo. (199) This couple does not
    appear in 1850 Mo census index.
e) Melinda Catherine Patton, b. ..., marr. 10 Oct. 1843 William
    Butler in Randolph Co Mo.
f) Margaret Patton, b. ..., marr. ... Van Wall on 26 Sept. 1839
    in Randolph Co.
g) Lucinda Jean Patton (199), not found 1850 yet.
h) Daniel Alexander Patton, b. 1833 Randolph Co., single in
1850 (census).

28.17
3) Margaret "Peggy" Patton, b. ca 1787, marr Andrew Hannah on 12 May 1805 in Rutherford Co Tenn. There were seven children.

4) Magdalene Patton, b. 16 Dec 1797, died 30 March 1878, married Robert Waite on 12 Nov. 1828.

5) Rhoda Patton, b. about 1797, marr Samuel Hannah about 1814. He was born about 1796, died 1836. In Sept of that year the Randolph Co Mo court appointed H Smith guardian for the minor children of Samuel, dec'd. Andrew Hannah provided security. Ch were George Newton [1815-1894], Matthew, Robert P, Rhoda E, Margaret A, Sarah J Hannah. (Probate rec. A: 126)

6) James Patton, born about 1802 TN, marr. first Dovey McWhorter on 23 Feb. 1823. She was born abt 1795 in Madison Co Ala, died by 1846. James md. second Jontha T Hall, third Elizabeth Hayter. He was on the 1830 Bedford TN census, then is said to have moved to Ala, then to Ray Co Mo by 1840(census), there also in 1850, with large family but no wife. James (T?) died 15 Aug 1876.
   a) Robert W Patton, b. 1825 Tn
   b) John Thomas Patton, b. 1829 Tn
   c) Sarah Ann Patton, b. 1834 Mo
   d) Cynthia Catherine Patton, b. 1837 Mo
   e) Mary Jane Patton, b. 1839 Mo
   f) James Alexander Patton, b. 1840 (Ray Co.) Mo
   g) Susan Adeline Patton, b. 1842 Mo
   h) Rufus Patton, b. 1848 Mo

7) Jane Patton, b. 1 April 1805, died 25 Feb. 1847, marr John F.Cowsert on 27 Aug. 1821 at ____. He was born 28 July 1801, died 11 Sept. 1834. Seven children are given in the "Ancestral File", source also for the dates I have given here.

c. James Patton was born on 20 Feb. 1764 Rowan Co NC. James served in 1784 as a soldier in the 11th North Carolina Cavalry Regt. of Morgan Dist., Burke Co. N. C. He received certif. # 4842 for service in Morgan Dist., State of N. C. (181) He married 3 July 1784 Sarah Cunningham. She was born 12 Dec. 1765, died 13 Aug. 1825 in Tenn. (118) Sarah was another daughter of Humphrey and Rhoda Summerville Cunningham. He moved to Tenn. in 1806, settled on Garrison Fork of Duck River near Wartrace, Bedford Co. Tenn. An elder in the Presbyterian Church, he was instrumental in founding the Bethsalem Presbyterian Church. From a sketch of the church originally published in the Bedford Co. Times: "Finding no Presbyterian preaching within his reach he did not rest until he had taken his wagon back to North Carolina and brought out the Rev. George Newton, a Presbyterian minister with his family. Mr. Newton proceeded at once to organize the present church. The first sanctuary was a log house on this very site (where Strait Creek empties into the Garrison). ... The church of Bethsalem, in the county of Bedford and state of Tennessee, was organized in the spring of 1816 by the Rev. George Newton. The constituent members were then: George Newton, S. S. Elder, Thomas Patton, James Patton, Hugh Davidson, and Edward Ford." (414) James died 9 Aug. 1827 in Bedford Co. Tenn. A sketch of his life includes the following useful information which may bring a smile to the lips: "The Pattons were wealthy, but there are several reasons why James did not gather riches. First, a rolling stone gathers no moss. Second, his boys were all girls but one; third, he was not by any means avaricious". (414) Children, all born in Buncombe Co N. Car. (415, 712):

page rev 2-2002
1) Margaret Patton\(^5\), b. 5 Oct. 1785, died 8 March 1874. She married William Hannah on 19 Aug. 1806. Living 1820 Bedford Co Tenn, 7 children.

2) Rhoda Patton, b. 12 March 1787, died March 1851 in Bedford Co. Tenn. She married Thomas Couch on 22 March 1810.

3) Jane Patton, b. 14 April 1789, died 11 Aug. 1874. She married Joseph Erwin on 10 Nov. 1809. He was born ...


5) Thomas Patton, b. 11 Aug. 1793, died 10 March 1795.

6) Elizabeth Patton, b. 30 Nov. 1794, died 10 July 1865 at Ashley, Ill. She married Robert Haynes on 29 Nov. 1813.

7) Katherine Patton, b. 10 July 1796, died 10 March 1886 in Bedford Co., Tenn. She married Joseph E. Couch on 4 Nov. 1813.

8) Magdaline Patton, b. 16 Dec. 1797, died 30 March 1878. She married Robert Waite on 12 Nov. 1828.

9) (Col.) James Erwin Patton, was born 5 April 1799 in Buncombe Co. He married his cousin, Mary Catherine "Polly" Cowserl on 15 Oct. 1817 in Williamson Co., Tenn. She was born on 26 Jan. 1796 in Tenn, the third child of Andrew Cowserl and Jane Cunningham Cowserl. James Erwin went first to Ray Co., Missouri, and then about 1832 set out for Texas, settling in Ellis Co. He moved his family from Missouri to Pecan Gap, Texas about 1841. James was a Colonel in the Mexican war, and very industrious in amassing real estate in the Shiloh neighborhood (then known as Red Oak). (include biog notes from 415). His wife died on 11 Aug. 1851. He married second Mary Sneed in 1854, but their life was incompatible and they divorced. He married next Annie J. Carmichael and they lived in Hillsboro, Texas. He married last Mary E Johnson on 20 Nov. 1873 but he died within the year, on 8 Aug. 1874 at Peoria, Texas. His body was returned to Shiloh Church near Ovilla, Texas for burial. Nine ch. by Mary Catherine Cowserl. (415)

a) Sarah Patton, b. 1818 Bedford Co, d young.

b) Andrew James Patton, b. 1819 Bedford, murdered 15 Jan 1855 in Rio Grande Co Texas.

c) William Thomas Patton, b. 12 March 1823 Tenn, marr. Catharine Bell 1848 Navarro Co Texas. This line continued in (415).

d) Rev John S Patton, b. 1 July 1825 Bedford Co Tenn, marr Mary Louise Watson. He helped organize churches in Navarro, Hill and Ellis Counties in Tx; he died 6 Aug 1895 Itasca.

e) Catharine Keziah Patton, b. 7 Apr 1827 Tenn, marr Joel S Davis 8 Sept 1845. She d. 6 Dec 1896 at Orvilla, Texas.

f) Margaret E Patton, b. 1828/9 Tenn, marr first Robert Bell. She m second Robert H Goodloe, by whom she had nine children. He died March 1878, she died 1902, at Red Oak.

g) Samuel E Patton, b. 1832 Ray Co Mo, marr Susan L White 1 April 1852. Five children. (415)

h) Mary M Patton, b. 1834 Ray Co, m. Wm Zach Morris on 13 April 1854.

i) Daniel R Patton, b. 1839 Mo, retarded, died single.

28.19
10) Abigail Patton⁵, b. 11 Dec. 1800, died 31 March 1875. She married Jacob Anderson on 26 Sept. 1820.
11) Mary Patton, b. 10 April 1802, died . . . She marr. Enoch Hayes on 16 March 1820.
13) Humphrey Patton, b. 21 July 1805, died March 1806.
d. Jane Patton⁴, b ca 1766, died 1856, married John Moore, who served in the Revolution. They lived in Macon Co NC. (119)
c. Joseph Erwin Patton⁴, born 30 Oct. 1775 York Dist SC, died in Buncombe Co NC on 17 March 1843, married (second?) 10 Nov. 1809 Jane Orr in Buncombe Co N. C. She was the daughter of Robert and Anne Orr. (119) Joseph E. was in the area ceded in 1802 by the Federal Govt. to Georgia and was organized as Walton Co.; he was on the 1803 census of this county. In 1804 Joseph Patton of Walton Co joined the NC militia; there was much contention between North Carolina and Georgia over this area precipitating the so-called Walton War. The people of Walton including Joseph petitioned the NC legislature in 1813 to be accepted in to NC, and the county of Walton was dissolved. (502) They were living in proximity to Abigail Patton (his step-mother) in 1810 in Buncombe Co., with 4 children born 1800-1810. On 29 June 1810 following the untimely death of his brother Mathew, his stepmother Abigail released to him all her right in two tracts of land on the French Broad River; one was a tract of 400 acres adjacent to Lambert Clayton. Not to be outdone by his brother James, he also had fourteen children, "whose births and marriages are recorded in the family records as follows" (119) Both he and his wife are buried in the Davidson River Cemetery; Jane was born 9 Aug. 1795 and died 16 Nov. 1845.
  a) Nancy Patton, b. 1803, marr. ... Murray; lived Henderson County.
  b) Mathilda Patton, b. 1807, marr. James Hadden. Lived Transylvania
  c) Margaret Patton, b. 1805, marr. William Deaver. Transylv Co.
  d) Thomas E? Patton, b. 1809 NC, marr. C[larissa] J. Ferris; to Georgia (119) He was a merchant in 1850 in Walker County
  f) Dovey Patton, b. 1813, marr. ... Garman; lived Buncombe Co.
  g) Joseph J. Patton, b. 1817 NC, marr. Lizzie Hogue. Living 1850 Walker Co Ga with his brother Thomas. (119)
  h) James Patton, b. 1817, marr. Louise Lowery. To Ga (119)
  i) Charles Patton, b. 1819, marr. Mary Mills (119)
  j) Eli Patton, b. 1821, marr. Adelaide Gash; lived Transylv Co.
  k) Elizabeth Patton, b. 1823, marr. Andrew Miller, lived Transyl
  l) Jane Patton, b. 1827, unmarried.
  m) Sarah Patton, b. 1827, unmarried.
f) **Thomas Patton Jr.**[^4], born ca 1774-6 [N C], is found in the 1800 census of Buncombe Co. North Carolina, listed immediately following Thomas Patton Sr. (b 1726), almost surely his father; Thomas Sr left no will. In 1800 the younger Thomas's household consisted of 2 boys under 10, a male 16-26 and a female 16-26. This couple evidently married ca. 1795 and had two small sons by 1800. We do not find this man in 1810 Buncombe, and according to descendants, Thomas with his family left Buncombe in 1808 for Tennessee where he stayed only a short time. He removed to Alabama in 1811; his name appears on the 1816 tax list of Monroe Co., Mississippi Territory. This county covered most of the present state of Alabama, which achieved statehood in 1819. A tax list of Bibb Co shows he was living there in 1820 (most of census lost). We next find Thomas on the 1830 census of Perry Co. (indexed wrong as Pike Co!) along with Joseph on the same page, and not far away an unidentified Matthew Patton (p. 47). Perry Co. is adjacent to Marengo Co., and eldest son Joseph married in 1824 in Marengo Co. (formed 1818 from Choctaw lands). Thomas followed his son Joseph into Sumter Co and was here along with son John in 1840. Thomas' age is given as 60-70; no wife shown. This was his last census record and he surely died by 1850. Land and probate records survive from 1833, date of organization of the county from former Choctaw lands. (453, 464, 472) Following is a listing of his children from sources cited plus census, etc.: [Sumter probate records?]

1) **Joseph Erwin Patton**[^3] was born 20 Dec. 1796 in Buncombe Co. N. C.; he was the pioneer settler of Sumter Co. Ala. He moved with his parents at about age 11 to Tennessee, where the family remained only a short time. In 1811 they moved to Alabama, camping at Big Springs, a popular stopping place for traders and settlers coming through the Cumberland Gap. The Hunt brothers later settled there and founded Huntsville (Madison Co). The family wandered from Mobile to Baldwin to Marengo Co. Joseph married first on 23 Feb. 1824 **Nancy Ella Murphy**, who was born 20 Nov. 1797. They married in her hometown of Nanafalia, Marengo Co., Ala. They soon settled in Perry Co. as the first several children were born there. Nancy was the mother of some nine children who reached adulthood; she taught her husband how to read and write. In 1831 the young family moved to Sumter Co. Ala. "Aunt Nanny Scales was the first white baby born in Sumter and she was born in 1832. The county was new and grandpa was the first white settler. Papa threshed that all out with Mr. Winston. Some had said that Mr. W's father was the first." (letter, 1952) [This refers to the family of John Anthony Winston, elected in 1853 the first native-born Governor of Ala; he was from Sumter Co.] In 1847 he embraced religion, and donated the land for the Methodist church as well as the cemetery at Brewer'sville. When his son Wayne died rather young he assumed the responsibility of raising the grandchildren. His wife died on 7 June 1841. He married second Eliza Gibson (b. ca 1807 S C) but had no children by her. He died on 20 Dec. 1876 and is buried in a marked grave in the Brewer'sville cemetery. (453, 464, 472, 480, 482)
[28] B. Matthew Patton\(^2\) (d 1777 Cumberland Co Pa)
2. Thomas Patton Sr\(^3\) (1728-1808)
  f. Thomas Patton Jr.\(^4\) (ca 1775-1840's
    1) Joseph Erwin Patton\(^5\) (1796-1876)
      a) Caswell Patton\(^6\), died young, buried Perry Co. Ala.
      b) Green Patton, died young, buried Perry Co.
    c) Wayne C. Patton\(^6\), born 29 Sept. 1826 Perry Co. Ala., married Nancy Elizabeth Blackshear, daughter of David and Nancy Taylor Blackshear. She was born on 2 Nov. 1830/32, died 20 June 1902. He died of typhoid fever on 14 Aug. 1855 and is buried in Brewersville Cem.
      1) Joseph Blackshear Patton\(^7\), born 5 July 1853, d. 16 Oct 1915, marr (1) Willie A Beville (1860-1877), (2) Ella Lee McMillen.
      2) David Uriah Patton\(^7\), b. Sumter Co. Al. 7 Nov. 1854, d. 3 July 1890 at Livingston, Ala.; marr. 1874 Alice Bolton, who was b. 4 Sept 1855, d. 28 Dec 1932. He was principal of Brewersville Academy and was admitted to the bar in 1886. His obituary implies that he was being groomed for the Alabama governorship at the time of his death. (570) Three sons were lawyers.
    d) James Moses Patton, born 1831, married (1) on 14 Feb 1855 in Greene Co Ala. Minerva Falconer, daughter of Alexander Hamilton and Mary Harriett Eaton Falconer. He married second her sister Mary Williams Falconer. He graduated in the class of 1852 of La Grange College, as valedictorian. He was a Methodist minister, and enjoyed reading Latin and Greek as a pastime with his nephew David Patton, son of Wayne. He was a pastor in Selma, Ala. in 1855. Died ....
    e) Garnet W Patton, b. 16 March 1831 (twin), died young.
    f) Elizabeth Keziah Patton, b. 16 March 1831 (twin), married Uriah T. Blackshear on 12 Aug. 1847. She died 4 Oct. 1861.
    g) Nancy Ella Patton, born 10 April 1833, married Thomas Augustus Scales. She died 4 April 1918.
    h) Sarah Jane Patton, born 23 Feb. 1835, died 20 Nov. 1865, married Robert W. Lawler ca. 1855.
    i) Joseph Ervin Patton Jr., born ..... 1838 Sumter Co. Ala., Confederate soldier, died at Vicksburg, Miss. of typhoid fever.
    j) Robert Craig Patton, born 19. Nov. 1840 (twin), died young. (Living 1850)
    k) Martha Ann Patton, born 19 Nov. 1840 (twin), died 29 Oct. 1914. She married Samuel Patton Hand; he was born 5 Jan. 1835, died 5 Sept. 1903. Two sons were doctors, one a professor.

2) John Patton\(^5\), b. 1800-09, very likely the John shown on the Sumter voting list of 11 Oct 1834 from Milton (brother Joseph was on same list). A John Patton obtained land in Marengo Co Al. on 14 Jan. 1835. He was living (alone) 1840 Sumter Co. Was he the Rev. John Patton, M. G. who performed three marriages in Perry Co. Ala. in the spring of 1834? Two of these marriages seem to have been in the same area Thomas Patton was living. More research needed but it seems John could have been a minister. Descendants say John marr Olive Godwin. 1850??

3) Thomas Patton, b. 1810 Ala. [1850 census], at home 1830 Perry Co., appar at home 1840? Living with his brother Michael in 1850 (q. v.) in Arkansas.

28.22
B. Matthew Patton\(^2\) (d 1777 Cumberland Co Pa)

2. Thomas Patton Sr\(^3\) (1728-1808)

f. Thomas Patton Jr.\(^4\) (ca 1775-1840's)

4) Abigail Patton\(^5\), b. 23 Aug 1811? N C. Her family moved to Ala in 1808 so if this birth date is right she would have been born in Ala. When her mother died Abbie took over the housekeeping (probably after 1830). At this point the family was resident in Huntsville. She married ... Gibson and was well known to persons living into the 20th century as she died on 21 Aug 1901; I do not have the location of her death presently.

5) Irwin Patton, b late 1810s (family record, not found in census etc. If there was such a son he probably died young.)

6) William Patton, b. ca 1815; seemingly the William S Patton who voted in Sumter Co. 1834-35; were there possibly two men of this name? Possibly the William S Patton living 1840 Sumter Co Ala. This man had two other males 20-30 living with him, [brothers] plus wife and infant son. In 1850 there was a William Patton (37, born SC) living in Sumter Co. with wife Harriet (27, b. Ala) and five children ages ten and under. MORE WORK needed.

7) Michael Patton\(^5\), b. 1821 in Alabama. He married Sarah Godwin (born ca 1824 NC) about 1842. They moved briefly to Texas, then went to Arkansas by 1844. In 1850 we find this family in Phillips Co Ark and they had children as given below. Also living with them was Thomas Patton, 40, b Ala., a tanner, single (his brother.)

a) son (name illegible), b 1844 Ark
b) John W Patton, b. 1846 Ark
c) Joseph M Patton, b 1848 Ark.
[other children born after 1850 not traced]

8) Rebecca Patton, given as a daughter by descendants. Missed by census, probably married and left home prior to 1830, date of first census to record Thomas' family.

g) Margaret Patton, b. 12 June 1780 York Dist. SC, died 3 Feb. 1847 Ray Co., Mo., married 9 July 1801 Humphrey Cunningham Jr. A page from their old family Bible showing children is reproduced in an appendix to this section.

h) Elizabeth Patton, b. ca 1778, died after 1824 Bedford Co Tenn; marr Daniel Kinney ca 1800 (see Buncombe Co N. C. Deed books J:276, AA:83.)
3. [Capt.] James Patton, born 1734 in Pa.; he received under the terms of his father's will "one half of this London Plantation and tract of land..." granted to him by deed of gift dated 21 March 1773. It is interesting to note that this deed was not recorded in the Cumberland deeds, because the land was then not patented. In fact, James waited until Jan. 1811 to secure a clear title to the land which his father had taken out in 1744. (This was not highly unusual). He received a patent for 299 acres (Pa. patent book H: 5: 274), which reflects the original grant of 200 acres plus an additional warrent taken out in 1786. James served honorably during the Revolution as a Captain of his own company in the Cumberland Militia. On 31 July 1777 James accepted a commission as Captain of 4th Company, 6th Cumberland Militia, and thereafter was Captain in the 4th Battalion of Cumberland Co. Militia under Col. Samuel Culbertson through at least May 1780; a note on the muster list of 10 May saying he resigned and Robert Dickey was elected Capt. in his stead may be in error as the muster roll of 19 Aug. 1780 clearly shows the 7th Company of 4th Battalion was under Capt. James Patton. (Penna. Arch. 5th Ser. Vol. 6, p. 262, 271, 368, 377, 398).

James was a resident of Peters Twp. inheriting the old home place at the site of old Fort Loudon. He married Mary Newell, dau. of Robert Newell; James was on the 1790 census living next to Margaret Newell. (413). They were members of the Upper West Conococheague Presbyterian Church, whose early records have been preserved and printed. James died on 5 Jan. 1821 (DAR record), leaving a will probated 22 Jan. which lists the following living children. (C: 518).

a. Elizabeth Patton, born ca. 1770, was married to John McCall on 25 March 1790 by Rev. Dr. John King. McCall served during the Revolution as a private under Capt. James Patton. (413)

b. Margaret Patton, born 30 March 1772, m. John White, a Scout during the Revolution, died at Ligonier, Pa. with a large family. (413) She died 18 Nov. 1757.

c. Grizzel Patton, b. 23 April 1775 Franklin Co, died before 1821.

d. Matthew Patton, baptised 2 June 1776 Upper West Conococheague Presbyterian Ch., held the office of justice of the peace and was for years an Associate Justice of the 16th District Court. He was an able businessman and faithful member of the Presbyterian Church. (149) Following his father's example he raised a company of men during the War of 1812.

Matthew Patton was born on the old homestead, where he was reared, and where he lived during his life. He was twice married; first to Anna McFarland, who bore him five children: James (deceased), Robert, John, June C., and Mary Ann (deceased). His second wife was Susan Seaburn, who bore him three children: Eliza, Andrew J. (deceased) and Rebecca M. He was an associate judge of the county a number of years, and besides held the office of justice of the peace. He was a gentleman of good executive ability, sound judgment and good business tact. He raised a company of cavalry for the war of 1812, but owing to a disagreement in regard to dismounting the men and making foot soldiers of them, the company was disbanded and returned home. Mr. Patton was successful in business, and accumulated considerable property; in politics he was a Democrat. He died June 26, 1845; his widow, October 1, 1868, aged sixty-three years. Both were members of the Presbyterian Church, and took an active interest in religious works. During the latter years of their lives they were connected with the Reformed church, because there was no Presbyterian organization or privileges of worship. (149)
d. Matthew married first Anna McFarland, by whom he had five children: James, Robert (ca 1803), John, Jane C., and Mary Ann. He married second Susan Seaburn, by whom he had three children: Elias (1823), Andrew J., and Rebecca M. Patton. Matthew died 25 June 1845 and his widow died 1 Oct. 1863, aged 63 years. (149) (This line has not been traced by your author in detail.)

e. Mary Patton, bp. 17 May 1778, marr. ... McKinstry. Several men named McKinstry served in the Cumberland Militia during the Revolution. A Samuel McKinstry was in Capt Geo Hays' Co with a Thomas and William Patten. (Penna Arch VI. 5. 654) When the land of Matthew Patton Sr in Hopewell Twp. (warranted 1742) was finally patented in 1808, part went to Nathan McKinstry. He was probably Mary's husband.

4. Matthew Patton Jr. was born in 1738 in Lancaster Co. Pa. He married Jane Houston on 25 Aug 1761 (Bible record); she was b. 1740, died March 1833 (cem record). He was in the Catawba River area of the Carolinas by July 1763, where he acquired land on both sides of the Catawba River in what became Tryon Co. (later Lincoln and now Gaston) N.C. He purchased 200 acres in Mecklenburg Co NC in July 1763 which he and his wife sold in July 1770. According to some sources he fought in the Revolution in NC, according to others (158: I:122) he served in Penna. It is possible that he in fact returned to Cumberland Co in 1781, as he evidently witnessed a will then. He was on the Catawba as late as 1784-5 when his son Aaron married Magdalene Cunningham on Allison's Creek, just across the state line in York Dist, SC. With his family and that of his brother Thomas and the Alexander and Cunningham clans, moved on to what is now Buncombe Co NC. They are there in 1790 census (11th dist, close to Thomas and Robert, saddler). About 1810 Matthew and most of his family moved to Jefferson Co., Indiana. He died in Jefferson Co.; he and wife buried in Underwood Cem., Madison, Jefferson Co., Ind. His gravestone shows 25 Aug 1824 for death date. His will (B: 107) was recorded on 22 Oct. 1824 in Jefferson Co. IN.

a. James Patton, b. 19 July 1762, died 18 March 1831 Jefferson Co Ind (stone). He died without issue (per Aaron’s estate papers.)

b. Agnes "Nancy" Patton, b. 7 Nov 1763, died 28 Dec 1854 Jeff Co; marr. 7 Jan 1786 Robert Rea. Ten children.

c. Aaron Patton, b. 6 Sept 1765 Tryon Co NC, lived on the waters of the Swannanoa River east of the home of his father on Bee Tree Creek, land that he was given in his father's will. <need> He is said to have been a RW soldier, no documentation. He died 27 Jan 1826 Buncombe Co NC, buried in the Patton Cem. He married ca 1784 Magdalene (Cunningham); she was born 6 Sept. 1765 York Dist SC, died 9 April 1843. She was left a life interest in the family homestead; in 1840 her son Aaron F. sold his share in her dower interest (Bun. 23:153). Aaron left a will (cited in a deed) but this has been unfortunately lost. The following are generally thought to be their children.

1) Rhoda Patton, b. 1784/86 Lincoln Co NC, m. John Jordon (ca 1775-ca 1810) (591)

2) Jane Patton, b. 2 Nov. 1784, died 8 April 1850 ..., marr. John C. Alexander on 31 Dec. 1805 in NC. (199) (591 has John Patton married Jane C Alexander??)

3) son, b. 1785-89, in 1800 census.

4) Nancy Patton, b. 22 Sept. 1792 Buncombe Co NC, d. Nov. 1860 Buncombe Co. She married her cousin George Patton (1786-1840), son of Robert (d 1832), g.v.

5) George N Patton, b. 1798 NC, was likely a son. This man married Mary (Pitman?) ca 1820 and was living in Buncombe Co through 1830. He did not own land in Buncombe. Not found in 1840. He divorced his first wife Mary prior to 1850. She remarried in Aug 1859 to Harris Allison. George N married second Elizabeth ... ca 1848 and moved to South Carolina, where he is found on the census of Pickens Dist, age 52, b NC, a plasterer. By 1860 this couple had moved to Greenville Dist, where he is shown as a farmer, with family. Ch by two marriages follow overleaf. (580)
4. Matthew Patton Jr

5) George N Patton

a) Nancy B Patton, b. 1821 NC, m. 24 Apr 1851 Wm Edmonds; he was born 1806 NC, a blacksmith. See 1870 Bunc. census #116.
b) James N Patton, b 1823 NC, living 1850 Yancey Co NC, marr. Nancy...
  1) Mary Patton, b. 1845/6 NC
  2) Fidelio Patton, b. 1848 NC
c) Sarah L. Patton, b. ...., m. .... Bartlett
d) Margaret Patton, b. ...., m. Joseph J Justice ....
e) (Probaby) Dicey E Patton, b. ...., m. Isaac Queen
f) Mary J. Patton, b. ...., m 14 Nov. 1851 James Allison
g) Adaline F. Patton, b. ...., m. 1 Oct 1851 J S Thompson
h) F Montraville Patton, b. 1838-9, of Buncombe 1860. He enlisted 
   11 July 1861 in Co I, 29th NC Regt. Not found in 1870 census.
i) Louisa Patton, b. 1841-2, m. James H Walker.
j) Lewis E Patton, b. 13 June 1843, living with (divorced) mother 
   1850, enlisted 1861 in Co I, 29th NC Regt. He marr (1) Mary 
   E Sparks on 11 Jan 1866 in Mitchell Co. After her death he 
   marr (2) Julia Reece in 1895. He died 26 June 1916. (Death 
   record has father's name incorrect). (580)
k) Clarissa Patton , b. ca 1844, d 7 Sept 1905, m 1871 Jesse Powers. 
   by second wife:
l) Henry Patton, b. 1848
m) Harriett Patton, b. 1850
n) Eliza Patton, b. 1851
o) Josephine Patton, b. 1854/5.

6) Sarah Patton, b. 30 March 1801 Buncombe Co., died there 21 July 
   1885, marr. Patrick Robinson Wilson (1798-after 1880) (591)

7) Matthew Patton, b. 18 Oct. 1804 Buncombe Co., died 28 Dec 1852 
   Buncombe Co., marr. Nancy Merrill ca 1825. She was born 14 Feb. 
   1803, died 29 Feb. 1880 Bunc Co. the dau. of John and Catherine 
   Merrill (Bunc. will book A: 28). Both are bur. Cane Cr. Cem, Bunc 
   Co (199, 591)
a) William Patton, b. 6 Feb 1826 Fairview, NC, married Nancy 
   E. Garren on 2 Sept. 1847. CH?? "Went to TENN"
b) Aaron Franklin Patton, b. 5 July 1827 NC, married Rosella Garren 
   5 Sept. 1851 Buncombe Co. Six ch.
c) Sarah Catherine Patton, b. 19 July 1829 NC, died after 1880 
   Fairview NC, marr. (1) 1 Feb 1849 David Byers (1817- bef 1860)
d) John Merrell Patton, b. 29 Nov. 1831 NC, d. 5 Nov. 1910, marr. 
   Elizabeth Adeline Davidson 16 June 1854 Bunc. Co; she was 
   b. 17 July 1842, died 22 Dec. 1886. Nine ch. (199)
e) Mary Magdalene Patton, b. 17 June 1834 NC, d. 31 Dec 1888, 
   marr. Joshua Garren 20 Dec 1849 Bunc Co. He was b. ca 1838.
f) Susannah Elizabeth Patton, b. 1 Oct 1837, d. 22 April 1866 Chimney 
   Rock, Rutherford Co NC, m. John Williams 18 Apr 1860.
g) George Newton Patton, b. 8 Jan 1843, died 13 Dec 1862 
   Fredericksburg, Va, Soldier, CSA.
h) Ladson Mills Patton, b. 16 Jan 1847, died 1907; marr. Mary 
   Catherine Freeman 12 Sept 1867.

28.27
Matthew Patton Jr.


8) Aaron Franklin Patton

5, b. 11 April 1813 Buncombe Co. NC, died 22 Feb. 1876 St Louis, Mo. He married Ann Catherine [Cunningham] ca 1828. (591) She was born 5 June 1814, died 21 Feb. 1849 West Port Landin, Kansas. Aaron m. (2) Sarah Thornton 22 Feb. 1853; (3) Mrs E C Julius on 12 Nov 1868.

a) Mary E Patton, b. 20 Dec 1830 Bunc NC, d 11 Feb 1863 Mo.; m 29 Oct 1848 Bezzelle Barrett in Jackson Co Mo.

b) Sarah M Patton, b. 29 Nov 1832, d. 9 Apr 1909 Tonapah, Nv. She marr 18 Feb 1849 Abraham W. Wear. (591)

c) Lydia E Patton, b. 28 Dec 1835, m. 4 Oct 1854 John Wear
d) William T. Patton, b. 21 Mar 1838 NC, d. 4 May 1855 Mo.

e) Martha Ann Patton, b. 7 May 1841, d. 5 May 1875 St Louis. She marr 10 June 1863 T E Sharp in Clay Co Missouri (591).
f) Frances Cordelia Patton, b. 20 Aug 1843 Bunc. Co NC. She marr Wm W Parker in Ray Co Mo on 27 March 1860. (591)
g) Juliet Frances Patton, b. and d. 14 Dec 1848.
h) Virginia French Patton, b. 14 Dec 1848 Mo, d. 6 Sept 1924 Wisc, m 22 Oct 1866 George J Betts (b. 1845 Eng, d 1884 Chicago). (591)

d. Mary Patton4, b. 28 June 1767, m. William Long ca 1787; two sons in 1790 census, Burke Co. N. C.

c. Matthew Patton4, b. 26 Jan. 1768, possibly in Pa, maybe in NC?, d. July-Oct 1806 Buncombe Co NC (Court of Pleas and Q Sess. 2:306) He married Mary McCullough before 1790. She was the daughter of John McCullough (will, 1823). This is the Matthew Patton Jr. listed on 1800 Buncombe census.

1) Matthew Houston Patton3, b. 19 Dec 1793 in Buncombe, marr. Margaret Houston Rea (b. 7 Feb 1792, d. 21 July 1884 Boone Co Ind), dau of Robert and Agnes Patton Rea. They moved about 1818 to Ripley Co., Ind. (591)


b) Robert Rea Patton, b. 18 Feb 1815 Bunc Co, d. 22 Feb 1872, marr Mary Weston. (591)

1] Matthew Houston Patton6, b. 7 June 1841 Ill, d. 27 July 1919. He married Sarah Louisa Adams at Madison, Jefferson Co Ind. on 19 March 1863. She was born 19 March 1841, d 4 Apr 1904 Jefferson Co Ind. 7 ch.

2] Sarah Louisa Patton, b. 29 April 1842, died 1904 ?? (Confused with Matthew H Patton’s wife??

3] John Patton, b. 1843

4] Nancy G Patton, b. 1845

5] [W]right Patton, b. 1847

6] Charles W Patton, b. 1849

c) Matthew Wilson Patton, b. 10 March 1817, d. 24 July 1880, marr Eliza Griffin 1 July 1840 La Porte Co Ind. (591)

d) Martha Jane Patton, b. 3 June 1819 Ripley Co In, d. 18 Nov. 1910, marr H Haeberlin. (591)
[28] B. Matthew Patton² (d 1777) (John¹)
4. Matthew Patton Jr³
   c. Aaron Patton⁴, 1765-  
      1) Matthew H Patton⁵ b 1793
         e) John McCullough Patton⁹, b. 23 Aug 1821 New Marion, Ripley Co In, d. 20 Oct 1877 Boone Co In, m. Susan C Adams.
         f) Right Houston Patton, b. 3 April 1824 Ripley Co, d 6 June 1910, m. Elizabeth Callaway 10 Oct 1849 Jefferson Co In.
         g) Silas Elliott Patton, b. 9 Dec 1826 Jefferson Co In, d. ..., marr. Elizabeth Lindley 25 Feb 1849 Jeff Co In. (591)
         h) James Matthewson Patton, b. 25 Apr 1829 In, d. 24 Dec 1866 II.
         i) Elizabeth Ann Patton, b. 13 Oct 1832, d. 1867, m J Lindley

2) John McCullough Patton⁵, b. before 1795 Buncombe Co., married Sarah Craig ca. 1812 probably in Buncombe Co. She was a dau of James Craig. By Aug 1814 they were in Jefferson Co. Ind.; a number of letters from this couple to relatives back home during the period 1814-1826 are preserved and have been printed in (199). He died after Feb 1826 in Indiana leaving five children. See (591) p. 10

3) Hezekiah E. Patton⁵, b. 23 July 1796, married first Mary W Steel; married second Ann Wilson on 11 Sept 1817 Jefferson Co Ind. Hee owned land in Monroe Twp, Jefferson Co Ind. He died 16 July 1856 in Jefferson Co Indiana. (591)
   b) Susan Patton, b. 26 June 1822
   c) John N Patton, b. 31 Aug 1825 Jef Co, d. 18 May 1895 Monroe Tp, m. Elizabeth M Woodfill 1 Jan 1850 Jefferson Co Ind.

4) daughter, name not known.

5) Aaron Robinson Patton⁵, b. 1804, probably in Burke Co. NC. He married Sarah Knox McGill ca 1833 in Franklin Co Ala. On 10 Nov 1834 he purchased land in Franklin Co (Section 12, Twp 7, range 11). Eight children, all listed in 1850 Franklin Co census (# 705). Sarah was born ca 1815 in Tenn. He died in Franklin Co after 1870.
   a) John Patton, b. abt 1834 Franklin Co, d after 1880 Colbert Co Ala. He marr. Sarah C. Ca 6 ch.
   b) Mary Elizabeth Patton, b. 24 Dec 1835 Franklin Co, d 12 Oct 1914 Waco, Franklin Co., m George M Gholson ca 1854.
   c) Sarah Emma Patton, b. ca 1840 Al, marr John Sibley
   d) Aaron Thomas Patton, b. 12 March 1842 Al, died Jan 1925 Town Creek Al. He marr. Sarah Ann Morgan. He enlisted in Co H, 16th Regt Ala Infantry May 1861; pension # 14246.
   e) Samuel M Patton, b. ca 1844 Franklin Co, died by 1860.
   f) James Elliott Patton, b. 19 Oct 1846 Franklin Co, died on 13 April 1917 in Waco, Franklin Co. He married Parena Alabama Morgan on 12 Dec 1869 in Franklin Co. He served in Co C, 4th Regt Ala Infantry (CSA). His wife died in or after 1921 (pension papers). Buried Cherry Hill Cemetery.
   g) Matthew Franklin Patton, b. 1847 (?) - 1850 census has his age as 12!), d. 1910 Franklin Co. Ala.
   h) Joseph O Patton, b. 2 Jan 1849, died 17 March 1922 Waco, Franklin Co Ala. Evidently unmarried.

28.29
f. Elizabeth Patton\(^4\), b. 14 Dec 1771, d. ... (unmarr?)

g. **Aughtry Houston Patton**\(^4\), b. 17 Oct 1772, living in Buncombe Co NC 1810 with 8 implied children. He moved to Ind and appears as head of a large family (13 children implied) in 1820 Jefferson Co. census as Huston Patton. In some records his name appears as Humphrey; perhaps Oughtry is a variant; other records show him as Huston Sr. His wife Elizabeth was born 22 July 1774, died 25 Oct. He was recorded twice in 1850, once in his dau's home in Bartholomew Co. and once with son Davidson in LaPorte Co. Huston died in LaPorte Ind. on 9 July 1862 and is buried in the Patton cem there. O. Houston Patton died intestate. The names of some of his children are learned through deeds; others are placed here by a process of elimination (591).

   a) Sarah Elizabeth Patton, b. 1839, d. 1915, m. Mitchell Carson

2) Jane Patton, b. abt 1796, marr Orlean Spafford on 3 April 1822 in Jefferson Co Indiana. (591)


4) Rhoda Patton, b. ca 1803 Bunc Co NC, m Isaac Pancake. Nine ch, see (591) p 12.

5) Aaron Patton, b. 6 Jan 1808 Buncombe Co NC, marr Mary Anna Hall in Jefferson Co In on 29 Nov 1832. She was b. ..... a) Samuel Patton, b. 1832, died 1893, m Nancy 
   b) Rhoda Patton, b. 1836
   c) Sarah Ann Patton, b. 1839
   d) William Mitchell Patton, b. 1841, d 24 Aug 1858 Jeff Co

6) Davidson Patton, b. 24 Dec 1812 Bunc Co, died 26 Jan 1890 LaPorte Co Ind, bur Patton cem. He marr first Abinade Clarkson on 7 July 1835 in Johnson Co Ind.; in 1837 they sold a tract which his father had sold to him in March 1835 (Jeff Co J:142). He marr (2) Harriet Knapp 30 Jan 1849 in LaPorte Co Ind. See 1850 LaPorte census. He marr (3) Eliza Gregory on 2 April 1863 in La Porte Ind. There were children by each wife.
   a) Thomas Jefferson Patton Patton, b. ca 1836, killed at Battle of Shiloh 7 Apr 1862. He marr. 1856 Sarah E Whitehead La Porte Co Ind.
   b) William Henry Patton, b. ca 1838, d by 1888, marr Jennie McBride in LaPorte Co Ind on 20 Nov 1862.
   c) Elizabeth Patton, b. ca 1840, d by 1860
   d) James W Patton, b. ca 1844, d by 1860 LaPorte Co Ind.
   e)-h i) all born after 1850

7) Margaret Patton, b. about 1804, d. 1 Dec 1853 Jeff. Co Ind.

8) Elizabeth Patton, b. ca 1805 Bunco Co NC, m. Asa/ Andrew Knight in Jefferson Co Ind. on 21 Sept 1830 (591)

9) Mary Patton, b. ca 1811 Bunco Co NC, d. ..., m Norman Bryan in Jefferson Co Ind. on 17 Jan 1833.

10) Martha C. Patton, b. ca 1815.
5. Capt. **Samuel Patton**\(^3\), b. 1741 (Cumberland) Co Pa, received land by deed under terms of his father's will, and remained in Penna the rest of his life. During the Revolution he answered the call to arms and accepted a commission in 1776 as Captain in Col. Joseph Armstrong's Regt. of the Flying Camp. (413) He then served in 1777 as Capt. of the 3rd Company, 4th Battalion of Cumberland Co. Militia, serving under Col. Samuel Culbertson. His brother James was Capt. of the 4th Company; Samuel served through 1782. (Penna Arch 5: vol 6, p 312, 368) 1810 census Peters Twp. He married **Elizabeth McKinnie**, daughter of Josiah and Isabel McKinnie, ca 1765. (121) When Josiah McKinnie wrote his will in 1780 (D: 137) he named his son-in-law Samuel Patton. In 1794 Samuel owned a pew in Rocky Spring Church, Letterkenny Twp. Samuel died 9 June 1821; this was two days before the death of his neighbor, James Buchanan, father of the President. Both men are buried in the Old Waddell Cemetery near Mercersburg, Penna. Elizabeth Patton died 13 July 1826, aged 80, buried beside her husband. The following is from "The Repository" of 26 June 1821: "Died recently in Hamilton Twp., Capt. S. Patton at a very advanced age. Any Eulogium on the character of Capt. Patton either as a most excellent moral citizen, would be superfluous as it is well known to the citizens of Franklin Co." (413) He was a pew holder in Rocky Spring Presbyterian Church. (121) Samuel wrote his will on 5 May 1813; admitted to probate on 16 June 1821. (C: 540).

Children, as named in Samuel's will:

a. Matthew Patton\(^4\), b. ca 1770, lived adjacent to his father in 1810. Matthew inherited the home plantation in Hamilton Twp. and was entrusted with providing for his sisters until they married. He married Florence Wilson, daughter of John Wilson, who owned a total of 26 farms in the area; he was also associated with Rocky Spring Pres. Church. "He was probably the last Patton in North Hamilton." (121) [This suggests he had no children]

b. Betsy Patton, marr. . . . Gilmore. (Will bk C: 540)


d. Rebecca Patton, born 13 July 1776, d. 8 Jan. 1861 unmarried. (158-IV: 2: 108)

e. Catherine Patton, m. . . . Cummins.

f. Martha Patton, b. 31 Oct. 1784, died single 20 Feb. 1864 (158).

g. Charles Patton (??) Named as a son in (121) but not in Samuel's will. The will provided for division of his estate into seven shares, but gave Martha a double share. Perhaps this man died young? Since Matthew, above, was the last Patton in the area this suggests that Charles did die young and without issue.
6. **Robert Patton**, b. [1740s in Pa], received "the one full half of the plantation and tract of land whereon he now lives...", under the terms of his father's 1776 will. His was the southern half of the plantation, bordering the Edenville-Chambersburg road. (121) Robert served as co-executor of his father's will. "Son of the pioneer Matthew Patton and his wife Elizabeth, served as a private, 1778-80-81-82, under Capt. Samuel Patton, his brother. Robert Patton and Elizabeth Elder were married by Rev. John King, May 4, 1775." (413) The Rev. Dr. King was the minister of the Upper West Conococheague Presbyterian Church from 1769-1812 and his baptismal records have survived. (No records found for this couple). Robert obtained a warrent for additional land of 211 acres on the mountain between the Robert Grey warrent at Yankee Gap and the Henry Todd warrent south toward the Franklin Gap' in 1785. (121) Robert remained in Hamilton Twp., there in 1790 near his brother Samuel, with family. (2-4-3) Thereafter he is not found in Franklin Co. censuses, evidently moved away or died. No will found in Franklin Co.

   a. (ca 5 sons, names unknown)
   b. (ca 2 daughters)

   note- date of Robert's marriage suggests birth date of about 1750-55, making him the last-born male.

   what about children? are there tax lists for Franklin Co.?

7. **Sarah Patton** was to receive 15 shillings from her father's estate "if demanded". This would probably indicate that she had married or was otherwise financially secure; no children of hers are mentioned in Matthew's will.

8. **[Margaret] Patton**, b. ca 1740, received L 20 from her father's estate. She died before 1776, m. James Wilson. His will was dated 29 April 1776, admitted to probate in Mecklenburg Co NC (book 1:494-5.) in July 1776. (NEED a copy) Was he a son of the older James Wilson? Known children:

   a. Elizabeth Wilson, b. by 1777, to receive 20 pounds
   b. Mary Wilson, b. by 1777, also to receive 20 pounds
C. Robert Patton, possible son of John (d 1741), appears in several early records in this area. He was present on the Rocky Spring Church roll of 1738 (see map) (121). "A notation under the name of Robert Patton on a Joseph Armstrong draught (survey) states that this land (i.e., Mathew Patton's) was first in the hands of George Leonard."* (121). George Leonard is of interest because he was a pioneer settler of old Sadsbury Twp. in eastern Lancaster Co., and had a tract on a branch of Octoraro Creek surveyed in 1721 and 1729. Leonard lived adjacent to Middle Octoraro Church, not far from John Patton of Meetinghouse Branch (see above). The survey for George Leonard is reproduced on page 28.10 of this book. At the time of this survey perhaps Armstrong had not yet taken up his land as he does not appear as an adjoining landowner to Leonard.

A Robert Patton is mentioned in the estate record of John Patton (d 1741). This man could have been his son, brother, or other relation. Putting the above clues together, and this is all we have to go on, it seems as if a Robert Patton was present for a short time in this area prior to 1740 and then there are no later records. No Robert Patton is found on Cumberland Co. tax lists, which begin in 1751. Your author will now stick out his neck and SUGGEST that this man, with probable origins in Maryland and who probably lived first in Chester or eastern Lancaster Co., briefly tried living on the frontier, but did not like it, and went back across the Susquehanna. He could have been the Robert who died intestate in Salisbury Twp. in 1745; this man had a son named Matthew. If so, he would have been more likely a brother to John (d 1741) than a son.

At any rate there is no concrete evidence that this Robert stayed around or left descendants in the Conococheague area. On the following page we shall enumerate a few Pattons in this general area who participated in the Revolution. Perhaps some were descended from the elusive Robert Patton whom we have just finished discussing.

* This sentence, as quoted, is vague, and leaves one wondering if Robert Patton's name actually did appear on an early survey.
Other, later, Pattons of Cumberland - Franklin Co. Pa. of unsure affiliation:

**John Patton**, born 1750s, served 1779 under Capt. Patrick Jack in RW (Pa Arch 5th ser vol 6: 64). In 1790 there were two men named John Patton living in Franklin Co. Pa, one was 1-4-2, the other 2-2-2. The former was adjacent to Joseph Patton, q. v. Ref. (413) suggests that the RW soldier may have been the son mentioned in Matthew's 1777 will.

**Joseph Patton**, born ..., served in RW under Capt's. Wm Long, John Woods, and James Poe, as First Lieut. in 1777-80-82. (Pa Arch 5/6/ 138, 519, 524, 556, 575, 582). This is surely the man living 1790 in Franklin Co. with large family (4-2-5). The 1790 census of Franklin does not show Twps. Capt. Poe's company was raised in Antrim Township; his Corporal was Wm Newell. [Recall that Capt Jas Patton marr Mary Newell]

**James Patton**, was First Lieutenant under Capt. James Poe in the 3rd Co., Eighth Battalion of Cumberland Co. Militia, according to a muster roll taken 23 Oct. 1777. This company was raised in Antrim township. (Egle, series 1. I. 474). (A private in this Co. was Robert Patton) This seems to be the James living 1800 in Hamilton Twp. and 1810 in Antrim Twp. (20301-02010).

A James Patton was Ensign in Capt Hugh McAlister's Co. of the First Cumberland Militia in 1781; another (?) James Patton was wagon-master for the Cumberland Militia. >Some of these Rev War records probably refer to the James Patton (1765-1840's) discussed on page 28.6 above.

**Robert Patton** of Antrim Twp., served 1780-81-82 under Capts John Woods and James Poe in 3rd Company, 8th Battalion of Cumberland Militia. (413) There are a number of records relating to men named Robert Patton in various Cumberland regiments and surely there was some transferring from company to company. Egle says this Robert was in Poe's Co. (formed entirely from Antrim twp) as early as Oct. 1777; this muster is list not printed in Pa Archives, as it was in private hands rather than the state records.

On page 28.32 we discussed a Robert Patton who served in the Revolution under his brother Capt Samuel Patton.
After the erection of Lancaster Co. in 1730 a number of new townships were established to the west of the Susquehanna River, to accommodate the needs of the steady flow of settlers into the area. By 1749 the westernmost of these townships, the frontier, was a huge area called Antrim Twp. Over the years after this this area was subdivided many times and now includes several whole counties including Cumberland (1750), Franklin (1784), Adams (1800) and Perry (1820) Counties. By the time of the American Revolution this was all Cumberland Co., and we find Pattons living in several townships. The land records of Cumberland do not show that these early Pattons actually purchased land, and it seems clear that they remained in this area only a few years before moving on to more promising areas.

**ANTRIM TWP.**

Joseph Patton appears in the tax lists of this township in 1781, taxed on 200 acres. Also on this list was a Robert Patton (freeman, hence unmarried). Names also found on this list are Humphrey Fullerton, James Poc, James Dixon, Jacob Stoller, Jacob Grindle, Joseph Lowrey, and George Gordon. Each of these men also appears together as an officer or enlisted man in several extant Rev War Militia muster rolls. For example, in Dec 1778 the Cumberland 2nd Battalion shows Capt. John Jack's Co. included Gordon and Grindle, plus Joseph McClintock. (Pa Arch 5: vol 6, 169). On 23 Oct 1777 the roster of Cumberland 8th Battalion, 4th Co showed that Capt William Long's immediate subordinate was First Lt. Joseph Patton; this same unit in 1780 still had Patton as second-in command, with privates from several townships. (Pa Arch 5: vol 6, 519, 556). In 1782 Joseph was First Lt of the 3rd Co., 8th Cumberland Battalion, with Robert Patton a Pvt. in his company.

Joseph would have been born prior to about 1757 to be an officer in 1777. It has been mentioned above that Joseph McClintock was in a militia unit along with Antrim boys; it appears that McClintock was himself from Toboyne Twp., a bit north of Antrim.

A younger Joseph Patton married Margaret McClintock, daughter of Joseph McClintock and Elizabeth Torrence, on 18 Sept. 1783 in Centre Presbyterian Church, Sherman's Valley, Toboyne Twp. This man, son of William Patton, went after the RW to Bourbon Co. Va (later Ky), and his gravestone has the birthdate 1 Oct. 1759. It appears that this William Patton was the older brother of Lt Joseph Patton.

Lt Joseph Patton was in Pennsylvania records through 1782. In 1783 the Revolution wore down and this was a time when many men who had traveled decided to move on to greener pastures. It appears that Joseph moved about 1785 to what is now Harrison Co Ky. *This line, with many descendants, is discussed in section [56] of the Compendium.*

**TOBOYNE TOWNSHIP**

Present Toboyne Twp. is located in the western end of Perry Co Pa.; this is a very remote area walled on the northwest by the Tuscarora Mt and southeast by Kittatinny Mt. The main stream draining the valley is Sherman's Creek, which runs roughly east and west. The oldest church in the area is Centre Presbyterian Church. This area was settled by the 1770's and several Pattons were among earliest settlers.

The 1779 tax lists of the township shows William Patton with 150 acres, Thomas Patton with 100 acres and a landless George Patton. Living here at the same time was a large contingent of McClintocks, including Daniel, Wm Sr., Wm Jr., Wm (blacksmith), Hugh, Robert, John, and in 1781 also Joseph McClintock. (Pa Arch. Ser 3 vol xx, p 224). George Patton was still here in 1780 with 222 acres, Thomas then disappears. William Patton is here in 1780 with 151 acres; need to check Franklin Co records after 1784.

No muster lists appear to mention George Patton; Thomas Patton appears in several Cumberland lists. William and Thomas appear together in a summer 1782 militia scouting payroll; this seems to be a hastily gathered company of men from various areas so we cannot say where the men were from.

The period after the RW was one of much migration and it is often hard to follow individuals unless they have unusual names or travel in groups. Using the latter logic we might guess that Thomas and George Patton could be the men who appear in Washington Co Maryland records in 1799. A glance at the map will show that Washington Co. is immediately south of Antrim Twp., Pa. SEE section [57] for these lines!
[29] Other Early Patton Lineages Originating in Pennsylvania

D V Agricola, M. D.

1999
Warrant for 300 acres of Land issued to Capt. Robert Patton
[29] Other Earlier Pattons of Pennsylvania

This section of the compendium deals with a number of earlier lines which can be traced back to Pennsylvania prior to about 1800. A large number of Pattons of Scottish descent immigrated to America just before and after the Revolution, mostly from northern Ireland, and a majority came initially through Pennsylvania. A quick glance at the 1790 or 1800 census index to Pennsylvania under the name Patton will suggest this; in 1790 some 57 Patton (Patten) families were in Pennsylvania, more in 1800 and by this time many Patton lines had left Pennsylvania. It is commonly said that the period after the Revolution until about 1800 is one of the most difficult ones for American genealogy due to the large amount of migration going on. Your compiler knows from personal experience this is true, and wishes to place a few of these lines on record here to demonstrate this point. The following list is very far from being exhaustive!

Lineages Discussed in section [29]

A. Pattons of Lebanon Twp. Lancaster Co Pa (later Lebanon Co Pa.) 29.1
B. Descendants of James Patton (1797-1874) of Bedford Co Penna. 29.2
C. David Patton of Washington-Allegheny Co Penna 29.3
D. Joseph and Sarah (Weir) Patton of Washington Twp., Fayette Co. Penna. 29.4
E. Pattons of Tyrone Twp, Fayette Co Penna 29.6
F. Gen John Patton (1745 Ire- 1804 Pa) of Mifflin Co. Penna 29.7
G. John Patton (d. 1792) of Middleton Twp. Cumberland Co Penna 29.9
H. Pattons of Antrim- Toboyne Twp., Cumberland Co. Penna. 29.10
I. Pattons of Tyrone Twp., Cumberland Co Penna. 29.11
J. Samuel Patton of Northampton- Northumberland Counties, Penna. 29.12
K. William Patton of Lower Oxford Twp, Chester Co Penna (d. ca. 1761) 29.13
L. Pattons of Sugarcreek Twp, Armstrong Co Penna 29.15
M. Pattons of Westmoreland Co., Penna. 29.16

* * *

A. Pattons of Lebanon Twp. Lancaster Co Pa (later Lebanon Co Pa.)

On 27 March 1777 Robert Patton, Captain of the Second Battalion of Lancaster Co. Militia, and freeholder and inhabitant of Lebanon, Lancaster Co., Penna, came before the Supreme Executive Council of Pennsylvania complaining of ill-treatment by Gen DeHaas in the matter of his house being requisitioned as a store house while he was away on business. We do not find him in the 1790 census here but a Robert is indexed in Lanc. Co. in 1800. In 1813 This area became Lebanon Co. More research is indicated. (Note that some past researchers have asserted that this Capt Robert Patton went to Va.; evidence for this is lacking.)
B. **James Patton.** Born 2 Jan. 1797 Bedford Co Penna., of uncertain parentage. The only Patton household in the 1800 census of Bedford Co. was that of the James Patton family, suggesting pretty strongly that his father was also named James. James lived in Bedford, Washington, and Butler Co. Pa. Census- Butler Co 1830-1870. Farmer and carpenter. He married **Mary Sisler** ca 1820 in ... Pa. She was born 26 Aug 1802 in Bedford Co Pa., a daughter of Michael and Rachael (Pence) Sisler. She died 1 Nov. 1887 Oakland Twp., Butler Co. He died 12 Aug. 1874 in Butler Co. allegedly leaving a will. However, no will is found in the probate records of Bedford Co. Ref.: "History of Butler Co. Pa." (1883)  

a. Rachel Patten was born 21 Feb. 1821 Bedford Co., died 15 Aug 1898 Topeka, Kansas. She married John Henry Mellinger Sr. on 18 Nov. 1842.  
c. Isabella Patten, b. 26 March 1825 Washington Co Pa., died 30 March 1910 Butler Co., marr. Abram Flanagan on 22 Nov. 1847. He was b...  
d. William Patten, b. 21 Aug. 1827 Washington Co. Pa., died 1 Jan. 1895 Fairview Twp., Butler Co. Pa., marr. Lydia S. Mellinger in 1854. She was born ...  
e. James Patten, b. 8 Dec. 1829 Bedford Co. (Oakland Twp.), died 21 Nov 1912 Butler Co Pa. He married Jane Beatty in 1852; issue not traced.  
f. Elizabeth Patten, born 4 March 1832, died ..., marr John Mellinger Jr.  
h. Abner Patton, b. 31 Jan 1837 Butler Co  
i. Samuel Patton, born 1 Aug 1839 Oakland Twp., Butler Co Penna., died 9 Dec 1915; married 26 Sept 1865 Isabella Bartley.  
j. Josiah Patton, b. 26 April 1845 Butler Co.
C. David Patton of Washington-Allegheny Co Penna

Allegheny Co formed 1788 from Washington, Westmoreland
Fayette Co formed 1783 from Westmoreland
Washington Co. formed 1781 from Westmoreland
Westmoreland formed 1773 from Bedford, formed 1771 from Cumberland Co.


1788-89- on Washington Co tax list.
1790 David Patton 1 4 3 in Washington Co.
1790 David Patton 1 4 3 in Fayette Co. (duplicate of above??)
1800 David Patton in Washington Co only (p 56)

In 1802 David Patton Sr. reported a stallion colt was stolen from his place on on Raccoon Cr, two miles below Thomas White's mill, near the mouth of Travis. (Allegheny Co, Moon Twp) (2) The 1830 census shows David Patton, age 80-89, with family.

David died 16 Nov. 1830 Hampton Twp., Allegheny Co. Pa. (190, 475, 457) His wife died 16 July 1827/28. Children, as given in a DAR application. (457) Ref (1) infra says he had 11 children but does not name them. Are there estate papers?

a. Michael Patton; I do not find him in census records
b. Samuel Patton, prob Sam Patton (b. 1800-10) of 1830 Indiana Tp, Alleg. Co. census.
c. Eleanor, marr Andrew Swaney. A man of this name is on 1830 Beaver Co census (Green Tp p 265)
d. Alexander Patton; a man of this name is on 1850 census of Pittsburgh, Allegh. Co
e. Sarah Patton, marr Ira Hill
f. Mary Patton, m Jas Wycoff. A man of this name is in 1830 census of Fayette Co PA, Washington Tp.
g. Elizabeth Patton, m James Morrison (very common name- several in the area)

i. Benjamin Patton, fourth child, born ca 1790 Pa, died 1865, a farmer in Hampton Twp. in the 1830 census Indiana Twp, living near David. In 1850 living in Indiana Twp with extended family. He had nine ch. by two wives. His second wife was named Margaret A. .... Here is a partial list of children.

1) John Patton, b 1811, probable son, living nearby in 1850 as a single laborer.
2) James Patton, b 1818 Pa, m Catharine .... ca 1839; she was a native of Germany, born also in 1818.
   a) Philip H Patton, b 1840 Pa
   b) Benjamin M Patton, b 1842 Pa
   c) Mary A E Patton, b 1846 Pa
   d) William H Patton, b 1848 Pa
3) David Patton, b. 1821 Pa, marr Joanna S ... ca 1845, 3 ch in 1850
4) Benjamin Patton, b. 1824 Pa, marr Margaret ____, living with father in 1850.

----- children by Margaret:
5) Martha J Patton, b 1838 Pa
6) Sarah A Patton, b 1843 Pa
7) Eli Patton, b 1847 Pa

(1) "Hist of Allegheny Co Penna, including its early settlements" 1993 reprint, WRHS.
(2) Duer, Clara "Pittsburg Gazette Abstracts, 1797-1803" WRHS
(190) Patton, R. "Patton Fam Genealogy."
(457) DAR Patriot Index
(475) Myers, RW, "Soldiers of Allegh. Co Penna"

The above is a working sketch and needs to be worked on!

29.3

Joseph Patton was born, probably in Ireland, in about 1747.\(^1\) He married Sarah Weir "of Washington County" (809)\(^2\) According to a descendant, Joseph came to Fayette Co between 1775 and 1778. (809) It is of record that Joseph Patton served from 1778 through 1783 as a private in John Van Meter's Company of Westmoreland Rangers. ([Penna Archives third series Vol 23 p 319].) Fayette Co was erected in 1783 from part of Westmoreland Co. The 1783 Westmoreland tax list shows he was taxed on 300 acres of land. In Feb 1786 Joseph obtained a warrant for 300 acres of land in Washington Township on the road leading from Perryopolis to Fayette City; this tract was called Pattonville. When surveyed this tract contained 291 3/4 acres. Joseph was a taxpaying farmer in Washington Twp, Fayette Co Pa. 1785-1789. This man was on the 1790 census in Washington Twp (3-5-3). (Only other Patton this Twp was David) He was one of three Pattons in the county in 1810. Joseph operated a tannery and a still house on his farm. (811) He died in Washington Twp, Fayette Co Penna in Dec. 1822. In his WILL dated 15 Oct. 1822 (will book #1: 288) he names his wife Sarah and children as follows. In addition to grandchildren Joseph (son of his son David) and Peter Free Patton he names four other grandsons named Joseph. Sons John and Thomas inherited the 200 acre tract "Faithful" and Robert and James inherited the remaining of his home tract (30 acres had been exchanged for a clock). The other children got their share of the estate in cash. In the Rehoboth Cemetery in Rostraver Twp (Westmoreland Co) are found the remains of all the sons of Joseph except one. His own marker is inscribed "Joseph Patton, who died in the year 1822 in the 76th year of his age." (Since he had an attained age of 75 he was hence born in 1747 approximately) This line has been treated in considerable detail in ref. (811) so we will give only a brief summary here!


b. Rebecca Patton, b. 28 Feb 1778, died 28 June 1853, married Peter Free. See (811) Photos of their stones, in Wilson Cem plus descendants.

c. John Patton, the eldest son, was b. 1779-80 Fayette Co. He marr Nancy Woodrow about Jan 1801. She was born in 1781 in Lancaster Co and was reared "east of the mountains at Fort Deposit". (809) In 1850 John and Nancy were living in the home of their son Hiram. See family # 1451. John died 11 March 1862. Children: (809, 811)

1) Martha Patton, c 1802-1885, m. George Lutz. A dau is bur in Rehoboth cem.
2) Joseph R Patton, b 22 Mar 1802 Fayette Co, d 4 Dec 1887 Harrison Co Oh, m Ann Galloway.
3) Stephen Woodrow Patton, b. 1 Feb 1806 , died 3 June 1891. (811) He marr Susan Patterson Galloway (1816-1886) on 28 Oct 1838 and they had a family of nine. (809) One son, John S, wrote a booklet cited here as ref. (809) when in his 80's. This family is buried in Rehoboth cem.
4) David Patton, b 1806 Pa, cabinetmaker in 1830 (tax list), married Susan Havely of Washington Co Pa., moved to Iowa in the 1850's (809) [Not on 1850 Fayette Pa census]
5) Henry Patton, b. 30 Nov. 1808 Fayette Co (IGI), married Hanny Wright of Westmoreland Co; they moved to [Harrison Co] Ohio in the 1840's. Of ten children only two survived their infancy.
6) Thomas Woodrow Patton, b 1810, marr Susan [Mary in 1850 census] Chambers, moved with children to Ohio in the 1850's.
7) John Patton, b 1813, d in infancy
8) Hiram Patton, b 1 June 1815 Pa, died 4 Dec 1899, married Harriett Wright of Westmoreland Co and raised a family on the old homestead farm. Hiram bur Rehoboth Cem. Ten children, named in (809, 811) d. see over

1 Borman (811) says he was born in Penna; Patton (808) says Joseph was a son of [28] Mathew Patton of Cumberland Co. This cannot be true since no such son is named in his will (1776, probated 1778). Many immigrants from Ireland came to America about 1775. Hanna (813) points out that the majority of the early Scots-Irish settlers of Harrison Co Ohio (see Joseph Jr) came from Ayrshire and Wigton originally, in southwest Scotland.
2 A date of 29 Aug 1767 has been given for the marriage of Joseph Patton. (Ancestral file- source not given- since they had no children until about 1777 this is probably incorrect. The actual date of marriage was probably about 1776. Perhaps the exact date cited was a typo for 1776??)
d. David Patton, mentioned peripherally in Joseph's will, because he was deceased prior to the making of the will. He was born ca 1781, died 28 Aug 1810. He married Mary Free, dau. of Richard Free. The 1820 tax list shows her as Polly Patton, widow, "poor". In 1827 she removed with her two sons to Espyville, Crawford Co., Pa., where other family members were living.
2) Peter Free Patton

e. Joseph Patton [Jr] was born between 1781-84 (census records); he married Sarah Burns about 1806. They are in the 1810 census but in 1816 moved to Rumley Twp., Harrison Co Ohio. There were ten children, see (809). He died 6 Jan 1850; his gravestone in the Ev Luth Cem of Rumley Twp. gives his age as 66, implying a birthyear of 1783-4; his wife died 24 Sept 1842, aged 54 yrs.. (814)
1) John Patton, b Pa (813)
2) Sarah Patton, b Pa (813)
3) Joseph Patton, b Pa (813)
4) Margaret Patton
5) Mathew M. Patton, b 3 Sept 1815 Fayette Co Pa, m 1844 Sarah J McCullough biog and children in (812).
6) James Patton (813)

f. Thomas Patton, b 1788 Fayette Co, living there 1850. He married Anna Harris. This man was described as a farmer in 1850. A Thomas Patton purchased The Genius of Liberty, the second newspaper in Fayette Co., in 1821. Since several sons were professional men is is likely that Thomas was the publisher. In tax lists he is shown as a farmer. Thomas died 12 Feb 1874. Anna died 1 Nov. 1869. Seven children, named in (809)

1) Maria Patton, b. 1821 Pa (census) Gravestone says she d. 16 July 1891 at age 76, hence born abt 1815.
2) Sarah Patton, b. 1825 Pa, unmarried. (809). Stone has died 8 March 1873 at age 52 (Rehoboth Cem)
3) Elizabeth Patton, b. 1828 Pa (1850 census); died unmarried on 24 Oct 1884 age 61 (Rehoboth Cem).
4) James S. Patton, b. 1823 Pa, livestock drover, died unmarried away from home. (809)
5) William Stockdale Patton, b. 1829 Pa, in college 1850, married ...
6) Joseph Patton, b. 1831 Pa, farmer in 1850. I do not find a stone for him in Rehoboth Cem.

2) William Patton, a teacher in 1819 (tax list), later a farmer; marr Margaret Spence of Westmoreland County. Both living 1850 Fayette Co with a son. He died 12 April 1856. (811)
1) Stephen Spence Patton, b. 1831 Pa, living at home in 1850; became a dentist. (809).
2) David Patton, a ship builder (809)
3) Henry Patton, born ca 1828, a saddle and harness maker.
4) Susan Patton, marr Israel Cope of Perry Twp., Fayette Co.

NOTES
As will be discussed below in section [29 E], one Thomas Patton, 1768-1832, also moved to Harrison Co Ohio from Fayette Co Penna. He lived in Tyrone Twp, Fayette Co. which is near Washington Twp. Was he perhaps related to Joseph Sr., above? This Thomas was a son of a contemporary Joseph Patton (born est 1740) who came to Pa from Ireland in 1771, just a few short years before Joseph (1740's-1822) came to this area. It is possible this is just a coincidence as many families went to eastern Ohio from western Pa at the time.

Other Pattons lived in Westmoreland Co., Pa. prior to 1800. See section [29 N below] for brief discussion.
E. Joseph Patton of Tyrone Twp, Fayette Co Penna

Joseph Patton, born perhaps by about 1740, a native of Ireland, came to America about 1771. Fayette Co was formed from part of Westmoreland in 1783, and Joseph was taxed in Tyrone Twp. in 1787, 1789, 1793, 1795 and 1796. This man does not appear to have left an estate in Fayette Co. Joseph Patton appears on the 1790 census in Tyrone Twp, Fayette Co. Pa. Only one child is known with certainty, based on an entry in an old Bible about 1900. The entry was made by Rev James Patton in a clear and steady hand so Joseph's nativity in Ireland seems well documented.

a. Thomas Patton, born in Ireland on 6 Nov 1768, came to America at age three. He "witnessed many incidents of the Revolution. These made an indelible impression on his mind." He married Jane Parkhill, daughter of David and Martha (Morrow) Parkhill, sister of the wife of Gov. Morrow, of Ohio. This was about 1797. She was born in Ireland 19 Oct 1782 and died in Randolph Co. Ill on 14 Nov 1855. (810) He was present once in Tyrone tax lists and then in 1801 moved to Ohio. He lived near Steubenville, Jefferson Co, and died 28 Feb 1832 near Cadiz [Harrison Co] Ohio. He is buried in the old Cadiz cemetery; his wife was apparently buried in Ill.

1) Joseph Patton, b. 4 April 1798- died 5 Dec. 1801
2) David Patton, b. 14 Dec 1799, physician in Findlay Ohio
3) Elizabeth Patton, b. 21 March 1802, marr James McCullough
4) James Patton, b. 10 July 1804
5) Sarah Patton, 1806-1853, marr William Miller in Eden, Ill by her bro-in-law Hugh Stevenson. (810) Sarah was living in Randolph Co Ill in 1850 as head of family so her husband was evidently deceased.
6) John Patton, b. 29 June 1808, marr Margaret Johnson 15 July 1830 at
7) Joshua Patton, b. 14 Oct 1810, a lawyer in Ohio. [Not found in 1850 census].
8) Maria Patton, b. 28 Oct. 1812, died 1879 at Cape May Point, NJ, m (1) Rev Hugh Stevenson, (2) Rev John Johnson McClurkin (810)
9) Joseph Patton, b.8 Sept. 1815 at Steubenville, Ohio, marr Margaret Kingston from Norwich Oh. About 1848 they removed to Randolph Co. Ill. They had eleven children. His biography is reproduced on the following page.
10) Esther Patton, b 1820, died in infancy.

RESEARCH NOTES
1. We should seek Joseph in Westmoreland records prior to 1783. A man of this name served in the Westmoreland Rangers in the 1770's, but this was apparently the Joseph Patton who wound up in Washington Twp Fayette Co. 2. It is unlikely that Joseph had just one son- is there evidence for siblings?
3. Need to fill in details on the children of Thomas.
Family History

Joseph Patton was a native of Ireland. He emigrated to America and settled in Ireland. His son Thomas was born in England in 1758. He was brought to America at the age of 3. He witnessed many incidents of the Revolution. These made an indelible impression on his mind. He served in Steubenville as a justice. He was clerk of the Common Pleas Court for 7 years. In 1803 he returned to the vicinity of Elyria. Ohio. For 15 years, he was engaged in teaching and farming. Politically, he was a Democrat. In 1812 he was elected in the Associate Reformed Church. He married Miss Jane Parkhill, daughter of David and Martha (Morrow) Parkhill, sister of the wife of Governor Morrow of Ohio. The Parkhill family is of Irish descent.

Joseph Patton was born at Steubenville, Ohio, Dec. 17, 1818, where he was engaged in farming. He married Miss Margaret McGuire, daughter of David and Martha (Morrow) Parkhill, sister of the wife of Governor Morrow of Ohio. The Parkhill family is of Irish descent.

The following narrative was written by his daughter, Alice Patton, in 1902. The subject of this notice was at Steubenville, Ohio, Sept. 8, 1845, aged 84 years. Scarcely kinsman, and so he was a justice in one of the courts of Ohio. The author was a Covenanter and a very intelligent woman. The writer has been intimate with Joseph Patton for over 40 years, and has heard him in his repeated remark that a friendship has sustained him all this long time without a quittance. It is a solemn thought, now we part; and if his reward, I continue the journey without his aid and counsel. A scholar, in the technical sense, Mr. Patton was a man of extensive information, as well as reading and conversation. He had some knowledge of law through his father, some skill in the use of medicine from his uncle, and was well versed in the doctrines and principles of the Bible. He had an ear for correct language, was an excellent penman and a natural born speaker. He was called for the office of clerk of the county, which he held from April 18, 1852, and all the time, even to the last meeting, until his death. His minutes are subject to few criticisms from the higher court. He had a sound business judgment, and the pension undertakings were well done. His qualities were of a high order. Honesty, integrity, unquestioned, punctuality in duty remarkable. He told us at the last meeting of Session that he had never missed a meeting since his ordination, Oct. 31, 1850. His candor was frank and abrupt; and his independence was always ready to give the reasons for his faith. Conservation is no proctor. The break of an important part of the wagon on a hilly road, it holds back the declining church. Sound conservation is much needed now when all the evangelical churches are looking back the way they came from poverty, and picking up customs discarded by the reformers of popish origin.

His piety, as also his friendship, was a matter of principle rather than sentiment. Ordinarily he had little to say of his experiences and hopes; but on his deathbed he expressed his confidence in Christ. He said: "Everyman is fixed—nothing is changed. I have as I want it, and my spiritual estate is all right—all right. God grant me more entire resignation to His will. As the poet said, "A man not given to weep," he broke down, expressing concern for his family, all broken up by body with rheumatism, helpless and blind. He had hoped to see her at rest before his death. Mr. Patton was not sorry when he came to die that he had early consecrated himself to Christ. Only two of the sons are ministers in the Reformed Presbyterian Church, to which their father belonged. The son who was admitted under the authority of his brother. In law, he was a high-walled building. In the church, he was a leader in the Session almost from his ordination, usually making the decisive motion in critical cases. Now, for the last time, we bid farewell to the greatly dear pastor; for the faithful fall from among the children of men."
F. Gen John Patton of Mifflin [Centre] Co. Penna

Col. John Patton was "born in Sligo, Ireland in 1745*, came to Philadelphia in 1765, and for a time was one of four auctioneers of that city, the office then being filled by government appointment. He was also a prosperous merchant." (824) Another account says he came to America in or about the year 1765 "with his cousin, a retired sea Captain, named Thomas Patton, who died a bachelor in Centre County. They were followed by two of John’s nephews, named Charles Patton and Robert Bunting, who afterwards settled in the South and were lost track of." (855) At the first outbreak of hostilities he entered service with the rank of Major in the 9th Penna Regt. under his friend Col Samuel Miles on 13 March 1776. John was promoted to the rank of Colonel on 11 Jan 1777 and commanded one of the 16 "additional" regiments under Gen. George Washington. He resigned his commission in Nov. 1777 and following the War in 1789 or 1790 moved to Mifflin Co (created 1789 from Cumberland and Northumberland Counties). He here became associated with Col. Miles in the iron business and owned vast tracts of land. This area is in the heart of the Appalachians and was heavily wooded; a tremendous amount of lumber was used to make iron prior to the advent of coal mining. John Patton and Col Samuel Miles founded Centre Furnace, located just outside State College, Pa. The stack of the furnace still stands, as well as the Patton mansion, now the home of the Centre Co Historical Society. (847) John was appointed Major General of militia on 18 April 1800. In 1800 Centre Co was formed and on the 1800 census his family was living in Patton Twp., surely named after him. While away on a trip in 1804 to Bellefonte, Col Patton became ill and died. Because an epidemic of some sort was raging in the area there was fear he had contracted a dread disease so his remains were buried in a cornfield near his Aulsworth farm, near Boalsburg. (847) He died intestate and his son William administered the estate. As an interesting footnote, years later two groups of descendants contested over the right to rebury his remains next to his wife. In 1938, after a long legal battle, he was reinterred with great ceremony.

"Col. Patton was full six feet in height, of noble appearance and carriage, his hair red and eyes hazel. He had a fine address, with a very polished manner." (854)

On 7 March 1777 in Philadelphia Penna. John married Jane Davis, she being a sister of Capt. Benjamin Davis (Rev War) and Capt. Joseph Davis (killed by Indians 1779). Jane died in 1831 at the age of seventy-nine. (824) Their children, as given in a county history (554):

a. Rachel Patton, b. 9 May 1779, "was tall and fair with black eyes, was educated in Philadelphia as a ward of General Guernsey, her father’s former partner in business.” She married John Rose, a Scotsman and an Iron Founder. After marriage she moved to Lycoming Co. She was in delicate health and died following immersion in a creek due to a carriage accident, probably of pneumonia.

b. Benjamin Patton, b. prior to 1780, was a licensed tavern-keeper in Bellefonte, Centre Co. 1801-1803 in Spring Twp. When the first meeting of the trustees of Bellefonte Academy was held on the first Monday of May 1805 it was at the home of Benjamin Patton in Bellefonte. Rev James Linn was President of the board, 1810-1868; he married several Pattons. (554) Benjamin was on 1810 Centre Co census.

c. William Patton, 2, b. 8 Aug 1781, served as administrator of his father’s estate after his mother renounced the administration. married Henriette Hillegas Anthony on 18 May 1815 Huntingdon Co., Pa. She was a granddaughter of the first treasurer of the United States. He in 1810 built Tussey Furnace in Ferguson Twp, Centre Co. Penna. (554) William was the first resident lawyer at the Tioga County seat. He also served as Dep. District Attorney General of Tioga Co. from 1820 until his death. He died of typhoid fever there on 24 Jan. 1823. His widow later married Samuel Clements and moved to Philadelphia, later Huntingdon. She died there in 1865. (847, 848)

1) Rachel Patton, b. 25 March 1816, died 22 April 1885, marr James Gwin on 1 Dec 1835 in Huntingdon; he was Associate Judge there. (847)
2) Amelia Patton, b. 5 May 1820, died 13 Jan 1867, marr Francis Brown Wallace, merchant in Huntingdon. (847)
3) William Anthony Patton, b. 14 Feb. 1822, died 9 July 1857 in Detroit. He married Sarah Williamson on 24 Dec. 1850. There were two children, who were raised by their aunts. (847)
d. Capt. John Patton, b. 8 Feb 1783 Philadelphia Pa, in his boyhood followed the sea. "Before he was seventeen years old he started on a voyage to China on board the ship "Woodruff" and he was not yet nineteen when he was appointed a midshipman under Commodore Stephen Decatur." Ill health forced him to abandon a naval career and in 1810 he came to Centre County to engage in business. (824) John married Susanna Antes, daughter of Phillip Antes, ca 1820. She was born 10 May 1791 (554). In 1815 he laid out Pattonville (now Pine Grove Mills) in Centre Co. He was in Tioga Co 1817, Milledsburg in 1825 and later Clearfield Co where he served as an associate judge. He died of paralysis on 2 Feb. 1848. (824) Susanna died at the advanced age of 92, on 13 Jan. 1883.

1) Jane Patton, "Born January 22, 1812, is of medium height, has auburn hair and blue eyes, and is married to William Irvine, a merchant in Curwensville, Clearfield County." (855)


3) Susan Patton, born 27 Jan 1815, married William Bard, a farmer, living next to John Patton 1850; a Bard lad, age 11 was living with John, maybe their son.

4) John Antis Patton, b 4 April 1817, died 15 Sept 1817.

5) Maria Patton, b. 11 May 1819, "of medium size and dark hair and eyes. Married Mr Hipple, a merchant in Curwensville." (855)

6) John Patton, b. 6 Jan 1823 in Tioga Co Pa. He was a merchant, married to Catherine M. Ennis of Hollidaysburg in 1847. She was the mother of three sons and a daughter. She died in Nov 1855 and he married second Miss Honora Jane Foley. She was the mother of eight, five boys and three girls. He was a lumber merchant and later a banker. A very detailed biography plus a fine photographic likeness are found in (824), pp 546-549. He was very active politically. He was alive in 1896, dead by 1898. (853)

7) Edward B. Patton, "Born April 24, 1826, is tall and stout; is unmarried, and lives also in Curwensville."

8) Henry Dorsey Patton was born 4 Sept 1828, "a man of about medium height, with brown hair and eyes. He was a single clerk in 1850. He married Miss Elizabeth McAnally; was first a merchant, and during the late Rebellion was a lieutenant in the celebrated Bucktails... He is now living in Clinton, Iowa." (855)

9) Cornelia E Patton, born 19 July 1832, married Frank Dowler, who served as a Captain in the Bucktail Regt. during the Civil War. (855)

e. Francis Guerney Patton, b. 1784, was named after Gen Guerney and was appointed a Midshipman in the Navy. He died of yellow fever at Batavia NY at the age of 22. (847, 855)

f. Joseph Patton, b 1787 Philadelphia, said to have been tall and very handsome, was killed by two men named Anderson while preparing for the medical profession at the age of eighteen in 1805. (847)

g. Edward Patton, b. 1786. m. Anna McMurtrie 22 Dec 1814 Huntingdon Co., Penna. He was and ironmaster and died in Lewiston of consumption when he was about 40. (847, 855)

h. Samuel Patton, b. 1794, mar 10 Nov 1819 Mary Norris, dau of John of Bellefonte, Centre Co Pa. He was described as "tall and portly." (855) He is said to have died in 1838, when a beam of a large cider press fell on him. (855) Children named in (855)

i. Anna Patton, born 1788, died in 1815 (847) married 7 Sept 1814 John Lyon (his second wife) in Centre Co. Pa. (153) She died at the age of 26, leaving only a son named Patton Lyon. (855)

j. Jane Patton, b. 1792, died 9 April 1823. On 21 Dec 1815 she married Alexander Augustus Anderson, who served in the Legislature of Mifflin Co. She remarried after his death. (847, 855)

k. Ellen Patton, born 6 Feb 1797, married first her cousin Henry Dorsey. He was the son of Greenbury Dorsey and Elizabeth Bartholomew, his mother's sister. He was an iron master at Barree Forges and became wealthy; however he died of typhoid fever at the age of 34. Ellen married second Benjamin McMurtrie. (847)

* Almost no records for Sligo are extant from this era. We must note however that a parish list or "census" was made in 1749 and the only Patton noted was William. It is possible that he may have been father to Col. John Patton.
NOTE- several other Pattons lived in Centre Co. Pa. at the same time and were possibly kin to Gen John Patton. A James Patton, born prior to 1755, was on the 1800 census near John; James did have a family. His line has not been traced yet.

In addition, Thomas Patton, born by 1755 was on the 1800 Centre Co census next to [Col] John. He was evidently married, no ch at home. This may be the retired sea captain mentioned in reference (855).

John Patton, b 25 July 1765, died 7 Dec 1838 is buried in the old cemetery at Pine Grove Mills (formerly Pattonville), Centre Co; also his wife, the former Jane Eason, b. 29 Nov 1801, d 29 Apr 1863, surely a second wife. This couple was living in 1800 Centre Co census adjacent to James and the older John Patton. More research needs to be done here!

We owe a debt to Judy Powers Anton for providing many details here- she was kind enough to supply many references.

---

*Centre Furnace Mansion, now known as “The Evergreens,” was built about 1792 by Col. John Patton who entertained Talleyrand at this spot a few years later. Located 1 mile northeast of State College on north side of Pa. Route 45. Nearby is Centre Furnace stack.*
John Patton was born reportedly about 1731, but more likely prior to 1728*, probably in Ireland, perhaps Scotland. He married MARY ANDERSON about 1756. She was born about 1735 supposedly in Scotland, a daughter of William Anderson, who died 5 July 1763 at "Spruce Hill", Cumberland Co. Pa. Mary died on 12 Nov. 1767. John was listed on Cumberland Co tax lists in Middleton Twp. beginning in 1752, the year after Cumberland's formation. By 1762 he had 100 acres of land, and by 1781 he was taxed on 250 acres. On 15 March 1765 John Patton and wife had a survey recorded in Cumberland Co for 200 acres (Pa Archives series 3 vol 4:743.) John Patton "of Middleton Twp." wrote his will on 31 May 1790 and it was recorded on 19 May 1794. He left the plantation "whereon he now lives in the Tuskerora (sic) Valley" to his son William, and the home plantation in Middleton to his son Robert. He also named two Thompson grandchildren. (Cumberland Co Penna will book E:328). John died on 26 Feb 1792.

1. William Patton was born 10 April 1758 Pa. A muster list of Associates and Militia of Cumberland Co. taken 8 Sept. 1781 shows that among the noncommissioned officers William was Clerk of Capt. James Douglas' Co., in which his younger brother also served as a private. (Pa Archives Series 5, 6:178) William married Margaret Silvers on 30 May 1787; marriage performed by Rev. Robert Davidson. (What congregation?) He is apparently the William Patton enumerated on the 1800 Mifflin Co census. p 13.[Mifflin was created in 1789]. He is also apparently listed on the 1820 Mifflin Co census in Turbett Twp. William reportedly died ... 1848 in Juniata Co Pa. His children included:
   a. Mariah Patton, b. 1798 Pa, d. 1876 Carroll Co Ind, m Nathaniel P Martin (genf msg 328)
   b. James Patton, b. 1804, died abt 1874 ...

2. Robert Patton, born 25 Dec 1762 Carlisle, Cumberland Co. Pa., died 15 Dec. 1827 in ..., Co. Robert served as a private soldier in the Second Battalion of the Cumberland Militia at the end of the Revolutionary War. Although only 18, he was enumerated in the Eighth Class of Capt James Douglass' Company on 8 Sept 1781. He served with his brother William. On 23 Aug 1785 Robert had 300 acres in Middleton Tp warranted, which was patented to him in 1807. As mentioned above, he inherited land in Middleton Twp. in 1792. For 5 shillings, Robert, of Middleton township in Cumberland Co., PA., sold, to his brother, William, his inheritance rights to the land where his "grandfather Anderson" was killed by the Indians, located in Millford township, Mifflin Co., PA., on May 6, 1799.

   In 1808 Robert sold land in Middleton to Jacob Waggoner et al. Waggoner had served in the Militia with Robert, and was a neighbor. Tax records show Robert was taxed in North Middleton twp., Cumberland Co., PA., from 1802 thru 1826, no record of him on next tax list in 1829. We find no record of deed from him and/or wife in Cumberland Co., for this taxed property. Articles in Carlisle Weekly Gazette newspaper: 1) dated 8/9/1797 indicates that a Robert Patton was living in Middleton twp., Cumberland Co., PA., near Wagoner's Gap, when he advertises he had found a stray horse. 2) He must have moved from Middleton twp., to Lewistown just before he died, according to obit, providing the obit is his. The 1800 census of Cumberland Co shows Robert in Middleton twp., listed after Jacob Waggoner (Sr). His entry reads 31110-20110. This implies that he married about 1783 as he had two (implied) children born by 1785. This census record shows that he had some five sons by 1800. More research is needed to identify these sons, as well as his daughters! I do not find Robert as head of household in Cumberland in 1810, but two men of this name are in Mifflin Co.

   Robert reportedly married JANE WILLIAMS in 1787 in Cumberland Co., she being the daughter of John Williams. She was born about 1765, died in 1823. (LDS) Another theory is that he married SARAH WALKER, according to Dee Robbins see Genforum "Patton" post 3604. If so this would be a second marriage.

3. Mary Patton, born about 1760, married John Thompson, surely about 1786. Two children are named in the will of John Patton (1790), John and Mary Thompson.

* John was not enumerated in the 1781 Militia list which by law listed ALL white male persons aged 18 through 53 who were residing in the Company of James Douglass. Therefore we may conclude that John, who was not listed, was over the age of 53 in Dec 1781, hence born prior to 1728. It could be argued that he was simply missed but this is very unlikely as John was prominent and well-established landowner, one of the original settlers in this area. If both sons were enumerated why would he be missed?

† The children of Robert Patton might be learned from study of land records in Cumberland Co.
After the erection of Lancaster Co. in 1730 a number of new townships were established to the west of the Susquehanna River, to accommodate the needs of the steady flow of settlers into the area. By 1749 the westernmost of these townships, the frontier, was a huge area called Antrim Twp. Over the years after this this area was subdivided many times and now includes several whole counties including Cumberland (1750), Franklin (1784), Adams (1800) and Perry (1820) Counties. By the time of the American Revolution this was all Cumberland Co., and we find Pattons living in several townships. The land records of Cumberland do not show that these early Pattons actually purchased land, and it seems clear that they remained in this area only a few years before moving on to more promising areas.

**Antrim Twp.**

Joseph Patton appears in the tax lists of this township in 1781, taxed on 200 acres. Also on this list was a Robert Patton (freeman, hence unmarried). Names also found on this list are Humphrey Fullerton, James Poe, James Dixon, Jacob Stotler, Jacob Grindle, Joseph Lowrey, and George Gordon. Each of these men also appears together as an officer or enlisted man in several extant Rev War Militia muster rolls. For example, in Dec 1778 the Cumberland 2nd Battalion shows Capt. John Jack's Co. included Gordon and Grindle, plus Joseph McClintock. (Pa Arch 5: vol 6, 169). On 23 Oct 1777 the roster of Cumberland 8th Battalion, 4th Co showed that Capt William Long's immediate subordinate was First Lt. Joseph Patton; this same unit in 1780 still had Patton as second-in-command, with privates from several townships. (Pa Arch 5: vol 6, 519, 556). In 1782 Joseph was First Lt of the 3rd Co., 8th Cumberland Battalion, with Robert Patton a Pvt. in his company.

Joseph would have been born prior to about 1757 to be an officer in 1777. It has been mentioned above that Joseph McClintock was in a militia unit along with Antrim boys; it appears that McClintock was himself from Toboyne Twp., a bit north of Antrim.

A younger Joseph Patton married Margaret McClintock, daughter of Joseph McClintock and Elizabeth Torrence, on 18 Sept. 1783 in Centre Presbyterian Church, Sherman's Valley, Toboyne Twp. This man, son of William Patton, went after the RW to Bourbon Co. Va (later Ky), and his gravestone has the birthdate 1 Oct. 1759. It appears that this William Patton was the older brother of Lt. Joseph Patton.

Lt. Joseph Patton was in Pennsylvania records through 1782. In 1783 the Revolution wore down and this was a time when many men who had traveled decided to move on to greener pastures. It appears that Joseph moved about 1785 to what is now Harrison Co. Ky. This line, with many descendants, is discussed in section [56] of the Compendium.

**Toboyne Township**

Present Toboyne Twp. is located in the western end of Perry Co. Pa.; this is a very remote area walled on the northwest by the Tuscarora Mt and southeast by Kittatinny Mt. The main stream draining the valley is Sherman's Creek, which runs roughly east and west. The oldest church in the area is Centre Presbyterian Church. This area was settled by the 1770's and several Pattons were among earliest settlers.

The 1779 tax lists of the township shows William Patton with 150 acres, Thomas Patton with 100 acres and a landless George Patton. Living here at the same time was a large contingent of McClintocks, including Daniel, Wm Sr., Wm Jr., Wm (blacksmith), Hugh, Robert, John, and in 1781 also Joseph McClintock. (Pa Arch. Ser 3 vol xx, p 224). George Patton was still here in 1780 with 222 acres, Thomas then disappears. William Patton is here in 1780 with 151 acres; need to check Franklin Co records after 1784.

No muster lists appear to mention George Patton; Thomas Patton appears in several Cumberland lists. William and Thomas appear together in a summer 1782 militia scouting payroll; this seems to be a hastily gathered company of men from various areas so we cannot say where the men were from.

The period after the RW was one of much migration and it is often hard to follow individuals unless they have unusual names or travel in groups. Using the latter logic we might guess that Thomas and George Patton could be the men who appear in Washington Co Maryland records in 1799. A glance at the map will show that Washington Co. is immediately south of Antrim Twp., Pa. SEE section [57] of this compendium for these lines!
The first time we find a Patton in tax lists of Tyrone Twp. is 1763 when a certain James PATTAN was taxed on 100 acres of unwarranted land. Between the years 1765 and 1770 there are no Pattons taxed in this twp. 1771-77 tax lists not checked yet. Then in 1778 we find William Patton and Thomas Patton listed. In 1779 through 1782 Thomas is here with 300 acres of land. In 1781 he is joined on the list by Joseph Patton, landless. In 1782 Joseph has 200 acres of land. Since he is not named as a son of Thomas Patton in the latter’s will, he might be a brother.

Thomas died probably early in the year of 1785 and his will was admitted to probate in Cumberland Co. Penna. [E:43]. Thomas PATTON, Tyrone Twp., Cumberland Co. Dated 29 July 1785, probated ....To two youngest sons, Robert and David Patton, both under 21, cash; two oldest sons Thomas and William to get remainder of estate. Older boys to get schooling then put to trades that suit them. No daughters named, no wife mentioned. Exec- James Adams, William Foster. The 1785 tax list for Tyrone includes Thomas Patton’s heirs plus Joseph Patton. Tax lists are then spotty for a few years.

On 25 May 1795 a younger Thomas Patton et al sold land in Tyrone Twp.[1L: 347], surely the land inherited from the older Thomas Patton. I only have three later tax lists and none show any Pattons in Tyrone Twp.

DISCUSSION-
We need to identify Thomas, William, David and Robert Patton in later records. In which present county is Tyrone Twp? It seems pretty likely that if the old homestead was sold in 1795 the brothers probably left the area and headed west- many from this area headed for Ky at this time.

*****
Samuel Patton was born 1740's, and was probably a resident of New Jersey before he appears for the first time in 1772 in Mt Bethel Twp, Northampton Co Pa, tax lists. Samuel served in Capt. Timothy Jayne's Co. of Northampton Co Militia ("Rangers of the Frontier") in 1778 and later under John Ne(i)lson and Capt. Hugh Gaston. (Pa Arch. S3 V23 p 327; S5 V8 p430; S5 V8 p 407 etc). In 1790 census he appears in Lower Mt. Bethel Twp as 2 males over 16, 1 under 16 and 3 females. He is listed in 1800 census of Northampton Co. His wife's name is unknown. It is unknown if he was the immigrant. (711)

a. John Patton, born 8 Aug 1767 NJ, died 20 March 1810 Briar Creek Twp., Northumberland Co Pa. He marr. Margaret Richart, born 7 Feb 1774, dau of Robert and Catharine Smith Richart. He (as John Batton) received a patent for land on the waters of Fishing Creek in Derry Twp (now Greenwood Tp), Northumberland Co Pa, on 17 June 1790 (Book D34 p 243). In 1800 census he is listed as living in Bloom Twp. He was a house carpenter and conducted a wagon business. He was in 1807 a member of Capt. Frederick Hill's Co of Northumberland and Luzerne Co Militias. At his death letters of administration were filed in Northumberland Co Courthose (bk 2 p 121), and in orphan's court records.

1) Joseph Ratti Patton, b. 10 Apr 1797 Briarcreek Twp, died 17 Apr 1888. He marr. Sarah DeWitt on 28 Feb 1820. She was born 24 Dec 1798 (Bible) or 23 Dec 1801 (tombstone), and died 23 May 1873, buried Roehrsburg Pa. He bought land in Rush Tp in 1821 and in 1826. He was the first postmaster when the postoffice of Rushrtown was established. He conducted a wagon business at Danville which he sold to his son Isaac. (711)

a) Oliver Perry Patton, b. 24 Dec 1820, d. 17 Oct 1903; marr 5 Feb 1846 Margaret Eckman (1826-1888). He was a wheelwright and county auditor 1858-60. His will is recorded (711) Northumberland Co. bk 11 p 598. He donated the land for the Rush Presbyterian Church. Five ch. (711)

b) Margaret Patton, b. 11 Nov. 1822 (711)

c) William Gardner Patton, b. 18 Nov 1824

d) Louisa Jane Patton, b. 23 May 1827

e) Isaac DeWitt Patton, b. 13 Sept 1829 (twin)

f) Mary L Patton, b. 13 Sept. 1829 (twin)

g) (Dr) John B Patton, b. 9 April 1832, d. 20 June 1900 in Columbia Co, marr Dec 1860 to Mary Mac Masters (b 19 Mar 1835, died 26 Dec 1895). He was a teacher, miner, druggist, and doctor. His medical diploma was awarded 23 Feb 1869 from Philadelphia Univ. of Medicine and Surgery. (711)

h) Joseph M Patton, b. 28 Aug 1834 (twin), died 28 Jan 1898, marr Alice Long. (711)

i) Sarah C Patton, b. 28 Aug 1834 (twin), died 12 Feb 1888, marr John C Lemon (1830-1901). (711)

2) Catherine Patton, b. 9 Nov. 1798, died 13 April 1869, marr. Jacob DeMott (b 9 Sept L792, died 11 Feb 1886). He was a county commissioner and supervisor of the poor. Eleven children.

3) Margaret Patton, b. 18 May 1802, died 4 Sept 1878, marr Jeremy Welliver. They moved to Mason Co, III. (711)

4) Samuel Patton, b. 28 March 1804, died 6 Apr 1868, marr Elmira ----. He sold his land in 1847, moved to Mason Co III.

5) John Patton, b. 5 April 1806 [Pa]; died 21 May 1877, marr. Nancy Ann Bassett. She was born 1810 in NJ/Pa, died 11 July 1854 Danville. He bought land in Danville which was in the family until 1974. He was a farmer, wheelwright, and mechanic. At his death he was one of the oldest members of the Methodist Episcopal Church in Danville. (711)

a) Jeremiah W Patton, b. 1832, died 21 July 1854

b) Joseph Ratti Patton, b. 29 Jan 1834, died 24 March 1913 Bloomsburg; marr 13 Feb 1866 Henrietta Maria Dillinger. During the Civil War he was a member of the Regimental Band of 106th Pa Vol Inf. (711)

c) Margaret E Patton, b. 1835, marr 27 Oct 1859 Evan Fisher.

d) Alfred Bassett Patton, b. 12 Feb 1838, died 26 May 1896 Danville, Pa. He married Mary Gaskins Pursel on 31 May 1866. He served in the Civil War. (711)

e) Irvin Torrence Patton, b. 5 June 1845

f) Georgianna Patton, b. 1845.

6) Mary Patton, b. 28 Jan 1808 (711)
William Patton was born around the period 1715-20. Family tradition holds that he was from Scotland and married Mary Wilson there, by whom he had eight children in the old country before dying there in 1760. This is not exactly correct as we have records that show that William came to America prior to 1756. We may be permitted that statement since we know that tax records for Chester County are reasonably complete, and William is taxed in Oxford Township in 1756, 1757, 1758, and 1760, but not earlier or later. He acquired between 78 and 85 acres lying on Octoraro Creek in present Lower Oxford Township before dying intestate probably in 1761. Later records show that his widow Mary remarried to Archibald Fowls in 1762 at Oxford Presbyterian Church. She outlived her first husband by many years and died in 1811, at the approximate age of 91. There was a long delay in recording the estate papers of William Patton.

In Jan. 1816 a petition was served to the Chester Co Orphans Court explaining that William had been long deceased and now his remarried widow was deceased, seeking a distribution of the landed estate and it is from these papers that we are able to learn the names of the children of William and Mary Patton. We shall enumerate them below. The challenge here is to identify these children in later records, and not confuse them with other like-named individuals. It is of interest to make note of the fact that William's land was sold out of the family in June 1829 but the deed was not actually recorded until 10 Nov. 1865! This should amply demonstrate the necessity of thoroughness in research.

a. Elizabeth Patton, born about 1742, married John Colvin in Oxford Church in 1762. It appears he died in 1766 while she died in 1806. Her estate admin. was 1808.
b. Magdalen Patton, born ca 1745, married David Mulvane (various spellings). Her husband in 1777 served in Capt Ephraim Blackburn's Co (3rd Co, 2nd Batt), Chester Co Militia. He died and his will was proved 13 June 1795 in Oxford Tp. He mentions no children in this will.
d. John Patton, eldest son, was born about 1749. In 1816 a petition was presented to Chester Co Orphan's Court (as noted above) on behalf of John Patton Jr, son of John Patton, eldest son of William (dec'd). Said petition did not state the place of residence of John Patton. It seems very likely that John Patton (Sr.) was the identical man who served 3 months in the Chester Militia Company of Capt James McDowell from 10 July 1776 (one week after the Declaration) through 10 Oct 1776. This is from a sworn declaration made in Harrison Co Va at age 82 in Aug 1832. The significance of this statement is that Mary Patton’s husband Henry McCormick served in the same exact Company. In addition, in 1777 John served along with James Patton (below) in Ephraim Blackburn’s Company. In those days militia companies averaged under one hundred men and were normally recruited from men who lived in the same neighborhood. Descendants of the Harrison Co Pattons have tried for years to learn the exact Pa. origins of their line, and we now seem to have the answer.
e. James Patton, born about 1756, family tradition holds that he was a lowland Scot. In 1777 he served as a private in Capt Ephraim Blackburn's Co of Chester Militia, as did David Mulvane (who md his James' sister Magdalen). (Pa Arch 5:V: 520) James appears as a Freeman in 1781 (hence unmarried). He married Ann (probably Erwin) about 1782. He lived in 1790 briefly in New Castle Co Dela, and was taxed in E Nottingham Tp (Chester Co.) from 1792-1808. He then sold his property there in 1810 to James Irwin and bought 45 acres from his mother in Lower Oxford Twp. He was a member of Oxford Presbyterian Church. He died intestate between 1825-29 and his wife died before 8 March 1816. The names of his children have been worked out through land records. (Line of Robert Jas Patton Jr)
g. **William Patton**, born 21 April 1761, has been called a brother of John (above). Both were school teachers, both went to Harrison Co Va. It is said that he taught school for a year at Clarksburg, Harrison Co Va. along with his brother John, in 1785. He married Susanna Lewis in 1786 in Fagg's Manor, Chester Co. She was born 5 Nov 1761 in Chester Co., a daughter of Alexander Lewis and Mary Smith.

[This line is well known, and will be printed as a separate volume later].

1 “Agnes Foulis was born Tuesday, May 24, 1763, in Scotland. Her father, Archibald Foulis, and James (sic) Patton, both loved Mary Wilson, who married the latter, and before he died, in 1760, bore him eight children. Archibald Foulis, meanwhile lived in Belfast, Ireland, having left Scotland when rejected, and now returned and married the widow, Agnes being their only child. They soon went to Chester County, Pennsylvania and in 1772 his name is on the list of landowners and taxpayers.” (Wiley, Samuel, “Biographical and Portrait Cyclopedia of Chester Co Pa” 1893, pp 293-296) In fact, Archibald Foulis and Mary Patton married in Oxford Church and he was on taxpayers lists beginning 1763 here, so his daughter was surely born here also.

NOTE- the foregoing section is a very brief summary by DVA of an extremely carefully documented and detailed paper written by Robert James Patton of Alexandria, who has been researching his line for some four decades. This stands as a model of research and your compiler wishes to thank RJP for permission to present his line to the world.
[29] L. PATTONS of Sugar Creek & Franklin Twp, Armstrong Co Penna

John Patton, born presumably in the 1780's, appears as head of household in the 1820 census of Sugar Creek Twp, Armstrong Co. In addition to John (b 1775-93) are two males born 1794-1804 living here - possibly one was James Patton, who married about 1821. John is on 1830 census of Sugar Creek Twp, Armstrong Co. An older male, born in the 1760's also appears in this household, whom I guess to be John's father-in-law or maybe father? According to the 1883 HISTORY, a John Patton purchased land in Sugar Cr Twp in 1817 which he later sold to Robert Orr (p 527) 1840? John Patton of Sugar Creek Twp died in 1849 leaving a rather lengthy and detailed will, which is recorded on pages 385-386 of Armstrong Co will book 1 vs 2. (Copy in my files). His wife was named Mary and he named a number of children. John died by May and his will was recorded that month. His will was witnessed by Robert Patton Sr. Inasmuch as his son Robert was still evidently single in 1849, and not of legal age, this implies that a trusted relative named Robert (probably a brother) was living nearby. [I do not find such a man in the 1850 census] John's widow was head of household in 1850. She was born in 1795. (Gravestone?) Several other children are implied by the 1830 census, who may have died by 1849.

- William Patton, b. 18--; living Franklin Twp 1850
- James W? Patton, b. 1825, at home in 1850
- Robert Patton, b 1830, at home 1850
- Martha Patton, b 1832 Pa
- Rebecca Ellen Patton, b. 1836
- Nancy Patton, not at home in 1850
- Mary Ann Patton
- Rachel Patton
- Margaret Patton
- Catherine Patton

Note that some of the daughters were married by 1849 but their married names do not appear in John's LWT. Marr records for Pa do not exist as a rule until 1900. Armstrong Co was formed 1800 from Allegheny and Westmoreland. Lots of Pattons lived here.

James Patton was born in 1796 in Penna., based on the 1850 census. He reportedly married Jane Sloan, about 1821. They appear to be living in 1830 in Sugar Creek Twp in Armstrong Co Pa. with a young family, including four sons under the age of ten. They were living with a sizeable family in Franklin Twp in Armstrong Co Penna in 1850, family # 358. He is buried in the Myers Cem in E Franklin Twp along with many Patton kin (GenForum post 3385). The following list of children is from census records and is surely incomplete!

- Montgomery Patton, b. 1822 Penna; purchased a tract in the NE part of Pine Grove in 1850. He was a farmer and teacher in E Franklin Twp. (Hist Armstr. Co 1883) He md. Tabitha ... ca 1839
  1) Sarah J Patton, b 1840 Pa
  2) Tabitha J? Patton, b 1844 Pa
  3) Esther A Patton, b 1845
  4) Mary E Patton, b 1846
  5) James Patton, b 1849
- Thomas Patton, b 1827 Penna; living at home in 1850.
- (son, b 1820's) = John Sloan Patton? (see GenForum msg. 412)
- (sons, b 1820s)
- Esther Patton, b 1830 Pa
- William Patton, b 1832 Pa
- James Patton, b 1834 Pa
- Samuel Patton, b 1836 Pa
- Sarah Patton, b 1838 Pa
- Eleanor Patton, b 1840 Pa
- Henry Patton, b 1843 Pa.
Westmoreland County was created in 1773. It originally covered much of SW Pennsylvania, and so the several persons discussed below may belong to different Patton lines.

The 1790 Federal census lists several Patton households here:

**Armstrong Twp**
1. Alex Patton in Armstrong Twp. 1 male over 16, one under 16, 3 females
2. Marey (sic) Patton, adjacent to Alex. 1 male over 16, 4 females. She is on 1798 direct tax list.
3. Thomas Patton, also on p 259 of Armstrong Twp. ... Thomas is on the 1798 Federal direct tax list here also. A Thomas Patton, possibly the same man, was on the Nov. 1777 Westmoreland militia list.

**Unity Twp**
4. David Patton, Unity Twp. (listed twice)

**Derry Twp.**
5. William Patton, 1 male over 16, 1 under 16, 2 females. On 1798 Federal direct tax list and the 1800 census. This man would appear to be identical to the following: "William Patton, grandfather of Robert B., came from Scotland and settled in Westmoreland Co. about 1770. Although a newcomer William Patton soon espoused the cause of the Colonies, and the day after Bunker Hill he enlisted and served through the war. He was one of those under Washington at Valley Forge, and during that terrible winter he lost two toes to freezing. He also served through the war of 1812, receiving a slight wound in one of the engagements. Soon after the close of the Revolution Mr Patton moved to a farm in Greene Co Penn and there lived to the ripe age of 98 years. He was also a Baptist minister, held regular services for many years, and officiated at many weddings and funerals. His wife, to whom he was married in Virginia, reached the age of 84 years." (PEL item 312)

The above notes are presented as a basis for further research and are obviously quite incomplete.

***
In addition to the above, shortly after 1800 one John Patton moved to North Huntingdon Twp. where he died and left a will. This very interesting lineage is discussed in section [58] of this compendium.
A Patton Compendium

[34] Pattons of the Waxhaw Settlement and the Catawba River South Carolina

(Continuation of Lines Discussed in Section [22])

D V Agricola, M. D.

1999
Upper Catawba River Valley, So. Carolina

1760's. Prior to the surveying of the border between North Carolina and South Carolina, most of this area was Anson Co.N.Car.
LANCASTER DIST.

KERSHAW DIST.

Map 3 - Catawba River valley, So Carolina
1. Matthew Patton, 320 acres, Royal Grant, 31 March 1753. Descended at his death to James Patton. James sold to Michael Patton 15 July 1763. Michael sold to Jas White vs Chas Arthur?

2. James Patton, 3 Oct 1755. 100 acres in Anson Co., being the island between the place Patton now lives and the mouth of Waxaw Creek. [Now called Culp's Island.]

3. James Patton had six grants in Anson Co. This could be the 326 acre grant dated 24 Sept 1754 on West bank of Catawba.

4. Matthew Patton Sr. had a grant for 568 acres in Anson Co. on 20 Feb 1754. (Grant bk 2 p 90, # 260). In 1775 Robert Patton owned 378 acres of this tract (SC Memorials bk 2: 324.) The 190 acre "surplus" was sold in 1787.

5. Culp sold parcels of this tract to James Patton (225 acres in May 1764) and to Matthew Patton (Jr.) (2 April 1764). [Culp's Mill Cr. is now called Dunn Creek.]
A. James Patton Esq., (ca 1698-1770's), marr Jane (White?)  
1. James Patton, b ca 1720, d. Jan. 1767, m Prudence ...  
   a. Abraham Patton, b by 1742 (of Penna) ...  
   b. Mary Patton, b ca 1749, m John Smith ...  
   c. Jacob Patton, b. 1750 Pa (RS) of Waxhaws  
   d. James Patton Jr (RS)  
   e. Isaac Patton Sr, b. ca 1752 (RS)  
   f. Thomas Patton (RS) of Waxhaws  
   g. Edward Patton, b. 1760's (RS)  
   h. John Patton, b. 1760's, marr Elizabeth Nichols  
   i. Jane Patton, b. 1760's  
   j. Elizabeth Patton, b. perhaps abt 1762 SC  
   k. Phoebe Patton, b. perhaps abt 1764  
   l. Ann Patton, born 1760s  

2. William Patton, b. ca 1729, married Jane, d 1796 Union Co.  
   a. Capt Matthew Patton, 1758-1837 TN  
   b. Prudence (Nancy) Patton, b ca 1760, m Hugh Means Jr  
   c. Janette Patton, 1763-1827, m. Samuel Archibald  
   d. Thomas Patton, MD, 1765-1819  
   e. William Patton Jr, ca 1768-1825, m Martha [Archibald]  
   f. Robert Patton, b ca 1770, d ante 1810  

3. Thomas Patton, b ca 1730, d 1767 (will)- no issue  

4. Michael Patton, b ca 1731, m. Jane ..., living 1794  

5. Margaret Patton?, b. ca 1751?, [not in Thos' will]  

B. Matthew Patton (d. 1754 Waxhaws)  

6. Mary Patton, b. ca 1727, d. 1808, marr Col William Hagins  

7. Elizabeth Patton, b. ca 1727, m Robert McLenaghan, d. ...  

8. [Col.] Robert Patton, 1737-1808, m. Sarah (Farris?)  
   a. Thomas Patton  
   b. James Patton  
   c. Jane Patton  
   d. John Patton, b ca 1769, m Eliz Cooper ...  
   e. Margaret, Jos, Elizab, Agnes, David S Patton  

9. Matthew Patton (Jr), b. ca 1738-45, m. Rebecca Barnett  
   a-g. 7 ch  
10. Thomas Patton, b. c 1741, m. Jean Crawford, d. 1780 (RS)  
11. Samuel Patton, b. 1747, m Mary ..., died 1805 ...  
   a-e. Jane, Wm, Prudence, (dau), Martha Patton  
12. Lilley Patton, b. ca 1745, marr James Smith, died 1830.  

C. Jane Patton, b ca 1707, marr. Thomas Farrell ...  

D. Lilley Patton, b ca 1710, m. Thomas Williams ...  

E. Thomas Patton, b ca 1712, lived Sugar (Sugaw) Cr ...  

13. William Patton, m Elizabeth (d by 1790)  

F. Robert Patton, d. 1755 Pa. (discussed in Pa section 22)  

rev 12-99  

34.vi
Pattons of the Waxhaw Settlement, Catawba River Valley

In the spring of the year 1753 what had been a trickle of settlers to the Carolina Up Country increased to a deluge. These were mostly Scotch-Irish with a few Germans, and came largely from Pennsylvania through the Valley of Virginia. The reason for the surge in settlement was primarily that Lord Granville had just opened up a land office in North Carolina and was offering lands from his vast tract at very cheap prices. This competition meant that the Crown land office had to make land easier to own in order to stay in business. Among the very first of the adventurous settlers to come to this wild country was a group of Pattons from the border area between Chester and Lancaster Co. Pennsylvania, along with related families.

We have mentioned in section [22] above that Robert Patton who died intestate in 1745 had very likely three sons, James, Matthew and Robert; probably also several daughters. A leading researcher in the Catawba area who is descended from several pioneer families, has placed on record his opinion that the individuals discussed below as A through E were all siblings. (195) His work was done entirely from South Carolina records. It appears from close analysis of the records that the following, with one possible exception, were in fact children of Robert Patton of Salisbury Twp. Lancaster Co. Pennsylvania, who died intestate in 1745.

A. James Patton, Esq. \(^2\) was born probably around 1708, the eldest son of Robert Patton (d 1745) of Salisbury Twp., Lancaster Co. Pa. He married Jane .... and on 19 Feb. 1751 sold his land in Pa. He then headed south along the great wagon road. On 31 March 1753 (the same day Mathew and Wm. Patton also received patents for land), James got a Royal Grant for tracts of 500 and 400 acres of land below Hitchcock’s Path, 3 miles from the Catawba River in Anson Co. No Car.; also 500 acres “on the East side of Fishing Creek a little above the Saludy Path” 2 days later. (175) His children later lived on the Fishing Creek land, which is west of the Catawba. In October 1755 James received a grant for 100 acres, “being the island lying between the place Patton now lives and the mouth of Waxaw Creek”. (Royal grants bk. 2 p. 139 #412). By reference to the map it will be seen that James was living on the west bank of the Catawba in 1755. Your author has not yet been able to find a plat for his west bank land, which must have been just north of the Mathew Patton grant for 568 acres. (175)

On 14 Nov. 1755 the Presbyterian minister Rev. Hugh McAden set out for the Waxhaw Settlement. "That night I reached Thos. Ferrells where I lodged till Sabbath-day, then rode to James Pattons, about two miles [south] and preached to a large congregation of Presbyterian people. Preached here again on Wed. and crossed the Catawba to Henry White’s." (123) So by 1755 James had established a dwelling in the growing colony of Scots Presbyterians. The first elders of Waxhaw Church were Robert Ramsey, died before 1800; John Stephenson, d. 17 July 1785, age 67; Robert Dunlap, d. 14 Dec 1773, age 65; Robert Davis, died before 1774; Samuel Dunlap, d 5 April 1791, age 70; John Latta, died 9 Jan 1795 age 68; and Henry White (123, p 421). Witnesses to the deed for the land the church was built on were Robt. McClenaan, John Crockett, and Andrew Pickens. “These families emigrated from Lancaster Co. Pa. from 1751-1754”. (123) White was in Anson Co. by 13 April 1752 when he received a lease and release for 800 acres above the mouth of Waxaw Cr. (So Car DB L3: 33). Some researchers feel that Henry White was the father of James Patton’s wife Jane; proof of this is lacking, but he did have various ties to Patton. <1>
On 31 March 1753 James, along with Matthew and William Patton received grants of land in Anson Co. No. Car.; this land was later found to lie in South Carolina. James signed the ca 1757 Petition to the King asking for exemption from supporting the Established Church; by comparison of his signature on this document with that of the James Patton who administered the estate of Robert Patton in Pennsylvania it can be shown that these documents were signed by the identical man. (See illustration, below). He was a Crown Justice in the Waxhaw area as of 2 May 1765, and served at least through Jan 1775. Beginning 1770 the deeds he witnessed were from the Fishing Creek area so that is probably when he relocated southwest some few miles. He was a member of Fishing Creek Presbyterian Church in 1775, where he and his family members were enumerated by their pastor, the Rev. John Simpson in 1775 (Illus) (197). As he died intestate we have to establish the names of his children from a study of other documents, especially the will of his (purported) son Thomas. It appears that he died by 1780; he would have been over 70 in that year, a very respectable lifespan in those days. The children will be discussed below.

1. James Patton, b ca 1725, d. ca 1767, m Prudence [Farrell]  
2. William Patton, b. ca 1729, m Jane ... died 1796 Union Co  
4. Michael Patton, b. ca 1732, m. Jane —  
5. Margaret Patton, b. ca 1751???

Left: signatures of Matthew and James Patton as co-administrators of the estate of Robert Patton, deceased, November 1745, in Lancaster Co. Pennsylvania.  
Right: signature of James Patton of Anson Co North Carolina on the ca 1757 petition to the King, NC Archives Z. 5. 4N.

The two James Patton signatures were made by the same man. Matthew died before the petition was drawn up.

James Patton was appointed a Justice of the Peace in Dec. 1762 for Mecklenburg County, North Carolina (769). Shortly after this the border between North and South Carolina was redrawn and it was found that James was actually a resident of South Carolina.
Matthew Patton was born sometime around 1708, the second son of Robert Patton (d. 1745 Pa), he and his brother James were educated, and were able to sign their names on the administrators bond of their father's estate (this was not common among early Scotch-Irish settlers). In 1749 he and James served on a jury in Lancaster Co.

In the year 1750, but not later, we find a Mathew living next to James Patton in Salisbury Twp., Lancaster Co., Pa. By March 1753 he had moved to the Carolinas. He received grants for three tracts of land in Anson Co. North Carolina; one was for 320 acres on 31 March 1753; and on 20 Feb 1754 he patented two tracts on the west side of the Catawba River, one for 568 acres and one for 250 acres. This land was in an area where the boundary between North and South Carolina had not been surveyed; when it was later marked off his lands fell into Craven Co. S. Carolina.

Matthew died prior to 4 Dec. 1754 as on this date the inventory of his estate was recorded in Anson Co. Elizabeth Patton, apparently his wife, signed by a + mark, James also signed. On 15 July 1763 (his brother) James Patton Senr sold a tract of 320 acres on Ferrells Creek which had been granted by the crown to Matthew on 31 March 1753. In this deed it is stated that the tract was "conveyed to sd. James Patton Senr by the death of sd. Matthew Patton" (Meckl. Co NC deeds 1:171-711); but when the tract was resold by Michael Patton in 1778 it is stated that the land had been "made over by deed from James Patton, administrator of the estate of Matthew Patton to the said Michael Patton". (SC Deed book B5: 154-6). It appears most likely that James held the land in trust, using the proceeds of the sale for the benefit of the young heirs of Matthew Patton. We learn from later records such as land memorials and deeds that Matthew had a son named Robert, and it is presumed that Matthew was another son. From the dates of his children, there could easily have been others in between. The following are thought to be his children, based on careful comparison of the affinities involved.

6. Mary Patton, b. ca 1727, d. 1808, marr Col William Hagins
7. Elizabeth Patton, b. ca 1727, marr Robert McClenaghan, d. ...
8. [Col.] Robert Patton, 1737-1808, m. Sarah (Farris?)
9. Matthew Patton (Jr), b. ca 1738-45, m. Rebecca Barnett
10. Thomas Patton, b. ca 1741, marr Jean Crawford, d. 1780
11. Samuel Patton, b. 1747, m Mary ...., died 1805
12. Lilley Patton, b. ca 1745, marr James Smith, died 1830.

*Note- all the above proposed children of Matthew are listed as "cousins" of Thomas Patton in his will (dated 1761, probated 1767), EXCEPT for Matthew and Samuel. So we must rely on Wm. B. White's authority (195) for these last two being children of Matthew. Also note that it cannot be assumed a priori that the aforesaid "cousins" were in fact all mutual siblings! Some could have been children of Thomas Patton (Sr), for example. White lists James Patton (who m Prudence) as a son also. However Thomas Patton in his will of 1761 names his brother James and it can be shown with some certainty that this was the James Patton who married Prudence.
C. Jane Patton, born probably 1705-10, is said to have married Thomas Ferrell Sr. (195) It seems that Thomas was very attached to the Presbyterian cause, being elder of three successive congregations within the Donegal Prebytery back in Pennsylvania. He was in 1740 elder in Philadelphia, in 1743 in Donegal Township and in 1749 in Upper Pennsboro Township. (158:1:2:171). He was in 1745 listed as member of a road crew in Paxtang Twp, Lancaster Co. (158) so he evidently moved around a bit. He came to the Carolinas along with the Pattons and obtained land on the Catawba near James Patton (Esq). His interest in the Church continued as Rev. Hugh McAden specifically mentions stopping at his house in Nov. 1755 before passing on to James Patton’s (see quote above). Ferrell was co-executor of the will of the younger James Patton, his son-in-law. In Feb 1763 Thomas bought half a tract of land in Mecklenburg Co NC (later SC, on Fairforest Creek. On 25 Jan 1775 Thomas Ferrell and his wife Jean of St Marks Parish, Craven Co SC sold a tract of 550 acres on the south fork of the Catawba in the Waxhaws (granted 31 March 1753 to Thos Ferrell- NC Patent bk 15, file #4621) to William Patton (S C Deed bk O4- p 201-4). Children (195):
   b. Thomas Ferrell Jr
   c. David Farrell.

D. Lilley Patton, born ca. 1710, married Thomas Williams. She is referred to as "aunt" in the 1761 will of Thomas Patton (son of James, Esq.). This couple seems to have tarried behind in Pennsylvania longer than the rest of the tribe, for we find that on 28 Feb. 1755 Robert and Elizabeth McClanachan (q. v.) of Anson Co, sold to Thomas Williams of Chester Co. Penna. 400 acres, part of the plantation McClanachan lived on adjacent to Thomas Farrell’s line, on the west side of the Catawba. (Anson Co NC deeds CI: 156-160) He was living next to Jas. Patton, Gent. in 1766 (Tryon DB I:102). Thomas seems to have been living as late as 1778 as a man of this name was a petit juror living between Broad and Catawba Rives (Fishing Creek area). (424) No offspring known; however a Thomas Williams was a purchaser at the estate sale of William Patton in 1796 in Union Co.; this might have been a son.

E. Thomas Patton is given as a sibling of the above by Wm. White in (195). Certainly a Thomas Patton was in the first group of Pattons in the upper Catawba area. This man obtained a Crown land grant for 241 acres on Sugar Creek in what was then Anson Co. NC on 6 April 1753, just a week after the earlier Patton grants. This was the first of a total of six grants to men named Thomas Patton. (175) It is clear from the petition to the King (ca 1757) that two different men named Thomas Patton were living in the Catawba River area by 1757. It is unknown whether these grants were to one individual or several- SEE also Thomas, son of James Esq. (below). The chain of title of two of the six above tracts can be traced. The above 214 acres tract was bequeathed to his son William by will (date unknown, will lost) and was sold by William 29 March 1773 (Meckl NC deed 6:282) showing that Thomas must have died prior to then. No record of other children.

F. Robert Patton who died 1755 in Sadsbury Twp Lancaster Co. was probably another sibling. His line is discussed in section [22] of this book. He is not mentioned by White (195) who did not deal with Penna. origins of the SC Pattons. This line settled in Orange Co. North Carolina.
children of James Patton, Esq.\textsuperscript{2} \textsuperscript{[1-5]}

1. James Patton\textsuperscript{3} (Sr.) was born ca. 1725, probably in Penna, maybe in Ireland. He is one of two men named James Patton who in or around 1757 signed a petition to the King asking for religious freedom. (471) James Patton died testate in Craven Co. S. C., naming wife Prudence [Farrell] and twelve children, and giving other valuable clues to relationships. His will was dated 16 Oct. 1766 and was probated 17 Jan. 1767. (124) It will be seen that James was from Penna, and still had a son Abraham living there in 1766. (Charleston, SC, will book 1767-1771, p. 86) Thomas Ferrell and [James’ father] James Patton, Esq. were qualified executors.

Ferrell married C. Jane Patton, as discussed above, and was a pioneer settler two miles north of Land’s Ford. It is generally believed that his daughter Prudence married James Patton; this may have been James’ second marriage.\textsuperscript{*} Ferrell obtained a land grant on the same day that James and other Pattons did (31 March 1753) and was a neighbor to Robert McClenahan (q. v.), from whom James Patton purchased a tract of 219 acres on 7 Sept 1766. (Tryon Co NC DB 1: 102-103). James mentioned that if any legatees died while under age their part was to be equally divided among other legatees, showing that at least some were under age in 1767. James had twelve known children, and possibly eighteen by two marriages, probably spaced over about 20-25 years, let us say about 1740-1765. That would put his [first] marriage about 1740, and he would have been born around 1720, perhaps a bit earlier. Years after his death he is described in a deed as “James Patton of the Waxaws, Storekeeper” (SC Deeds A5: 413-417) Again, in a deed recording a Sheriff’s sale (SC Deed Book X5, 49-55, we read “Robert Stark, Sheriff of the District of Ninety Six, to William Hendricks of the same district, whereas James Pattern of Waxaw, Store keeper, was possessed of a track of 300 acres and whereas William Ancrum, Robert Lance, Aaron Loocock, merchants, in the court of common pleas at September term 1773 did recover a judgment against the goods of James Pattern deceased in the custody of Thomas Ferrell Ex or, now by a writ of fieri facias, now for L 66...” (sold said tract to highest bidder). Several other tracts owned by James had to sold off and so it appears that most of the tracts devised by James to his sons in his will did not in fact fall into their hands. They therefore had to fend for themselves. It is not clear if James actually lived in the Waxhaw settlement or west of the Catawba, where he owned land. His estate settlement includes such items as “Five yards Red Durant, 2 Doz. Mettle Buttons, a Bundle Moihaier, Thirteen Ounces blue Fringe, Four Yards yellow Riband, 9 yds blue D\textsuperscript{0}, Ten Skains Silk, One Dozen thread Laces, and Twenty two yards Linsey”. The inventory was sworn before John Gaston, Esq. James’inventory showed book debts totalling 3860 pounds 2 shillings, a sizable fortune at the time. On 11 May 1775 two of his properties were sold by Sheriff’s sale to partially satisfy a court judgment in Charleston of 3707 pounds 8 sh 6p, the unpaid amount of debt. Evidently most of his business accounts were uncollectable. (SC Deed Bk A5: 409, 413) leading to the above-mentioned sheriff’s sales.

Following her husband’s death Prudence petitioned the Council of South Carolina for 100 acres on Craven Co. (Council Journal, 6 April 1768) (179), and received in her own name the Royal grant of 100 acres originally claimed by James and Robert Patton lying on the west side of the Catawba (surveyed 17 April 1768, granted 12 Jan. 1769.) This tract was sold in 1787 by [Capt] Robert and Sarah Patton as part of the sale of Patton lands to Gen. Wm R Davie mentioned above. Around 1790 Prudence moved with her son John to Lancaster Co. SC.
The children in James' will are listed as follows: [we do not know the name of his presumed first wife nor who was mother of which children]. As this is a large and important group, we will first list the children of James Patton, and then discuss the descendants of each. Observe that in most cases we can only put approximate dates of birth for James' children.

a. Abraham Patton, b. ca 1742
b. Mary Patton, b ca 1749, m John Smith
c. Jacob Patton, RS, b. 1750 Pa
d. James Patton Jr (RS = Revol. Service)
e. Isaac Patton Sr, RS, b. ca 1752
f. Thomas Patton, RS, b ca 1756
g. Edward Patton, RS
h. John Patton, born late 1760's, marr Elizabeth Nichols
i. Jane Patton, b. 1760's
j. Elizabeth Patton, b. perhaps abt 1762 SC
k. Phoebe Patton, b. perhaps abt 1764
l. Ann Patton, born 1760s

* * *

a. **Abraham Patton** was probably the oldest son, and was born at least by 1742 as he was a signer of a petition to the King ca 1758 asking for religious freedom. He was a resident of Anson Co. and signed list "G" just before one James Patton. (471) Although he came to the Carolinas with his family he returned to Pennsylvania. According to the terms of his father's will, written 16 Oct. 1766: "the tract of land which I purchased of James Mitchell on the Tyger River, I give and bequeath to my son Abraham Patton who is now in Pennsylvania." Abraham appears on Chester Co. Penna. tax lists 1765-68, not later. He may be the Abraham Patton who was mentioned in a Baltimore Co. Maryland deed in Jan. 1775 (Deeds BD:12). A man of this name married Martha Crawford in Philadelphia on 12 Feb. 1776. Since the name Abraham Patton is found in exceedingly few records of the time it is likely that these records may refer to the same man. We do not find his name in the 1790 Federal census.

b. Mary Patton, b. ca 1749, married John Smith prior to 1776. They were members of Fishing Creek Presbyterian Church and are shown on Rev. John Simpson's visitation list of 1775 with the following children: James, Thomas, Prudence, and Jacob Smith. (197)
c. Jacob Patton, born 1750 Chester Co., Penn.; came to the Waxhaw area as a child in 1753. He entered military service in 1776 as a volunteer against the Indians while he lived on the Catawba near Landsford, S Car., serving under Capt. John Walker, Col. Thomas. About 1 Dec 1778 he was drafted in under Capt. James Crawford who lived in the Waxhaw settlement. On 10 June 1780 he left home. The British and Tories being there in his neighborhood, the affiant met with Capt. John Walker and Col. Robert Patton, who, like himself, had left home with a view of joining the American Army. They were joined with about 400 men and all marched to Mecklenburg, North Carolina where they reached Ramsours Mill the day after they had fought a battle. (Rev War S 17618) He stated that he had lived in South Carolina and Lincoln and Madison Co. in Kentucky, and in Missouri since the War. A piece of paper included with his Rev War pension application dated Oct. 1784 and stated "South Carolina, Waxhaw Congregation.... That the bearer, Jacob Patton and his wife, Rebecca Patton, has lived several years in the bounds of this congregation and have behaved themselves soberly... signed John Stephenson, Clerk." On 26 Nov 1788 Jacob Patton of Waxhaws, Lancaster Co., wrote to Hugh White, J. P.:

"I have found so much trouble settling my affairs it was out of my power to come and see you. But I hope you will excuse me sir, Please to do what you can to get my other indent which I served for with waggon and team in the year 1779. From Mar 3 til May 23. Both days included. If you get them, Do with them as you think best and you will oblige, Your humble servant, Jacob Patton" (AA # 5749) On 18 July 1795 Jacob Patton (probably this man) was named executor of the will of Wm Blyth. In 1788 Jacob Patton, blacksmith, late of Lancaster Co SC, sold land that was granted to him in 1786; he had recently moved to Lincoln Co. Ky. He was living in Lincoln Co Ky in 1787 and 1790 (tax list); he appraised an estate here in April 1790. He lived for a time in Tennessee. In 1804 Jacob Patton of Madison Co Ky sold six tracts on Murphrey's Fork of the West Harpeth River in Williamson Co Tenn. He applied for a pension on 13 Nov. 1832 from Montgomery Co, Missouri. (137)

Jacob married Rebecca Barnett of North Carolina, moved to Loutre Island, Montgomery Co. Missouri in about 1810 (accounts differ) and had the following four [perhaps five] children (124, 174).

1) James Patton, eldest son, b. 1780 South Carolina, m. Violet Douglas on (174), evidently lived in Ills. in 1809-1819 as children were born there; living 1840, 1850 Warren Co. Mo. His wife was then 67, also born in SC. He died Will? The children's birth dates are surely from an old family Bible. (717)
   a) Robert W. Patton, b. 23 April 1806, dead by 1876 (174) Not found in 1850.
   b) Catherine Patton, b. 28 March 1808 (717).
   c) James Patton, "Jimmy", b. 9 March 1810, Not found in 1850.
   d) Isaac Jefferson Patton, b. ... July 1812. Not found in 1850.
   e) James T. D. Patton, b. 7 March 1814. Not found in 1850.
   f) Amelia C. Patton, born 5 Aug 1816 Ill., m. Eli B. Johnson ca 1837; living 1876, a widow. He was b. 1817 Tenn. See 1860 Montgomery Co Mo census, fam. # 1189.

1] Robert Johnson, b. 1838 Mo
2] George Johnson, b 1840 Mo.
3] Violet Johnson, b. 1841 Mo
4] Jesse Johnson, b. 1847 Mo., not at home in 1860
5] other children were born after 1850- see 1860 census
A. James Patton² Esq (Robert¹)
1. James Patton³ (will 1767)
   c. Jacob Patton⁴, b. 1750 Pa
      1) James Patton⁵ (b 1780 SC)
         g) William B. Patton⁶, born 7 April 1819 Ill, living 1850 in Warren Co. Mo. next to his father, James Patten (70, born SC) William married Naomi Johnson in 1845 in Calloway Co Mo. She was born 21 May 1815 (717).
         1] Agnes Patton, b. 28 Sept. 1846, marr John B. Bugg 24 June 1872. (717)
         2] Catherine Frances Patton, b. 27 June 1848, d. 8 Nov. 1875.
         3] Violet C (1850), James Robert (1853-1917), Amanda (1876)
      h) Jesse D. Patton, b. 2 July 1821, marr Nancy Burrell, lived Boone Co. Mo in 1876. (174) [Not in 1850 Mo census index]
      i) Cinthia A. Patton, b. 15 April 1823
      j) Thomas B. Patton, b. 18 Febr 1825, possibly died young. Not found in 1850.
   k) Violet Patton, b. 29 June 1827. living 1850 near James Patten (70, born SC) No Leavell ch living with them in 1850 but 2 Leavell ch there in 1860, see census??

2) Thomas Patton⁴, born ca 1774. From a history of St. Charles, Montgomery and Warren Co. Mo. (790) we read that "In Dec. 1810 Thomas Patton from Ky. arrived in the colony; he purchased the claim of one of the Thorps on the upper part of the island. In 1811 there was a considerable sickness in Montgomery Co. On Loutre Island, Thos Patton and a child of his died, all were buried back of the bluff." We do not know the name of this man's wife.

3) Mary Patton⁴ was born on 26 Nov. 1777 in South Carolina (1850 census, gravestone). On 19 July 1798 she married her cousin Thomas Patton* in Madison County Ky. Her father Jacob signed the marriage bond giving her permission to marry. "Jacob Patton, his nephew Thomas Patton and Hail Talbott came to Loutre Island in 1809. Thomas is said to have been bitten by a mad wolf in Jan 1816 and died of hydrophobia at his home on Loutre Island on 16 Aug "in the 43rd year of his age". (124) The incubation period of rabies [hydrophobia] virus is up to 12 months so this is very possible. (An agonizing death, by the way.) Mary Patton was born 26 Nov. 1777, died 9 Dec. 1867 (tombstone, Montgomery Co., Mo.). Mary Patton, age 70 and born in So Car was living next to Robert H Patton (below) in Warren Co. Mo. in 1850. Thomas was interred in an unmarked grave on Loutre Island. Nine children are listed in Tweedy (124 p. 4) I will list them here as a start for further research. Mary is buried in a marked grave at Loutre Island Brick Church Cemetery.
   a) James B. Patton, born 11 Aug 1799 Ky, marr Jane _____ (b 1802 Va); on 1830 Montgomery Co. Mo. census; living in Warren Co. Mo., 1850 close to his mother. James died here on 16 Oct 1867. (789)
      1] son, born late 1820's, probably James, b 1825, who md Katherine Taylor on 18 April 1866 in Montgomery Co.
   2] Isaac D. Patton, b. 1833 Mo.
   3] Mary E. Patton, b. 1835 Mo.
   4] D... Patton (male), b. 1839 Mo.
   b) see overleaf

* Thomas could have been a son of Isaac Patton (see p. 34.15) Tweedy (124) states that this Thomas was her cousin, son of Thomas Sr², son of Matthew¹). This cannot be true since if Thomas were son of Thomas Sr he would not have been a nephew of Jacob, as stated above.

34.8
A. James Patton\(^2\) Esq (Robert\(^1\))

1. James Patton\(^1\) (will 1767)

   c. Jacob Patton\(^3\) (1750 SC-)

   3? Thomas and Mary Patton\(^4\)

   b) Robert H. Patton, born 1808 Ky, married Adaline H. ... ca 1846; he was in 1850 a farmer in Warren Co. Missouri which is just south of Montgomery Co.

   1] Amanda Patton, b. 1847 Mo
   2] Thomas Patton, b 1848 Mo
   3] Mary J Patton, b 1849

   c) William C. Patton, b. 14 Sept. 1810 TN, marr. Cecilia Ellis ca 1834. She was born 6 May 1814 in TN. They were in Montg. Co. in 1840 and Warren Co in 1850; he died in Montgomery Co. Mo. on 3 Sept. 1891. (654)

   2] Rebecca Serepta Patton, b. 28 Nov. 1832, m. ... Ellis? (Single in 1860, a seamstress, Montg Co Mo.

   3] Isaac Patton, b. 27 March 1838. At home 1860.
   4] George Patton, b. 31 July 1841- not in 1850 census
   5] John Patton, b. 18 Dec 1843 (654)
   6] Gracie A. Patton, b. 18 April 1846, died 22 July 1885. [Lucy?]

   8]+ Sophia Jane (1854), William Frank (1857), and Walter all b. after 1850

   d) Thomas H. Patton, born 12 Sept 1813 Mo., living 1840 Montgomery Co Mo. in Lower Loutre Twp. with wife and three young daughters. He is said to have married Elizabeth Smith ca 1835 (654, IGI). They were living 1850 Warren Co., Mo. She was born 29 Aug 1816, died 15 April 1916. The following dates seem to be from a family Bible. (654)

   3] George Washington Patton, b. 11 April 1841 Mo., at home 1850
   4] Elizabeth Patton, b. 23 Feb 1845, d. 31 Jan 1904.
   6] Sarah F Patton, (per census)/ Liza Frances Patton, b. 20 May 1849, marr. Charles Gruber

   7] Virginia Susan Patton, b. 10 Oct 1855, d. 26 Oct 1945, m. Fred Gruber.

   c) Eli M. Patton, born 1816 Mo, living with his mother 1850, unm.

   f) Elizabeth Patton

   f) Rebecca Patton, b.

   g) Jane Patton. b. ...

   h) Violet Patton. [In 1860 Wm H Leavell and wife “Vilet”, age 51, b Ill, lived very close to Wm Patton, age 24, in Montg Co Mo. No marr record found for violet or William]

   i) Mary Patton

4) Rebecca Patton\(^4\), b. ca. 1781 Ky (per 1850 census), married John Gibson; they were living in 1850 in Callaway Co with a presumed son; living in Callaway Co Missouri in 1876 "in her 88th year". (174). Mr Gibson was born ca. 1780 in No Car., living 1850.
d. **James Patton Jr.** was born probably in the late 1750's to early 1760's, was to have received land formerly belonging to John Sellers and Jas Miller by his father's will in 1767. As noted above, this did not happen due to sale of this land for debt. There are two Rev. war files for a James Patton, both probably pertain to him (his father was dead and Jas Esq. was surely too old to serve). James Patton served for 58 days in the militia in 1780 (identical time served by Edward suggesting they served together); James Patton Jr. served for fifty-one days in the militia in 1782. (423). No James Patton is found in the 1790 Chester Co. SC census.

A James Patton married Atkins (or Adkins), daughter of Elisha Adkins of the Land’s Ford section. Elisha is said to have died in service in the Revolution. Since a sister of James (Phoebe) may have been married to an Adkins (see page 34.23 infra) it seems that some research on the Adkins line is indicated to see if more can be learned.

In 1787 one David Patton, son of James Patton, was on a jury in Chester Co SC. This David would have to have been born by 1766 to be of age in 1787. Hence if this was the James Patton who was a son named in the 1767 will of James Patton Sr, the younger James had to have been born in the 1740's. Two men named David Patton are on the 1790 Chester census, and to date efforts to trace these lines have not met with much success.

The above may or may not refer to the same James Patton, who seems to have left few records; one suspects James either died young, perhaps in the Revolution, or moved away prior to the 1790 census.
e. **Isaac Patton Sr.**[^1^], was born probably about 1750 (he got land in 1771), undoubtedly in Penna., under terms of his father's will was to receive land formerly belonging to Chas. Anderson. However he never received this birthright since his father's lands had to be sold in 1775 for payment of outstanding indebtedness. He served in the Revolution under Capt. John McClure and was at the Battle of Hanging Rock. (423) (See map). McClure was a member of Fishing Cr. community- see 1778 jury list. (424) Isaac received a warrant for 200 acres on Dutchman's Creek, located south of Fishing Creek, in Dec 1771; see plat map. (SC plats vol 21 p 156) Isaac evidently married ... *Foster* prior to 1780 in Abbeville Dist, S Car. He and John Foster served as executors of Andrew Foster (will proved 11 Nov. 1783) ("Abstracts of Old 96, file 277/N6Y6, p. 110") The date of his death is unknown- if, as has been suggested, he was the father of Isaac, b. 1777, he died by fall 1784 as at that time young Isaac's widowed mother left South Carolina. This could be the father of Isaac Patton who stated that his father (not named in his autobiography!) died during the Revolutionary War leaving "six boy children". This idea requires serious consideration, and will be discussed below in several contexts. The following are put forward without proof as likely candidates for the six male children of Isaac Patton Sr. This is a "difficult" group, and more research is needed. Any interested parties are urged to contact the author with their opinions.

1) William Patton, ca 1771- 1850's  
2) Jacob Patton, 1772 SC- 1840's  
3) Maj Isaac Patton [Jr], 1777 SC- 1862  
4) James Patton, 1780-18-  
5) [son]  
6) Samuel Boyd Patton, 1784- 1869

---

[^1^]: plat of Isaac Patton land

---

34.11
1. James Patton Jr (d 1767)
e. Isaac Patton Sr

1) William Patton was born ca 1771 in South Carolina and based on his proximity to Jacob Patton (above) through the years is presumed to be another of the "six boy children" mentioned in Isaac Patton's autobiography. William married Rebecca ... by about 1801. He appears along with Jacob and Isaac Patton on Murfree Fork area in tax lists of Williamson Co Tenn 1803-1813 although he is not shown owning land here. It appears that he moved from Tennessee (where the older children were born) to Missouri between the years 1817 and 1820. He, along with sons, was living in 1840 in Montgomery Co. Mo., possibly earlier. He and his wife Rebecca were both living here in 1850; she was born 1775 in (Va?)- unclear entry. Neither found in 1860 census, probably both died. The following were living in 1850 in their household or next door, and all presumed to be their children. Proof is needed.

a. John Patton, b. 1801 Tenn, marr Docia .... ca 1837. She was born in Ky around 1812 (age variable on census). Living 1860 Loutre Twp, Montgomery Co Mo.
b. Elizabeth Patton, b. 1803 Tenn, single and at home 1850.
c. Mary Patton, b. 1806 Tenn, single in 1850-60, prob d unm.
e. Rebecca Patton, b. 1810 Tenn, single in 1850, 1860.
f. James Patton, b. 1825 Missouri, at home 1850, unmarried head of household including four spinster sisters in 1860.

2) Jacob Patton, b. 1772 SC, is a likely candidate for a son of Isaac Sr. although positive proof is lacking. (124) This man appears on the tax lists of Williamson Co. Tenn. beginning 1802; he is shown as owning 70 acres of land on Murfrees Fork of the Harpeth River. He held this land until departing for Missouri in 1818. Jacob married Anne Curtis on 29 May 1806 in Williamson Co Tenn. The office of marriage was performed by [his purported cousin] Tristram Patton, son of Matthew Patton Jr, q.v. In the fall of 1818 Jacob and Anne migrated to Montgomery County Missouri, following the steps of Thomas Patton (above), settling near the elder Jacob Patton, probably his uncle. He received land there in section 2, twp 46, range 5, on 23 Dec. 1818; his sons got land grants in subsequent years. Jacob lived until the 1840's here but does not appear on the 1850 federal census so was surely deceased by then. He left no will; the names of his children are given in reference (124).

a) Benjamin Patton, b. 18--., eldest son, died in his teens.(124)
b) Jacob H. Patton, b. 27 April 1817 Williamson Co Tenn, owned land 20 Nov. 1843 Montgomery Co Mo., living 1850 Monig. Co. He married Rhoda Best 26 Nov 1843 in Montg Co; she was b. 26 Oct 1828 Montg Co, died 17 Jan 1906 St Clair Co Ills. They moved to Illinois in 1863 where he died 19 April 1888. >This line traced in (124). There were eleven children, most born after 1850.
c) Moses Patton, b. 1820 Montgomery Co., justice of the peace at Big Springs Mo 1868. He first married Mary ..... prior to 1850 and who died ____. He marr. second Hannah ____ Moses is not found in 1860 or 1870 census; no recorded issue.
d) [2 daughters per census]
[Maj.] Isaac Patton Jr tells the story of his life in his own words. "I was born in the State of South Carolina on the 14th of Feby 1777. My father was a true American or Whig. He fought, bled and died defending his country. [Note he does not give his father's name!] He left a widow with six boy children. Mother continued in the State of South Carolina until the fall of 1784. She with one of my uncles removed to the State of Kentucky. Settled in Lincoln County, seven miles from the town of Stanford, the county seat of that county. She remained there until the year 1791. She removed into Madison County, settled two miles from the town of Kentucky. She remained there until her death and after her death and in the year and fall of 1797, I came to the State of Tennessee, stopt in Davidson County, near Nashville where I remained until the fall of 1801."

"I married a lady of my own name, a distant relative. [Davidson marriage records show he married Phoebe Ann Thomas on 5 Oct. 1801; perhaps she was a widow?] We settled in Williamson County on the North side of Duck River bridge and three miles from the village of Springhill. And in the year 1810 I was elected a Captain of the militia Company and having somewhat of a military spirit I improved my talent in the art and in the spring of 1812 I became a member of the Presbyterian Church, and have tried to live a consistent member to the present time. Not long after my attachment to the church, I was elected as one of the ruling Elders of that congregation. In the fall of 1812 there was a call on Tennessee for troops to march to the Creek nation under General Jackson. I at that time being the eldest Captain in the Regiment was the first ordered. I did not hesitate to obey the order but immediately marched to the place of rendezvous. I was near four months in service. ... We still remained at our plantation in old Williamson County, but also about the first of the year 1825 my dear wife was taken with a lingering complaint which continued until the 16th of May 1826. She died leaving me a widower with five living children and a few servants, three of them were married, the other two, two little girls. The 29th of November 1827 I remarried with a lady by the name of Byars. [marr. Ann H. Byers in Maury Co. on date stated] We continued at our plantation in old Williamson until the spring of 1833; I sold my land and removed to Maury County, Tennessee. Settled on Rutherford's Creek and in another Presbyterian congregation where I was immediately elected as one of the ruling Elders of that congregation, where I yet stand. Myself and dear wife started on the 20th of August 1835 to view the Texas country, it being under the Mexican Government at that time; also to visit two of our daughters and their families that had removed to that country. We traveled through many dangerous and difficult scenes but out of them all the Lord delivered us and on the 20th of September arrived safe at Doctor George Barnett's our son-in-law. We continued there with our children and friends until the 20th of October we again started for old Maury and Tennessee and in our travels from the country of Washington to Macadaches we met considerable troops going to meet the Mexicans, and in the spring of 1836 the memorial battle of San Jacinto was fought. [Various travels omitted here]. We then continued at home until the year
in the County of Washington where two of our daughters were living at that time but with little difficulty or danger. ... (In) the fall of 1849 I rented my plantation and removed to the State of Texas with some trouble and difficulty we arrived at the town of Victoria about the 25th of December. I bought a small place on Spring Creek and Guadalupe River, settled there and only remained two years then removed to the old place in Maury and Tennessee." (124)

Isaac and Ann H Patton appear on the 1850 census of Victoria Co Texas. They are on 1860 census of Maury Co Tenn, where he died on 6 Oct. 1862. Did he leave a will? See NOTE on page 34.15.

Maj. Isaac^5 Patton’s children (124):

a) Eliza Patton, b. 3 July 1802 Maury Co TN, marr. Dr George W Barnett 6 July 1820 Williamson Co Tenn, moved to Texas.

b) Alexander Patton, b. 1 Dec. 1803 (124). >1850 Hardeman Co Tenn??

c) Rebecca Patton, b. 16 Jan 1806; she marr (1) George Herron on 1 Aug 1822 in Williamson Co, (2) William Lockridge

d) Dr. John Works Patton, b. 26 Feb. 1808, marr on 31 Oct. 1827 in Williamson Co Tenn. Malinda Pickens (b. 20 Feb. 1812). She was the daughter of David and Susan (Byers) Pickens. He died 3 Nov. 1886 in Garland, TX. Children in 1850 census:

   1] Sarah Ann Patton, b. 6 Jan 1830 TX

   2] Evaline Augusta Patton, b. 19 July 1833 TX; she marr first Edward Linn on 12 Nov. 1850; marr. second John Carey Minter 7 Oct 1872. He was born 3 Dec 1822, d. Jan 1884. (199)

   3] Margaret Patton, b. 8 Nov. 1835 Tenn (199).


   5] William Patton, b. 4 Feb 1840

   6] John Augustus Patton, b. 27 Dec 1842 TX, d 1915 Goliad TX, m Susan Peck. (199, c/o John Pickens)

   7] David Meredith Patton, b. 16 Aug. 1848 TX, d. 1867. (199)

e) Mary Ann Patton^6, b. 27 Aug. 1810 Williamson Co Tenn., died 5 Nov. 1886 Lavaca Texas. She married Dorsey Atkinson, son of Rev. John and Mary (Armstead) Atkinson, in Williamson Co. on 18 Dec 1832. He was born ca. 1804 in Pittsylvania Co. Va.; they moved to Texas ca 1845, on tax rolls of Victoria Co. 1846-1859. By 1860 he was in Dewitt Co. and by 1870 to Lavaca Co. Dorsey was a farmer but gradually farmed less and less until in 1880 his occupation is shown as teacher. He d. 16 Dec 1893. Children (c/o W D Terrell; 199)

   1] William Patton Atkinson, b. 16 Sept 1836 TN, d. 16 Aug 1923 Jackson Co TX, m. Sarah ...

   2] Pulvyn Atkinson, b. ca 1837 TN, m. James Barden 10 Aug 1858. She died 8 Feb 1870 Jackson Co TX (199)

   3] Frances E Atkinson, b. ca 1840 TN.


   5] M C Atkinson (dau), b. ca 1848 TX?


f) Margaret Patton, b. 11 Nov. 1815 TN, died 26 Oct. 1893, married Jesse Brown Atkinson on 27 Oct. 1831 in Williamson Co Tenn. He was born 27 Feb. 1808 Va, surely a brother of Dorsey (above). Their children have been given as: Alexander, Alonza, Mary Sophronia, Moscow Baker, Ann Amanda, Sam, Jesse, and James Brown Atkinson. (199)
A. James Patton\textsuperscript{2} Esq (Robert\textsuperscript{1})

1. James Patton\textsuperscript{3} (will 1767)
   e. Isaac Patton Sr\textsuperscript{4} (d 1784?)
3) Maj Isaac Patton Jr\textsuperscript{5} (1777-1862)

NOTE: Ref. (124) states that Isaac [Jr] was a nephew of Jacob Patton who married Rebecca Barnett [see above]. This Jacob (b 1750) was living in Madison Co. Ky. in 1801, and most probably earlier, so he was undoubtedly the unnamed uncle who accompanied the widow of Isaac Patton Sr to Kentucky. It is therefore concluded that Isaac Patton (Jr) is believed to be a son of Isaac Patton (who died in 1784), son of James and Prudence Patton (will 1767). Comparing the migrations of Jacob, which are well known due to his detailed Rev War pension declaration, to those of Isaac Patton, this seems very likely.

4) James Patton\textsuperscript{5}, born 1780 South Carolina, POSSIBLE son, on 1850 Warren Co Mo census, is given as a son by Tweedy (124). This James married Violet Douglas. \emph{I have placed this man as a son of Jacob Patton on p. 34.7 above.} A different James Patton was killed by Indians in Montgomery Co Mo in the summer of 1807, perhaps a son of Isaac Patton. (1893 county history)

5) Thomas Patton, born about 1780, was a hypothetical son of Isaac Patton. A man of this name came from Ky, married his cousin Mary and settled in Missouri. \emph{See Mary Patton, page 34.8, above, for further discussion.}

6) Samuel Boyd Patton\textsuperscript{5}. Samuel Boyd Patton was born on 15 Aug 1784 in South Carolina. His son James M. said that he was orphaned when young and about the age of 13 removed to Davidson Co. Tenn. This agrees well with the date (1797) Isaac Patton Jr says the widow of Isaac Patton Sr died and when he moved to Tenn. Samuel married Sarah D. Stephenson in Davidson Co. on 31 Jan. 1809. Sarah was the daughter of James and Rosanna Stephenson, her father being a Revolutionary War veteran of six years service. (492) He then moved to Williamson Co Tenn. His name does not appear on the 1813 tax list; need to check other years. He did not buy land in Williamson Co and was here only a short time. He enlisted in Bedford Co Tenn in the militia and became a Captain in the 47th Regt. of Ky. Volunteer Rifle Company. He served at Battle of New Orleans, then was discharged. In or around 1816 he moved to Walker Co. Ala. (or Jefferson Co.) which is just south of Williamson Co. Tenn. A son was born reportedly in Jefferson Co in 1821. On 1830 Walker Co census. Samuel was a representative to the State Legislature from Walker county in 1834-36. He obtained a tract of land in Twp 17S, Range 6W in Walker Co. in 1824 located south and west of the Black Warrior River. His first wife died and he married second a widow named Elizabeth Deas. Around 1836 he pulled up roots and moved to Covington, Miss, where his son James was living. He remained here a short time before finally settling in Texas. By Sept. 1837 he received his Texas citizenship (Texas then being an independent Republic). Samuel Boyd Patton was always a leader and held many public offices. He was the first Chief Justice of Blanco County, Texas.

Samuel’s wife died, probably in Mississippi, and he married second a widow, Elizabeth Deas, in 1838. He was a carpenter, age 63, living in Hays Co Texas in 1850. He was on Currys Creek about 1852. He was taxed on various land holdings in Blanco Co Texas in 1860. He died 19 March 1869 at Kendalia in Kendall Co. Texas. His son said that he had a total of seventeen children by his two marriages. (obit) It may seem to us peculiar that the Chief Justice of Kendall Co. apparently bid adieu to this world without first making out a will, but in fact it is a commonplace that many lawyers omit doing this. The author has seen several accounts as to his children, some of which can be verified in the census records. (492, 692)
a. George Washington Patton⁶, born 25 June 1809 in Tenn, married Catherine Reed 1835 in Walker Co Ala. The family moved in 1836-7 to Mississippi. He died 23 Sept 1877 and is buried at Tremont, Itawamba Co Miss. (638) Catherine was born in 1811 Tenn. Children in 1850 census (Itawamba Co.,MS, fam # 302):
1) Elizabeth Patton⁷, b. 1836 Ala., possibly marr 1850 John Lovett- verify.
2) Sarah Patton, b. 1838 Miss. This may be Sarah Emily Jane Patton who married Eli B Reich in Itawamba Co on 17 Dec 1857.
3) Lemuel T Patton, b. 1841 Miss., married Malinda H. Hawkins 1 Jan 1863 in Itawamba Co. Miss.
4) John Patton, b. 1843 Miss.
5) Wiley Patton, b. 1845 Miss., marr Mollie Ward 17 Sept 1877 in Itawamba Co.
6) James Patton, b. 1847 Miss
7) (daughter), b. 1850; other children may have been born after 1850.

b. James Madison Patton⁶, b. 15 March 1811 in Tenn. He moved to Ala. and obtained land in Walker Co. close to his father in 1836. About 1833 James married Sidy E Tubbs when she was only about 14, evidently a daughter of Daniel Tubbs and Matilda Sanders. Sidy was born 11 April 1819 and died 1 Sept 1895 in Covington Mississippi. They parted ways and she married second William Cranford; she died 1 Sept. 1895, buried Eminence United Methodist Church Cem., Covington Co., Miss. It is known that James was in Texas on 22 April 1836, arriving one day after the battle of San Jacinto, but returned on occasion to Mississippi, where children were born. Jas Madison was a noted river pilot and a Methodist Class leader. He married (second) Sarah Jane Smithson on 1 Dec. 1846 at Austin, Travis Co. They were living in Caldwell Co. Texas in 1850. (p 469) James served with Ed McKellar in the Mexican War, and enlisted in the CSA in Blanco Texas for a tour of duty in V. P. Saunders's and George C. Sweet's Cavalry Co., 2nd Regt., Johnson's Brigade. (A political enemy described him as "an old fool who was willing to fight for the Southern men's negroes"). James was Sheriff of Caldwell Co. in 1852-3. They moved to Travis Co. in Dec 1870. James M. died 30 Nov. 1900 in Travis Co. Texas. Sarah Jane was born 25 Dec. 1818 in Tioga, Alabama, died Feb. 1909 and both are buried in Oak Hill Cemetery, Austin, Texas. Children begin on the following page. (492, 637, 638): (his photo, details in 638)

*Samuel Boyd Patton's original wooden grave marker had the birth date as 15 Aug. 1784. When it became illegible descendants in 1996 put up a new marker giving the date (1787) given in James Madison's Bible. Based on his reported age in the 1850 census it appears that the 1787 date is more accurate.*
A. James Patton Esq (Robt)

1. James Patton (will 1767)
e. Isaac Patton Sr (d 1784?)
6) Samuel Boyd Patton
b) James Madison Patton
   1) George Washington Patton, b. 28 Oct 1834 Walker Co Ala, married Amelia Jane Roberts on 15 Aug 1852; he died 10 May 1868 in Covington, Miss. She was born 17 Feb 1835, died 22 Jan 1902. Six children. (492, p. 30)
   2) Nancy Matilda Patton, b. 1837 Walker Co, marr Jim Ates??

......children by Sarah Jane:
   5) William Franklin Patton, b. 22 Feb. 1851 Caldwell Co., Texas, d. 22 Jan 1911 Austin Tx, m. 3 Nov. 1873 Rebecca Burton.
   7) John McMahan Patton, b. 1 Feb 1855 Blanco Co., Tx, died 27 Dec 1940, m. Temperance A Smith 12 March 1874. 9 ch.
   8) Lewis Sims Patton, b. 7 March 1857 Comal Co. Tx, died 6 May 1860.
10) Sally Syble Patton, 1862-1863.
11) Tom Green Patton, b. 8 Feb 1865, d 4 Oct 1960, m. 23 Dec 1891 Mary Elizabeth Byars in Travis Co. Texas. Five children.

c) Thomas Jefferson Patton, b. 28 Dec 1819 (IGI), said to have marr. Martha Jane Ragsdale. He became a citizen of Texas 4 Aug. 1837.
d) Israel Pickens Patton, named after a Governor of Alabama, was b. 5 Dec 1821 in Jonesboro, Jefferson Co Ala. He married Missouri Estes in Bowie Co Texas on 5 June 1845 and they were living in 1850 in Hays Co Texas. Samuel B Patton was living with them. Missouri was born 4 June 1825 in Franklin Co Mo. Pickens died 22 Aug 1893 in Tx. and is buried in Patton Cem., Upper Cibilo Rd. Kendall Co. Texas.
   8 children, most born after 1850 cutoff for this book.

e) Sarah Matilda Patton, b. 6 Nov. 1826 Walker Co., died 3 Feb 1889 at Blanco Texas, married Samuel B. Gray on 16 Nov. 1843 in Red River Tx.

children by Elizabeth Deas[e]: (per Jas White FGS, census records)
f) Columbus Patton, prob. married Amanda Clarkson ca 1846 in Travis Co. Texas. (not in 492)
g) Phoebe Patton (not in 492), not at home in 1850.
h) Nancy Patton (not in 492)
i) Benjamin F. Patton, b. 15 Aug 1837 Bastrop Co TX, marr Augusta Lange on 13 May 1862 Kendall Co TX.
k) Helen Victoria Patton, b. 10 March 1843 Cedar Creek, Bastrop Co TX, marr. John W Sansom.

34.17
Thomas Patton, possibly b. ca 1756, under terms of his father's will to receive the upper end of tract James was living on, already surveyed for his use. Although this is not certain, this must be the Thomas Patton of Waxhaws who served under Capt. John Farris then Capt. James Crawford from 1780 to 1782 in the Revolution. This man lost a mare under command of General Lincoln in Capt Crawford's Co at Ashley's Ferry, a smaller skirmish. Thomas was living at Waxhaws on 11 Nov. 1785. (SC Accounts audited file 5756). I do not identify him in 1790 in the SC census, so maybe he moved away. SEE other contemporary men of this name!

Edward Patton, probably born ca 1760; he is shown among Prudence's children in the 1774-76 visitation list of Rev Simpson (197) so was not yet married and on his own. He served during the Revolution for fifty-eight days as a horseman in the militia under Capt. John Walker; his brother Jacob as well as Thomas Patton (probable brother) also served under Walker, who was from the Fishing Creek area. (423, 424) Edward was also paid for a mare lost in service; Thomas Patton collected indents for Edward Patton (Accts audited file # 5748). A date for Edward's service is not given in the Accounts Audited file but was probably 1779 or 1780 (see note under his brother James). His name not found in 1790 census; not in Chester Court minutes 1785-99. He either moved away or died. No issue known.
h. John Patton, born between 1764-1770 in SC, under the provisions of his father's will (1766-7), was to have received a tract formerly belonging to Casper Culp. This tract was purchased by his father James in 1765 from Mathew Patton Jr., but John never got to enjoy it as it had to be sold to settle his father's debts. John was listed on the 1775 'visitation list' of Rev. John Simpson (197) and so was still young enough to be living at home. John lived near Fishing Creek; some distance to the south, between Fishing Creek and Rocky River, lived a Scottish immigrant named James Nichols. James moved to Hanging Rock Creek in Lancaster Co. and John Patton evidently married his daughter Elizabeth Nichols, also born 1765-1770. John purchased a 50 acre tract on Hanging Rock Creek which was previously owned by James Nichols, likely the father of Elizabeth. A plat map showing the tract in question appears on the following page. Children were born to this couple beginning about 1793 so they probably married ca 1792. John and Elizabeth had a dozen children, of whom only two died young so they were also prolific. The names of the oldest known son and daughter of John were James and Prudence Patton, surely in honor of John's parents.

John became involved with the Methodist movement and lived between Hopewell and Hanging Rock preaching-places in Lancaster Co SC. Several sons became Methodists about November 1813. A daughter died in 1817 and the family planned to move to Alabama. However they instead left Lancaster Co SC in 1818, spent about a year in Georgia and then moved to middle Tennessee. He was in Franklin Co Tenn in 1820 and purchased 170 acres on the Elk River there in 1822 (deed). John died between 1830 and about 1835 in Franklin Co Tenn. He was intestate. The names of most of his children are given in a biography of his son Rev. Samuel, (488) the others have been added by researchers. The various heirs of John Patton granted power of attorney to Edward Patton, a joint heir, empowering him to sell all the lands once belonging to John. The first POA was granted on 19 July 1836 for him to sell unspecified acreage. A second series of POA's dated 1849 specifies that he was to sell 150 acres. Evidently Charlotte Patton, widow of James Patton, came into possession of the land and following her death her sons, no longer resident of the area, empowered Edward Patton to sell the land. See Franklin Co court records, deed books.

* The matter of John Patton's parentage has been hotly debated for years, and your author has written a paper giving his thinking on this subject in more detail. (PEL, Feb 1997) His approximate year of birth can be worked out by comparing the various census records.
Robert Love

300 acres
1768

* the northeast third of this tract was sold by James Nickle (Nichols) to Thomas Gaston on 27 Feb. 1789. (Lancaster Co SC db E: 127-128). Gaston married Sarah Nichols, daughter of James.

+ John PATTON sold 50 acres of the 300 acre tract on 15 Jan. 1807 to Jas Oram (Kershaw Co db H: 284-5) He married Elizabeth Nichols.

The road shown here as Love's road is shown on a 1790 plat map as "the road leading from the mill to the Meeting House."

The entire above 300 acre tract was purchased on 25 Oct 1786 by James Nickle, a miller, from James Love, son and heir of Robert Love, for 600 pounds Old Currency. The tract was surveyed for Robert Love on 30 Sept 1768. Nickle (Nichols) was born in Ireland in 1738 and came to America in Jan 1768, arriving in the Port of Charleston. He owned land on Fishing Creek near the James Patton family where his daughter undoubtedly became acquainted with John Patton. Your author has put together a brief paper on the James Nichols family. (708)
A. James Patton Esq (Robert)

1. James Patton (will 1767)
   h. John Patton (1760s-1830s)

1) James Patton, b. ca 1793 Lancaster Co SC, married ca 1815 Charlotte [Hilliard?] in SC, lived in Franklin Co Tenn (1820 census) where he presumably died by 1830. His wife was living 1840 Franklin Co. Tenn., died by 1850. As the oldest son was named Hilliard it is possible that this was her maiden name. Deeds?

a) Hilliard J. Patton, b. 28 Dec 1815 SC, d. 18 Jan 1896 Lee Co MS, married ca 1847 Coffee Co TN? to Margaret Brawley. He was on the Miss. state census of 1845 in Tishomingo Co; 1850-60 Pontotoc Co Miss. On 6 April 1849 he signed a power of atty to authorize Edward Patton to sell lands formerly belonging to John Patton. His wife died ca 1851 in Pontotoc Co Miss. after giving birth to three children. Hilliard married (2) Martha Jane Boyd on 9 Jan 1852 in Pontotoc Co; he had ten children by her. He was a staunch member of the Old Pleasant Valley Methodist Church just outside Guntown in Lee Co. and is buried in the old cemetery there. Children by his first wife:
   1) Harriett Octavia Patton, b. 1849, d. 1936, marr M. M. Cummings on 13 July 1892 in Lee County. No children.
   3) Margaret A. Patton, b. 1851, probable daughter, living with the Daniel Wesler family in 1860.

Children by second wife were born after the cutoff date for this book. They are available from the author. (R Hanson corresp).

b) John Thomas Patton, b. 1818 SC, d. ca 1878 Prairie Co Ark; he married ca 1839 Eliza E Wileman (ca 1824-1896). They were on 1845 state census in Tishomingo Co Miss. (They eloped!)
   1) Calma J Patton, b. 24 Aug 1841 Coffee Co Tn, d. 20 Jan 1903 Oregan, Mo, marr James J Stewart; Robert B Blain
   2) James Carroll Patton, b. 17 Feb 1843, m Martha Anna Nicholson 16 Dec 1869 Tishimingo Co Miss.
   3) Benjamin Samuel Patton, b. 11 Feb. 1845, d. 1901 Prairie, Ar., m. Jennie L Wesson on 20 Apr 1877 Prairie Co
   4) Hilliard L. Patton, b. 1847/8, d. 1874-79 Ark
   5) John M Patton, b. Dec 1849 Decatur, Tn, d 1860s Miss
   6) Sharlet (Charlotte) Josephine Patton, b. Jan 1851 Miss, d. 1928 Arkansas
   7) Eliza A Patton, b. 1856 Bradley, Ark, d June 1900 AR, m 1880 Henry Wesson
   8) Lewis Young Patton, b. 1862, d 14 June 1900/01, m F Cummings.

c) Samuel A. Patton, b. 1820 TN, d after 1880 Union Co MS, m 1847 Madison Co Ala. Harriett Weeks. Eleven children, all but two born after 1850 so not repeated here. See (199)

d) Seleatha Patton, b. ca 1827, marr. 1845 John Worley
   1) Charlotte Worley, b. 1846 Miss.
2) **Rev. Edward Patton**, b. 1795 SC, married Elizabeth ... *ca* 1828, perhaps earlier—he was a head of household in 1820 Franklin Co., born 1776-94, with three implied children ages 10-16. This implies he had a prior marriage. He was in Franklin Co Tenn in 1838 when as family representative arranged the sale of his late father's land on Elk Creek. After this he moved to Talledega Co. Ala. He was living in 1850 there as a Methodist (Episcopal) minister with wife Elizabeth (age 54, b. SC), and children. Rev Edward provided genealogical data for the book "Life and Times of Rev. S. Patton, D. D." which was published in 1859. He died after 1860 in Talledega Co.

1) Mary Patton, b. 1829 Tenn
2) John S Patton, b. 1831 Tenn
3) William C Patton, b. 1834 Tenn
4) James J. Patton, b. 1838 Tenn.

3) **Rev. Samuel Patton, D. D.** was born in Lancaster Co. SC on 27 Jan. 1797. In 1813 he embraced Methodism and was soon called to the ministry. He was at first an itinerant circuit rider, traveling the Tuscaloosa Alabama circuit in 1821 and 1822. Beginning in July 1821 his fellow rider was Rev. Eugene V. LeVert, who was to marry Martha Patton, daughter of an older Samuel Patton. During 1823 Rev. Samuel was on the Alabama River Circuit. Late that year he married miss *Nancy Woods Morison* of Sullivan Co. He married her on 27 Nov. 1823. "He and his wife boarded for the year with Sister Ledbetter at the town of Washington, Autauga County, and he moved around the Circuit with his accustomed zeal and success". Perhaps during this time his wife became homesick, or just tired of life on the road. When the Mississippi Conference met at Tuscaloosa in the autumn of 1824 her young husband accepted ordination as elder and announced that he would "locate". This unusual procedure meant that he could be called to the Holston Conference and settle in Sullivan County Tenn. In 1828 Nancy's father George Morison gave them a two-story hewn log dwelling in Kingsport. His family lived on their home called "Spring Place" in Sullivan Co Tenn until 1845 when he was called to be minister of the First Methodist Church in Knoxville in 1845. He was also editor of a religious weekly from 5 May 1846 until his death. He appears as minister and editor on the 1850 Knox Co Tenn. census. He died on Tuesday, 1 Aug. 1854 after a short illness at the home of his friend Rev. William G. Brownlow, later Governor of Tennessee. Patton was a very influential leader and in spite of limited formal schooling was awarded the honorary degree of Doctor of Divinity, a unique distinction for a Holston Methodist preacher of the time. His importance may be judged by the fact that his biography has been written. (488, 489, 490, 491, 492) His wife was born on 23 Nov. 1801 at Kingsport, Tenn, died 20 Feb. 1868 there, buried Morrison Chapel, Kingsport. Morrison Chapel was named for Peter Morrison, grandfather of Nancy Morison Patton. Peter was a Rev. War veteran who served at King's Mountain under Col. Isaac Shelby. (Addington, R. Hist. of Scott Co Va.) (198) Nearby Pattonsville in Scott Co Va. was named in Rev Samuel's honor.
1. James Patton
2. Esq (Robert)
3. (will 1767)
h. John Patton (1760s-1830s)
3) Rev Samuel Patton, DD

a) James Otterbein Patton was born at Washington, Autauga Co. Ala on 19 Sept. 1824. His middle name was given to honor William Otterbein, distinguished German theologian who founded the sect known as the United Brethren in Christ. James Otterbein Patton was brought up in the Holston country and was "a consistent Methodist and useful man". "He was a druggist and now an aged man, lives in Montgomery, Ala." in 1907 (Price's Holston Methodism, Vol. III). He marr Elizabeth J. , who died 22 Sept. 1885 in Montgomery. Issue unknown.

b) Mary Frances Patton, b. 16 June 1826 Sullivan Co Tenn, at home 1850, died 1864, buried Morrison Chapel Cem.

c) Dr. John William Patton, b. 4 April 1828 Washington Co Va, moved to Cherokee Co NC as a young man and there married Martha Meroney on 29 Oct. 1850. He was a Methodist, very religious, and preached at times. He graduated from Emory and Henry Colleges. His children are discussed in (556).

d) Dr. George Edward Patton, b. 13 Dec. 1850 Kingsport, Sullivan Co., died there 24 May 1900. He married in 1858 Keziah Robertson Vance (1840-1916), who came from a medical family. George graduated from Jefferson Medical College in Philadelphia in 1856. In addition to his medical practice he served as postmaster of Kingsport from 1882-1892 and after his death in 1900 his widow was appointed postmistress and served for 8 years. 12 ch.


f) Denisa Louisa Patton, b 1836 Tenn, m. 1860 John Palton (1833-1896), son of Dr Robert Patton (1799-1860), another Kingsport physician. This line discussed elsewhere.

g) Sarah Morison Patton, b. 1839 Tenn, d. 1893

h) Henry T Patton, b. 1843 Tenn, d. 1915. He served in the Confederacy and was a prisoner of war at Fort Delaware. A businessman, he served in the Tenn House 1875-77 and later the senate 1879-1881. His widow in 1929 received a pension. His biography is published in "Biogr Diet of the Tenn. General Assembly".

4) Thomas Patton, b. ca 1798, died 1817 Lancaster Co. South Carolina. (488)

5) John Patton (III), b. ca 1800, later moved to Alabama. He signed the 1835 agreement to sell land in Franklin Co Tenn.

6) Prudence Patton, b. ca 1802, d. 1817 SC.

7) William Patton, b. ca 1804, signed 1835 Franklin Co agreement.

8) Isaac Patton, b. ca 1806, signed 1835 agreement

9) son, b. ca 1808, d 1830-35

10) Elizabeth Patton, b. 1810, died in 1859 Talledega Co Ala, marr Rev William McClelland; they were there in 1840.

i. Jane Patton, b. perhaps abt 1760

j. Elizabeth Patton, b. perhaps about 1762 SC

k. Phoebe Patton, b. perhaps about 1764; in July 1787 a suit was recorded in Chester Co court minutes (Order book A: 253) involving Richard Adkins, assignee of Thomas Patton (plt) vs.Phebe Patton, defdt (in debt). The following January a countersuit mentions Richard Adkins, assignee of Phoebe Adkins vs Thomas Patton et al. (in debt). From this we may conclude that Phoebe Patton, sister to Thomas, married an Adkins in the interim.

l. Ann Patton, born 1760s
2. **William Patton**, son of [1] James Patton Esq., was born ca. 1729 presumably in Pa; in 1750 the tax lists of Sadsbury Twp, Lancaster Co. Pa. show a William Patton, presumably unmarried, living at the home of James Patton. In 1751 James is gone but William is still there. The 1752 list is missing. It seems likely that William moved to North Carolina in 1752. William Patton, presumably this man, was patented several tracts in Anson Co NC on 31 March 1753, on the same day Mathew and James Patton also got land. It seems reasonable to conclude that these Patton kin moved together to the Carolinas, and waited until spring following their arrival to register their land at the land office.

**William Patton (d. 1796 Union Co. SC)**

Several men name William Patton lived in the area and it is the task of the historian to determine the history of each. William Patton received a crown grant of 386 acres of land in North Carolina near the "Trading Path" on the south side of the Catawba River "being the place he now lives on" (which proves he had been resident for at least some time) by a grant dated 31 March 1753 (N C Patent Book 2 p 26, file #133). By a South Carolina memorial dated 31 Dec 1773 we find that William was then living on this tract, and that by a late resurvey of the boundary between the colonies of North and South Carolina, this land fell into South Carolina. (SC Memorials, vol 12 p. 456). William Patton lived in Chester Co. SC and in 1790 he and his wife Jean, now of Union Co. S. C., sold part of his 386 acre tract on the "Trading Path" on 25 Oct 1790 and moved to the west of the Broad River to the Fairforest section of what is now Union Co. South Carolina. Some have identified his wife as Jane Crawford. I have found no data proving or disproving this conjecture.

A William Patton, possibly this man or perhaps his son, served during the Revolutionary War as a horseman under Capt. Crawford and Capt Robert Farris, in Col. Thomas Brandon's Regt. 1780-82 (SC RW file # 5757). William asked that his pay for militia duty be turned over to Hugh Means (as did a Thomas Patton, q. v.) Note that a daughter of Wm. Patton Sr married Hugh Means Jr. A William Patton is found in 1778-79 jury lists of South Carolina in Spartanburg Dist. (this area later became Union and Spartanburg Co. after 1785), living near Capt. Robert Farris and Hugh Means. Hugh Means was bondsman for the administrators of William Patton of Union Co. It is unclear which of the several men of this name served in the Revolution.

William Patton was listed in the 1790 Chester Co. SC census, with one male under 16 and five females. As noted above, he sold his land in Chester Co. in Oct 1790 and it seems that he relocated some 20 miles west in Union Co. later that year. On 20 Aug. 1791 James McElwain and wife Jean sold to William Patton a tract of 222 acres "where William Patton now lives", in Union Co. We learn in a deed found in his estate file (Union Co estates 1:229) that this land was sold by (other) heirs of William Patton [Sr] to William Patton Jr. William purchased a tract of 360 acres in or around 1790 from James McElwayne on McElwayne's Cr., a branch of Fairforest Creek. William died prior to 7 May 1796, when his estate was probated in Union Co. SC. Matthew and Thomas Patton administered. (Union Co estates, box 2 pkg 22). William's estate file contains a deed from his heirs to William Patton Jr, brother to the other heirs, for a tract obtained by Wm Sr from Jas McElwain. From this deed we learn the names of William's children. (Union estate box 1 pkg, 229)
3.4.25

a. **Capt. Matthew Patton**, born 4 June 1758 on the Catawba River near Landsford in Chester Dist., S. C. Matthew was a resident of Fair Forest, old Ninety Six District when he enlisted in spring of 1775 in Capt. Robert Farris' company and was in the battle of Reedy River. On 1 Jan 1776 he was elected 1st Lieutenant of Capt. Blasingame's company and served therein under Col. Thomas for 49 days. He also served under Hugh Means under Col. Brandon. In the winter of 1777 he was elected Captain of a company in Col. John Thomas' regiment. During 1778 he trained his company. He was called out 6 Feb 1779, served one week and was in an engagement with the Tories. In a tour of duty in 1779 he was in the battles of Bacon's Bridge and Stono. In Feb 1780 he again entered service as captain. He fought at the Battle of Cowpens on 17th Jan, 1781 and Battle of Blackstock's Ford on Tyger River. He was taken prisoner on 16 March 1781 and he along with a dozen other officers "were tried and condemned as Rebels", ordered executed at ten o'clock the next morning. They were pardoned but then remanded to the 96 jail, remaining until July when they were transferred to a prison ship at Charleston. He watched as one gallant officer was executed (in spite of the pardon given on land) and managed his escape "at some hazzard and address." (136)

Matthew bought land on McElween's (McElwayne's) Creek in the Fairforest neighborhood in 1784 (495); we find him in the 1790 census of Spartanburg Co SC (Fairforest area) as 1 male over 16, one under and four females. He appeared in Union Co court in April 1797 in conjunction with his father's estate, and swore that "he left home Sat 18 Mar, and house burned down on Sunday March 19th, All monies and notes due the estate burned." In 1800 Spartanburg Co census (10110-01010-03 slaves). He was granted a pension in Oct. 1832 when a resident of Union Dist., SC. He moved to Carroll Co. Tennessee shortly before his death on 16 Feb. 1837; he was intestate. (136) He is said to have married first ... Moore, dau of Charles and Mary Moore, (prior to about 1782 based on census) and married second her sister. (512) He had two young sons in the 1810 census. His third wife was three times a widow when he married her in 1801. **Nancy Bobo** was the daughter of Sampson Bobo (will probated March 1809 mentions her and Matthew) (516) She had previous husbands Jeremiah Holland, Samuel Simpson, and John Colbert, all deceased. (181, 194) She inquired about a widow's pension in 1849 using Gregory Tilman as her attorney; she was living (age 80) in his household in 1850 Carroll Co. census, surely died soon after. The children of Capt. Matthew Patton by his three marriages have not been carefully worked out yet. Here is an initial attempt, from search of Carroll Co Tenn records. *This family requires further intensive study.*

1) son, b 1780-84, on 1790 and 1800 census
2) dau, b 1780-89; by 1800 only one dau shown
3) dau, b. 1780-89
4) dau, b 1780-89
5) son, b 1790-99, not shown in 1810 census
6) William L. Patton, ca 1805-ante 1850  See below.
7) son, b. 1800-09 prob. Union Co. SC
8) Matthew Patton, b. 1810-19, living 1840 Carroll Co, no wife; his mother was living with him then.
6) **William L. Patton**

   6) William L. Patton⁴, b. ca 1805, died prior to 1850, married about 1828 Sarah Means, sister of James K. Means. (194) In the 1830 Carroll Co TN census, with three small children under 10. 1840 Carroll Co-2120.01-2210.01, living close to Matthew Patton (b 1810-19). William evidently died in the 1840s. Sarah Patton (b 1805 SC) was living in 1850 close to Nancy Patton (age 80) in Carroll Co. with the following children.
   
   a) Thomas J. Patton, b. 1829 SC.
   b) Rachel F Patton, b. 1832 Tenn. Marr record not found.
   c) Jane A. Patton, b. 1835 TN, marr Thomas A Flippin 27 Feb 1852 Weakley Co.
   d) George W Patton, b. 1838 TN, marr. Susan McAlisyster 5 July 1860 Gibson Co Tenn, living there in 1870 (census, p 428)
   f) Mary H Patton, b. 1831 TN

7) **Thomas H. Patton**

   7) Thomas H. Patton⁵, b. 1800-09, on 1830 Carroll census near Wm L.; on 1840 Carroll census near Wm L and Matthew. He evidently married Jane H. McClure, whose will is recorded in Carroll Co Tenn (A:96), dated 14 Oct 1841. Two children are named. **NOTE:** 4 children in 1840 census. Perhaps several died very young?
   
   a) Helen Mar Patton
   b) James M. Patton
   c) **this family needs a lot of work! Need land records, etc. No trace in later census records**
c. Eloise Janette Patton⁴, b. 4 June 1763, died 10 Dec. 1827, married Samuel Archibald on 15 Nov. 1785. Samuel was born 2 May 1762 in Rowan Co. NC, and enlisted when quite young for Revolutionary service in Salisbury Dist. as a soldier in the NC militia. His father, Thomas Archibald, was born 1738 Scotland, also served in RW, died 18 Oct. 1800 Iredell Co. NC. On 28 Feb. 1793 William Patton sold 40 acres on McElwain's Creek near the Union Co. border to his son-in-law Samuel Archibald (Spartanburg Co deed bk C:116-117). Samuel was present at the estate sale of William Patton in 1796. He was living in 1810 in Spartanburg Co. (02201-00001-02). On 14 April of that year he purchased land on Story's Creek and McElwain's Creek from the heirs of Robert Patton, his wife's late brother. They moved to Alabama and Samuel died 20 Aug. 1830 in Greene Co. Ala., buried New Hope Presbyterian Ch., Knoxville, Greene Co. (546)
1) Thomas Archibald, b. 13 Aug. 1786
2) William Archibald, b. 26 Apr 1788, living 1810 Union Co SC
3) John Archibald, b. 26 Feb. 1790
4) Martha Archibald, b. 11 June 1793
5) Robert Archibald, b. 23 Oct. 1796.

d. Thomas Patton, M. D.⁵, born 3 June 1765 Union Co. S. C.; not found in 1790 census. He married Margaret Ross on 6 Dec. 1792 in (Union?) Co SC, living there 1800 with three children. They moved to Daviess Co. Ind. on 3 Oct. 1817, and he died there 1 Oct. 1819. His wife was born 12 June 6 Dec. 1775, died 26 Oct 1818. (S McD) She was the daughter of Dr. George Ross, a noted physician and surgeon, and his wife Isabella Montgomery. Thomas Patton was one of his students, and both served in the Revolutionary War. (444)
1) [Dr?] William Patton, b. 2 Oct. 1794 SC, died 22 Apr. 1872 in Greene Co. Ala. William returned to SC on business in April 1818 and again in the summer of 1819. In the winter of 1819/20 he rode in Maury Co Tenn seeking a place to settle but found none. In May 1820 he along with Eloisa Jane Patton and Edwin L Patton started to SC. They returned the 20th of July and left Edwin there going to W M Clowney. In March 1821 William, in company of George R Patton, and Dr John Storey started to remove from Indiana. They went into Rhea Co. (Richland Valley) Tenn and rented a place from the widow Brison and made a crop. After selling the crop in the fall they crossed the Black Warrior River at Storey's Ferry and finally settled at Knoxville, Greene Co. Ala. in late 1821. Dr. Patton's diary gives many details of his travels, and day-to-day life in Greene Co. (444) William married in Greene Co. on 15 July 1826 Elizabeth Steele, who was born 27 Feb. 1803, dau. of Abner Alexander Steele, and died 24 Oct. 1851 Al. He was listed in 1850 census as being a farmer.
   c) Thomas Jefferson Patton, b. 27 June 1831 Ala., m 18 Dec 1852 Jane McGiffert, died 7 Feb 1911 Knoxville Al. (family of HP Underwood, Huntsville).
   d) Nancy Elizabeth Patton, b. 1834 Ala, m. 31 Dec 1856 James M Knox in Greene Co., Alabama.
   e) Abner E Patton, b. 1836 Ala.
   f) Mary J R Patton, b. 1838 Ala.
2) **George Ross Patton**, born 9 Jan. 1797 Newberry Dist. SC, married 6 July 1819 Mary S. Davidson. They moved to Greene Co Ala. in 1821. He had land patented there 30 Dec. 1828. On 1830 census there, not 1840. This family began a move to Texas on 30th Sept. 1846 with the exception of the oldest daughter. There were nine children. George can be documented in Freestone Co Texas as early as 1860. He died 26 April 1885 at Cotton Gin, Freestone Co Texas. His wife was born 19 Dec 1797, died 1 Nov. 1857 aged 59. (843)
   a) Peggy Ross Patton, born est. 1820 Ala
   b) Thomas Monroe Patton, b. 14 Aug 1823 Ala. He married Nancy Elizabeth Douglas 11 March 1847. Nancy was born in Lancaster Co., South Carolina 29 Nov 1829. Nancy was the daughter of John Douglas and Margaret Braden. Nancy died 6 July 1911 in Cotton Gin, Freestone Co, Texas, at 81 years of age. They were in Freestone Co Texas probably from 1850; and had a large family of some eleven children. Thomas died on 20 June 1885. [Their family is given in ref. 843]
   c) Louisa Julia Patton, b 2 Sept 1824, marr (unknown) after 1860; she died 3 May 1903.
   d) Edwin Leroy Patton, b. 21 Sept. 1826 Ala, died 17 Feb 1858 (843)
   e) William Montgomery Patton, b. 12 Aug 1828, died 22 Oct 18?? (843)
   f) Mary Isabella Patton, b 8 Dec 1830 Ala, d 12 Sept 1866. (843)
   g) George R Patton Jr, b 1831 Ala, living with father in 1860.
   h) Charlotte Elizabeth Patton was born November 11, 1833. (843)
   i) Warren Patton was born estim. 1837. (843)

3) Eloise Jane Patton, b. 18 Feb. 1799/1800 SC; she married James Means, who was born 16 Jan 1796, died 21 June 1866. She died 2 Sept 1867 in Limestone Co Texas. Two ch. (843)

4) **Edwin Leroy Patton**, b. 11 Dec. 1803 SC, married Louisa Scott about 1837. On September 28, 1848, Edwin Leroy Patton purchased 320 acres in Freestone County, Roberson District, File 118, Vol 738, Page 407, Abst. 232. They were living Freestone Co Texas in 1860. They are both interred in Clark Cemetery in Weatherford, Parker Co., Texas. (843)
   a) William Warren Lecyrus Patton, b. 1838 Ala, m Harriet Elizabeth Mitchell. (843)
   b) Thomas McCutcheon Patton, b. 1842 Texas
   c) Mary Louisa Patton, b 1845 Texas, marr W. G Parsons (843)
   d) George Ross Patton, b. 1 Jan 1847 Texas. George died February 14, 1895 in Weatherford, Parker Co., Texas, at 48 years of age. The story is that George was killed at a young age (crushed in some kind of a gin accident). He married Amanda Ellen Gough in Texas, September 26, 1872. Amanda was born in Groesbeck, Limestone, Texas est. 1855. Children in (843).
   e) Gibson Brown Cephas Patton, born 16 Apr 1850 Tx was born 16 APR 1850. Gibson died 1943 at 93 years of age. His body was interred in Henrietta, Clay Co., Texas. He married twice. He married Harriot Elizabeth (Lizzie) Clement. Harriot was born 5 Sept 1855. He married second Mary Bradshaw Clendoning. (843)
   f) Walter C Patton, b 1853 Texas
   g) Elvira Jane (Eloisa or Eliza) Patton was born on (birth date unknown). She married William P. Means. William was a druggist and physician and assistant surgeon in the Civil War. Most if not all of their family are buried at Oak Island Cemetery in Freestone Co. Texas. She probably married before 1860 and may have been the oldest.

5) Thomas Addison Patton, b. 11 Sept. 1808 SC, died 4 Aug. 1809.
2. William Patton1 (w 1796 Union Co SC)

e. William Patton Jr.4, born ca 1768 at Fairforest, Union Co SC, shown on 1800 Union Co census (p 244a) as single, m. Martha [Archibald?] ca 1802, lived Union Co SC, died 9 June 1825. He was probably too young to serve in the RW. His wife was younger, b. after 1784 (1810 census, Union Co.) Her maiden name may have been Archibald. There is no stone for William at Fairforest Presbyterian Cemetery. His estate was administered in Union Co South Carolina naming his widow and four children. (Estate box 15, pkg. 3)

1) Martha Jane Patton, b. 27 Nov. 1805 Union Co SC. [Union Co probate file of father], died 29 July 1881 Miss., married Andrew T. White on 12 Jan. 1827 in Greene Co. Ala. He was born 23 Oct. 1802 SC, died 14 Sept. 1856 in Greene Co. Ala. Six ch. Ref- Sue Harris.

2) Mary Patton, b. between 1805-11, marr 19 Sept 1831 Alonzo Love in Greene Co. Ala.

3) William Elanson (probably Allison) Patton5, b. 1813 SC, m. Harriet Minerva .... ca 1840 (194), found in 1850 in Sumter Co Ala.
   a) Susan M Patton, b. 1840 Ala
   b) John J Patton, b. 1843 Ala
   c) Elizabeth C Patton, b. 1844 Ala
   d) Rufus C Patton, b. 1847 Ala
   e) Martha J Patton, b. 1849 Ala

4) James Leander Patton5, M. D(?), b. 1820, d. Jan 1888 Smith Co Ala. (199) He was married 12 March 1846 to Ruth Chambers of Greene Co. Ala. (bond dated 7 March); she was born 1821, died Smith Co Miss.? in Jan. 1888. He was a farmer in 1850 (census).
   a) Martha J Patton, b. 1846 Ala
   b) Mary J Patton, b 1847 Ala

f. Robert Patton4, hypothetical son of William Patton, was presumably born around 1770 in South Carolina. On 22 Aug 1794 William sold a 75 acre tract on a fork of McElwain's Creek, bordering property of Samuel Archibald and George Story, to Robert for £ 20 sterling. (Spartanburg deed book C:354. He does not appear to be listed as a head of household in the 1800 census, and was evidently living in another household then. Robert was evidently unmarried, and was deceased by 14 April 1810 when his heirs sold the above mentioned tract, described in Spartanburg deed book N:288 as consisting of only 57 acres.

The above-cited deed shows that Mathew, Thomas, and William Patton, James P. M[ean's]. A. D. Thompson, Jenny O'Neill and Moses White, heirs of Robert Patton (dec'd) of Union Co., sold this tract to Samuel Archibald. We can infer that the three Pattons were brothers; Samuel Archibald was brother-in-law of the three Patton men, Jas P Means was son of Prudence Patton Means (sister of the above), Moses White was a son-in-law of Prudence Patton Means, and A D Thompson also was son-in-law of Prudence Patton Means. One could therefore conclude that most likely Robert Patton was a brother of the three other Patton men but died sine prole. The law of descents would grant equal shares to surviving siblings and a pro-rata share to the children of deceased siblings "per stirpes" (Elizabet Patton died in 1784).
3. **Thomas Patton**³, born presumably ca 1730, possibly later. Two men named Thomas Patton signed a petition asking for religious freedom in or about 1757, one was surely his uncle Thomas. (471) Thomas wrote his will as a resident of Anson Co. NC on 5 May 1761, and it was admitted to probate Jan 1767 in Mecklenburg Co. NC (F:2). He names his brothers, Michael, William and James; his aunt Lilley Williams, and his "well beloved cuzins" Robert, Thomas, Lilley, Mary and Elizabeth Patten [they being children of his uncle Matthew]. Thus his will provides very valuable information on two Patton lines. It is significant that Thomas mentions no land holdings in his will and it might be concluded that he was young and had never married. He evidently died without issue. His brother James was named executor but relinquished as he was "very ill" at the time and in fact also died in or around Jan 1767. William served as executor. (Verify in Meckl records!)

4. **Michael Patton**³ was born ca 1732 (Pa)., married Jane; he was in Rowan Co. N C by 1757 when he signed the petition to the King requesting freedom of religious expression. (471) He purchased land on Ferrells Creek from [his father] James Patton in July 1763 (Mecklenburg Co NC DB 1:710). This land was sold in Chester Co SC in Sept. 1794 by Michael and Jane (X) Patton of York Co. (Chester DB D:317). They appear in the 1790 Chester Co SC census, but not 1800, probably dead by then. One daughter was living with them in 1775 (197). He served in the Revolution with many Patton kin. SC Accounts Audited file 5753: "Michael Patton, Waxhaws. For 1 Gun and bayonet lost at Sumters Surprise, L 1 15 s 8d, under Capt. William Brockett"; dated 22 Sept. 1781. On 7 March 1795 he gave a number of personal items "for natural love and affection to my cousin Hugh White and family" including horses, cow and calf, my bed and furniture etc. (Lancaster Co SC deed C&E:193). This may have been in contemplation of dying and we do not find him in the 1800 census although he could have been living with some relative.

a. Mary Patton, not living at home 1790. * (401)

5. **Margaret Patton** is listed in the household of James and Jane Patton in the June 1775 "visitation list" of the Rev John Simpson, which has been referred to in other places. This list shows the heads of household, plus children "of catechism age" living at home. If we take catechism age as 14 and under, she would have been born around 1751 at the earliest, making a gap of almost twenty years since the above siblings were born. This in itself is suspicious, making us think that she might have been a granddaughter; or [less likely] that we could be wrong about all the other children of James; or that I have got their dates wrong? She is not listed in Thomas Patton's 1761 will (probated 1767). A Margaret Patton received in her own name a Royal Grant for 100 acres on 4 May 1774, located near Rocky Creek, adjacent to Hugh McDonald, Isaac Taylor, Alexander Brady, and Alex McKane. (See map, p. 34 __) This places her adjacent to the old Casper Culp grant of 987 acres on the Catawba, part of which was sold to Mathew and James Patton, sons of Mathew Patton Sr. (d 1754).

One could postulate that she was a daughter of Matthew (d. 1754) who was raised by James after Matthew’s death; the problem here is that she is not named as a cousin of Thomas in his 1761 will. Of course other suspected children of Matthew were also not named in this will, e.g. Samuel.

34.30
B. children of Matthew Patton² [7-13]: (Robert¹, d 1745)

   a. William Hagins Jr, b. ca 1756, died 1833, soldier in Rev War, married Mary (Potts?), possibly a dau of William Potts.
   b. John Hagins, b. ca 1758, died before 9 Aug 1807, marr Elizabeth ...
   c. Sarah Hagins, b. ca 1760, marr. 1779 William Crye, Rev. soldier who was born 1754 on the Isle of Man. They moved to Tenn. eventually.
   d. Joseph Hagins, b. ca 1763, died 25 Nov. 1807, marr Margaret ....
   e. Mary Hagins, b. 1766, died 1835, married James Baxter (1766- 1830).

8. Elizabeth Patton³ was born ca. 1728, married Robert McClenahan Jr, ca 1748 in Pa. He was the son of Robert McClenaghan Sr. and Elizabeth Finney; they were living prior to 1747 in New London Twp., Chester Co. Penna. near her relations, moved to Catawba area where on 24 Sept. 1754 Robert was granted two patents for land adjoining Thos Ferrell. The larger grant was for 939 acres (NC Patent book 15, p. 44, file #4621). On 28 Feb 1755 they sold 408 acres of the large tract to (her aunt’s husband) Thomas Williams (Anson Co NC deed Cl: 156-160). Three other tracts were sold in 1760-1764 and later resold. Robert Sr. operated a ferry across the Catawba near (James) Patton’s Island. In 1763 Robert (Jr?) purchased half a tract of land on Fishing Creek in the Fairforest area and presumably moved there. Ch. (194):
   a. Jennet McClenahan⁴, b. 9 Sept. 1749 Pa., died 15 Dec. 1813, bur. at Old Waxhaw Presbyterian Churchyard, Lancaster Co. SC. She married Robert Crockett (1755-1820).
   b. Finney McClenahan, born 1750?, died Feb. 1818, aged 69 years, buried Old Stone Graveyard, Chester Co., So. Car. He married Margaret ...
   c. John McClenahan, b. ..., died unmarried in 1826. This could be the John McClenahan J. P. who witnessed a document in the RW file of Thomas Patton (AA 5756)

A plat map for for Robert’s tract on the Catawba River is given in the beginning of this section, showing his location in relation to other early related settlers.
8. [Col.] Robert Patton\(^3\), born 21 Oct. 1737 in Penna., was apparently too young to obtain land in his own name at the time (spring 1753) the Pattons settled in the Waxhaw area. He appears often as a witness to deeds, memorials, etc. in 1760’s. He witnessed the will of James Patton of Craven Co in 1766. He obtained land on the Catawba River in 1775-378 acres, part of 586 acres originally granted to Mathew Patton (Sr) on 20 Feb 1754 (Anson Co NC). During the Revolution he accepted a commission as a Captain; in this capacity he commanded a detachment of Catawba Indians and went under Gen. Williamson against the Cherokee Indians. Note on map (in introduction) that he lived close to the Catawba Indian Nation. He assisted in building Fort Jamison on the South Pacolet River during 1775. He also served in the cavalry under Capt. Hugh White and Gen. Sumter. \((423)\) Later he was promoted to Colonel in the militia; Col. Robert Patton of the Waxhaws was paid “For 56 days waggon hire and for Rum, Salt for Militia use 1778-1779”. \((SC AA 5754)\)

On 25 Dec. 1787 Robert and Sarah Patton sold to Wm. Davie the surplus 190 acres on the Catawba "part of 568 acres granted to Mathew Patton, and devolved to Robert Patton by heirship" \((Chester Co SC deeds A:487)\) On the same date he and his wife also sold to Gen. William Richardson Davie a tract of 400 acres which had been surveyed for James Patton, on the west side of the Catawba. \((A:478)\). Altogether Robert and Sarah sold a total of 1,248 acres of land at Land’s Ford to Gen. Davie, who then improved and enlarged the Patton residence for his own use. Gen. Davie, founder of the University of North Carolina, named his estate on the Catawba "Tivoli". \(<4>\)

Robert is found on the 1790 census in York Dist. S.C with 15 Negroes. A man of property, when he wrote his will he left his wife Sarah the home plantation which he had purchased from James Baxter; the names of his children are learned from the will (York probate 61: 2812). In devising his negro "servants" to his heirs he specified that "all the Children the Said Negroe Woman may have ... to be sufficiently Schooled at the Descretion of my Executors". His modest estate included a still and vessels. His wife’s name has been given as Sarah Farris \((199)\) or Strain \((194)\). Robert died 9 Jan. 1808 in York Dist., S. C. and is buried in the Old Stone Graveyard, in former times known as the Patton graveyard in deference to Col. Patton. \((His stone reads "Col. Robert Patton, died 17 Nov. 1807" according to another abstract)\). His widow died 16 Feb. 1829, aged 85 years \((stone, Old Stone Graveyard)\) \((422)\).

Eight children, named in his will. \((a-h)\) below

\begin{itemize}
  \item a. Thomas Patton, b ca 1765
  \item b. James Patton, b. ca 1767
  \item c. Jane Patton, b. ca 1768
  \item d. John Patton\(^4\), b ca 1769, m Eliz Cooper . . . .
  \item e. Margaret Patton, b. 1774, m John Workman
  \item f. Joseph Patton, c 1772-1812
  \item g. Elizabeth Patton, b ca 1779, m Robinson Bratton
  \item h. David S Patton, 1792?-1853
\end{itemize}

According to the 1790 census Robert’s household consisted of 4 white males over 16, four males under 16, and three females. Since separate listings are not found for his sons in York all may have been living at home. The census suggests that we are missing one son born after 1774 in the above list. Margaret was already married in 1790 and lived next to her father. Search fails to show Robert Patton in 1800.
Headstone of Col. Robert Patton

Photo by Col Don Patton, 2000. Several lines of text beneath the main inscription are not legible in this photo.
Headstone of Sarah, wife of Col. Robert Patton

Photo by Col Don Patton, 2000. Several lines of text beneath the main inscription are not legible in this photo.
9. Co 1, Robert Patton 3
   a. Thomas Patton 4, b. ca 1765, living 26 May 1807. He is surely the Thomas living next to James in 1800 York census- evd married ca 1790, by 1800 had two sons and two daughters, all under ten. need names
   1) son, b 1790s. A Thomas Patton, b. 1790's was on 1830 York Dist SC census - was he a son of Thomas?  
   2) son
   b. James Patton 4, b. ca 1767 SC; evid. married ca 1786; living York Dist 1800, with wife, three daughters under ten, one son over and one under ten. By 1810 he and Thomas were not evidently in SC- where did they move to? (Hint- many in this area went to middle Tenn!)  
   1) son, b late 1780s  
   2, 3, 4 daughters  
   c. Jane ("Jean") Patton, b. ca 1768
   d. John Patton 4, b. ca 1769 SC, lived in York Dist. SC. Not found 1800; in 1810 two men of the name lived in York- the more likely is designated "BS" to distinguish him as a blacksmith; he was living close to Sarah Patton (above). About the year 1793 John married Elizabeth Cooper, eldest daughter of Capt. Robert Cooper and Jane Hamilton. As a girl of 13 or so Elizabeth aided the Continental Army by furnishing supplies to the soldiers. (SC Accts Audited); she left some six sons when she died in the winter of 1813 (estate probated Mar 1814 in Chester Co., docket no. 1231). In the settlement of the estate of her father, Robert Cooper, her brother was named guardian of the minor children of John Patton and Elizabeth Cooper, dec'd. John Patton was appointed co-administrator with Jane Cooper (widow) for the estate of Capt. Robert Cooper, and in July 1809 they signed a deed conveying land on Fishing Creek in Chester Co. which had belonged to Robert Cooper. (Chester Co deed book Q: 347). It appears that John Patton died in 1816 in York Co. and two estate files exist for John Patton. York Co estate file #1479 shows that Thomas Patton and Wm Wylie administered; Thomas McElwayne in right of his wife Ann is mentioned. After his death some of the family moved to Maury County, in middle Tennessee. (See also 35-1478, 53-2358)  
   Children: (629)
   1) John Patton 5, born ca 1794 in SC; he served in the Seminole Wars as a private, mustered in at Columbia, Tenn 31 Jan, 1818, serving with his brother Wm Hamilton Patton and his cousin Albert Gallatin Cooper. Albert kept a diary of the march to Florida which is available at the Tn State Library & Archives. It is believed that this is the John C. Patton enumerated on the 1840 Wayne Co Tenn census (1 male under 5, one 30-40, one female 20-30), as some of his cousins lived there. (629). [not in index! check]  
   2) Thomas Simpson Patton 5, b. (1796 SC), moved to Maury Co Tn. Thomas S. Patton is found in 1840 Maury Co census close to brothers James and Sebastian Patton. In 1845 Lewis Co was split off Maury and again he was here. Thomas probably married Dorcus M. Erwin, ca 1830 (b. 1811 Tenn). In 1850 living in Lewis Co Tenn, with Priscilla E Erwin (73), maybe the mother of Dorcus? He testified in 1853 that he lived in a section of Lewis which had been part of Maury.  
   a) Elizabeth M Patton, b. 1831 Tn  
   b) Priscilla A. Patton, b. 1834 Tn  
   34.33
3) Sarah Patton, b...., marr? (199) Need to verify

4) William Hamilton Patton was born 27 Nov. 1797 in York Co SC, moved to Tenn with his brothers around 1820. He served in the Seminole War, mustering with his brother Simpson at Columbia TN on 31 Jan 1818. He married Jane Isom in Columbia, Maury Co Tenn on 23 Aug 1821. They moved to Wayne Co Tn and remained here until about 1833 when they moved to Tishomingo Co., Miss. He purchased land here in 1840. William was a founder of Rienzi Academy in 1840. William died intestate in Jacinto, Miss. on 7 June 1852, leaving a widow and eight living children. Several others had died young. Jane Isom Patton was born ca 1802 in Va, dau of Jonathan Isom and Elizabeth Akin; she died ca 1870 in Miss. (629)
   a) James J Patton, b. 23 Aug 1822 Tn, died at Shubuta, Clarke Co MS Confederate soldier. (CSA Arch ch 10 file 7 p. 214.) He marr. Sarah A Hinkle in Chickasaw Co MS about 1846.
   b) Mary Elizabeth Patton, b. 1823 TN, marr John Donald Boone on 22 Sept. 1846 in Tishomingo Co Ms. After his death she marr second John Craig Johnson on 20 March 1860. (629)
   c) Ursula Sophronia Patton was born 30 May 1824 in Tenn; she marr. Francis Marion Boone in Tishomingo Co Miss on 21 July 1841. She died 17 Oct 1851. Two small children.
   d) John Craig Patton, b. 1827 Tn, exec of his father's estate. John married Martha Mitchell in Tishomingo Co Miss. Issue?
   e) Narcissa Jane Patton, b. 5 Oct 1832, died 8 Sept 1862 Tishomingo Co Miss, m H N Smith 9 Sept 1853 Miss. (629)
   f) Sarah A Patton
   g) William Hamilton Patton, Jr
   h) Frances A Patton
   i) George J Patton
   j) Leonidas Henry Patton
   k) Sarah Patton, b. ca 1844, living 1850, d. ... at Post Oak, Jack Co TX

5) James Melville Patton, born 1800 in South Carolina, married Narcissa T Smith in Williamson Co. Tenn. on 16 Jan. 1823. James, in his 30's appears on the 1840 Maury census, close to Thomas S Patton. This is the James Patton, b. 1800 in South Carolina of the 1850 Lewis Co census, with wife Narcissa and family. Living with them were Elizabeth C Akin (33) and her children. In 1849 "Mel" Patton opened the first store in Newburg, the county seat of Lewis Co and was considered the first merchant of the county. He was well read. Much more biographical information available in (629) (out of print).
   a) Elizabeth? See above
9. Capt Robert Patton\(^3\) (1737-1808) (Mathew\(^2\)) (Robert\(^1\))
   d. John Patton\(^4\) (1769-1816), m Eliz Cooper

6) Robert Cooper Patton\(^5\) was born in South Carolina in 1802. Robert Patton (appar married recently, no ch), b 1800-09, appears on 1840 Maury Co Tenn census. This man lived close to Isaac Patton (b 1777 SC). I do not find a marriage record for Robert. He reportedly married Margaret Bingham and by her had six children. (629, p 63) Not found 1850 in Tn. census.
   a) Alson A. Patton\(^6\)
   b) John C W Patton, born ca 1827 Tn, m Martha ___ (629)
   c) Robert S. Patton, b. ca 1829 Tn, marr Virginia Anne ___ about 1860; they were living in 1870 in Prentiss Co Miss (P O Booneville) with four children. Virginia was 29, born Ky.
   d) Martha E Patton, b. ca 1835 Tn
   e) Eliza Jane Patton, b. ca 1832 Tn, d. 1912 Booneville, Miss, m 26 Sept 1855 Thomas Mark Gibson in Tishomingo Co Miss.
   f) James L. Patton, b. ca 1836 Tn, unm 1880.

7) Sebastian Patton\(^5\). Born 7 March 1807 York Co. SC, he married Elizabeth Peyton in Maury Co. Tenn, on 22 Sept. 1830. She was born 1809 in Tenn., daughter of Rev. Joseph Peyton, a Primitive Baptist clergyman from Va. In 1840 living in Maury Co Tn, 4 sons and one dau. They had a sizeable family by 1850, and were residing at this time in Lewis Co. Tenn. Sebastian followed his maternal grandfather's trade of weaver, and died at the age of 46 in July 1852 in Maury Co. (629, 713)
   a) John Hamilton Patton, b. 17 July 1832 Tn. m Effie M Harris ca 1854. 1860 in Lewis Co. He served in Civil War. 1870 a blacksmith in Maury Co Tn; later moved to Dallas Co Tx, about 1876. He died 12 March 1902 at Caddo, Stephens Co Tx. (629)
   b) Joseph Jefferson Patton, b. 2 Nov. 1834 Dry Fork, Maury Co Tn, died 1 Sept. 1911, bur Pisgah Cem, Hampshire Tn. He marr (1) Caroline Noles Feb 1859; (2) Elizabeth Adalaide English on 30 May 1869. He served in Civil War as Second Lt with Capt Adlai Biffle's Co. E. He died 14 Aug 1870 in Tenn Cavalry along with his brothers David, Henry and Mel. Issue by second wife only. (629, 713)
   c) Sarah C/ E Patton, b. 20 June 1836, died 11 Aug 1893, marr George W. Noles 12 Dec 1857 Maury Co. (629, 713)
   e) William Thomas Patton, b. 5 Dec 1837, died 1920, marr Alameda Kirk 1857. She was born 6 April 1838, died 23 April 1903. The will of Thomas W. Patton was recorded in Lewis Co Tenn in Sept 1921 (Book 1 p. 274). About 8 children, born after 1858. (713)
   f) James Robert Patton, b. 2 Aug. 1839 Maury Co. Tenn, died 18 Oct. 1916 Ellis Co. Texas. He married Matilda Mary Elizabeth Byrum (1844- 1939). He was a farmer, blacksmith, merchant and postmaster. Photos and further descendants in (629).
   g) Henry A Patton, b 7 April 1841 Tn, marr Rachel (Hart) Brown (1843-1916) in Lewis Co Tn in 1876. He d. 1925. (713)
   h) Rutherford Melville Patton, "Mel", b. 2 Jan 1843 Hampshire, Tenn, served in CSA, died 7 April 1932 Maury Co. Marr Louisc Shannon.
   i) David Lanson Patton b. 1845 Tn, died Dec 1927, m Minerva Jane Terrell (1855-1925) ca 1872. (713)
   j) Mary C Patton, b. 5 Nov 1847 Tn, d. 25 July 1899. (713)
   k) Margaret Dorcas W. Elizabeth Patton, b. 2 Dec. 1849 Tn, single in 1870, 1880. Family called her "Lizzie"; appar never married.
   l) Eliza J Patton, Elizabeth "Babe" Patton b. 2 Dec 1852, posthumous child (note one of her names was in honor of her father), married a widower, James Jasper Hobson abt 1893; see 1900 Stephens Co Texas census. She died 18 Sept 1937, he on 6 Aug 1920. (713)
9. Capt Robert Patton\(^3\) (1737-1808)

e. Margaret Patton\(^4\), b. in 1774, marr John Workman Jr; they were living adjacent to Robert Patton in 1790. John Workman died at the age of 48 on 11 Nov 1811 and is buried in the Fishing Creek Presbyterian Church cemetery; Margaret died 13 Feb 1847. (197) (York Co So Car estate file #61-2812) Children?

f. Joseph Patton\(^4\), b. ca 1772 SC, died unmarried 21 Aug 1812. (194)

g. Elizabeth Patton, b. ca. 1779, married Robinson Bratton, who was born 1777, died 18 April 1838; buried Bethesda Presbyterian Church, York Co., S. C. In 1821 Elizabeth Bratton purchased at the estate sale of [her older brother] John Patton of York Co (file 1479). Tentative list of ch:
   a) John Bratton, apparently born ca 1808
   b) Robert Bratton, poss the Robert b 1799 living 1850 York Co SC
   c) Mary Bratton, born ca 1803? (no dau listed in 1810 census).

? Agness Patlon, b. 1781 S. C., died 23 Dec. 1813, buried in Old Stone Cemetery (422), has been listed by some as a daughter. Such a daughter is not named in Robert Patton’s will so is not likely to be his daughter, unless the above gravestone was erected years later and has the wrong death date. If in fact she died prior to Robert, who died in 1808, we could feel better about this connection. I am doubtful.

h. David S. Patton\(^4\), b. 1792 in York Dist SC, married first Mary Hagins, daughter of William Hagins Jr.; Mary was born 1798, died 1820 (York Co estate file 20-844). David was living in 1830 in York Co. with three sons, two daughters, no wife. He married second Jane Hagins, who had previously marr. a Farris. She was born 20 Jan. 1809, died 20 Oct. 1895. David and Jane M E Patton were living in 1850 in York Dist. He died in 1853 in S C, and his wife later marr. third James Whiteside. (195)

1) Mary Patton\(^5\) (194). marr. Joseph J. Watson. (195) In 1850 Mary E Watson, age 5, was living with David S Patton family.

2) Robert Patton\(^5\), b. 1819 York Dist SC, died after 1869, married Margaret Jane Dyer ca 1843, surely in York Dist. SC. Robert and Margaret were living in 1850 in York near David S Patton family. "To Madison Co. Tenn." 7 ch in (194).
   a) David Patton, 1844-1854
   b) Stephen J Patton, 1846-1865
   c) John S Patton, b. 1848 York Dist SC
   d) Joseph S Patton, prob b after 1850
   e) James C Patton
   f) William R Patton
   g) Samuel T Patton, 1859-1862

3) son, b 1825-29,
4) (son)
5) (dau)
9. **Matthew Patton Jr.**, born about 1739 in Pennsylvania, married Rebecca Barnett ca 1764. When Joseph Barnett of the Waxhaws wrote his will he named his brother-in-law Matthew Patton co-executor. [She was possibly a dau. of Wm Barnett who obtained land in Anson Co on 31 March 1753] They were married prior to 2 May 1762 as on that date "Matthew Patton and Rebecca his wife of Mecklenburg Co [formed that year] N. Car. -yeoman-sells to James Patton 225 acres" lying on the west side of the Catawba which Matthew had purchased from Casper Culp. His brother James also purchased an adjoining tract of the same size from Culp. Matthew may have been the man who got 500 acres of land on the middle fork of Dutchman's Creek on 27 March 1755. (175). If so, he would have been born prior to 1739. In Dec. 1774 he and Rebekah are shown as members of Fishing Creek Presbyterian Church, Chester Co. Matthew wrote his will on 4 March 1779, in which he mentions his intention to travel. He entered the American forces and gave his life while fighting for liberty. His exact death date is not known but he was alive as late as June 1780; he possibly died in the Battle of Camden, late in the war. His will was admitted to probate in Camden Dist SC. (Kershaw Co. S.C., Will book A1:242) He names his wife Rebekah and the following children: (a - g)

a. **Alexander Patton Sr.**, born in 1765 (per old Bible) NC/SC border, married (ca) 1788 Sarah Jane Stair at ...; she was born 1765, a daughter of Thomas Stair, a native of England. Alexander "was a schoolmate of Andrew Jackson, with whom he afterward removed to Tennessee." (127) [Jackson, the future President, was born 15 March 1767 at the Waxhaw settlement in SC (some scholars believe he was born just across the border in Union Co NC). In 1781 at the age of only 14 he and a brother joined their neighbors, presumably including the Pattons, in trying to capture a body of British troops at Waxhaw Church. The attempt failed and the Jackson boys were taken prisoner. Andrew here refused to black an officer's boots and received a saber blow which marked him for life. In 1784 Jackson took up the study of law and in 1788 moved to Nashville, seat of justice of the western district of NC, now Tenn.]

In Oct 1789 Alexander was on a jury in Chester Co; in 1790 Alexander Patton was still in Chester Co SC (census); shortly thereafter moved with his family and mother Rebekah to Nashville, Williamson Co. Tenn. (125) In 1797 he was a lieutenant in the Tenn. Militia. On 22 May 1797 he bought land from Isaac Patton in Davidson Co. He is on the 1801 Williamson Co. tax list, and 1805 and 1811 Davidson Co tax lists.

Alexander and Sarah Jane were living in 1820 in Nashville with 5 boys and two girls and in 1830 in [Lincoln?] Co. Tenn. Alexander died before 12 July 1847, but based on census probably before 1840. (Tenn. Tidbits, 1778-1914. II, 235) Some descendants give his name as William Alexander, based on his son's tombstone bearing the name Wm Alexander Jr. His widow was living in Miss in 1850 with son Tristram. Their children have been partly worked out as follows:

1) (son), born before 1790 (1820 census). Could be Matthew Patton. (known uncle of Morris Jackson, son of Wm Alexander)

2) Rebecca Patton, b. 1 Oct. 1793 Charleston, SC, died 16 Sept. 1878 Colorado Co Texas; married 6 May 1815 William Alexander Fitzgerald in Nashville, Davidson Co., Tenn. [her dates from gravestone]

3) Christopher Patton, b. between 1794-1801.

4) (daughter), born 1794-1804; Ann, m Benjamin Wilks?

5) Tristram Patton, born 1804 Tenn, died May 1855 in Tippah Co MS after being thrown by a horse. He md. Christian Johnson in NC about 1799. In 1850 they were in Tippah Co. After his death his oldest son became guardian of the minor children. (795)

a) Thomas Starr Patton, b. 22 May 1828 Haywood, TN, md Lucinda Hubbard ca 1849; had issue. After her death he moved to Monroe Co Ark, md (2) abt 1883 Sarah Cox and had children by her. He served in 7th Miss Cav, CSA, and died 14 Feb 1900 Ark. (795)

b) Polly Patton, b. 1836 Tenn

c) Eliza Patton, b 1838 Tenn

d) Duncan M Patton, b 1840 Miss

e) Tristram Patton Jr., b. 1842 Miss
6) **William Alexander Patton Jr.**\(^2\), b. 6 Nov. 1805 at Nashville, Tenn. He married Nancy Ann Chennault on 29 April 1832 in Lawrence Co., Ala. She was a daughter of Morris (Maurice) Chennault, of French descent. She died a year later in childbirth. He then married her younger sister Frances Harriett Chennault in 1833. Harriett was born 16 May 1820 in Tenn or Ala; died in Matador Tx. 21 May 1912. A small woman, she was a midwife, and assisted at perhaps half the births in Erath County during her long life. She rode a black mare, and kept a bell around her neck so Fannie could find her day or night, since she was always on call. He died on 11 May 1889 Erath Co., Texas. He was in Madison Co. Tenn in 1840, then moved by 1860 to Tippah Co. Miss., where he followed tanning and farming. He was also a cooper. In 1877 he went to Texas, settling first in Ellis Co and later in Erath Co. where he died on 11 May 1889. He was a member of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church and she of the Missionary Baptist Church. (127) Eleven children, eight living in 1896. (126)

They had a son Morris "Jack" Patton born in Miss. in 1851. In a letter which has been preserved he names his uncles- Math, John, Truss, and Tom. He also said he had an aunt Jane (Dial). This is the basis for the listing of Wm Alexander Patton's siblings; although not all can be found on census records.

a) Nancy Ann Patton\(^6\), b. 23 Jan. 1833 Ala (dau of first wife), d. 28 May 1833, marr Jeremiah W Robertson

b) Mary Jane Patton, dau of second wife, b. 11 May 1834 Ala, died ..., marr. Boone Cutbirth, (2) Daniel McMilian.

c) Alexander Patton, b. 27 Dec 1835 Ala, d. 10 Nov. 1836.

d) Jerome Bonaparte Patton, b. 22 Sept 1837 Ala, died 18 May 1893 Stephensville; marr. (1) Martha Tudor 26 Feb 1864 (2) Margaret Dietz Wilson.

e) (infant boy, unnamed) b. 14 Feb 1840, d. 28 Feb. 1840.

f) Matthew Leander Patton Sr, b. 14 Apr 1841 Tippah Co Miss, died Matador Co Tx 14 Aug 1905, marr 6 Sept. 1860 Elizabeth Cutbirth.

g) Eliza Ann Patton, b. 3 Jan 1844 Miss, died 26 Nov 1926?, m. 12 Jan 1867 John Robertson.

h) Julia Frances Patton, b. 22 Jan 1846, died 22 June 1906, marr. 18 Nov. 1863 J G (Jack) Tudor.

i) Rebecca Almeda Matilda Patton, b. 18 Dec. 1848 Tenn?, d. 2 Nov. 1922 Matador, Tx, marr. 11 June 1866 Nathan J Shands.


k) William Tristram Patton, b. 21 Jan 1854 Tenn, killed in Miss., marr 20 Dec 1875 Katherine Lancaster.

l) Martha Olanda Paton, b. 31 July 1857 Tippah Co Miss, died 31 Jan 1933 at Fort Worth Tx, marr 14 June 1891 Charles Lewis Hampton.

7) Jane Patton\(^5\), b. 1810, died 1891), marr Isaac Malcolm Dial. Census records?
b. **Tristram "Truss" Patton**, b. 31 Jan 1767 SC, living 1790 Chester Co. SC with four females and two slaves; to Williamson Co. Tenn, on tax lists 1800-1813, at first with 320 acres, later with 560 acres, on Murphree’s Fork. He was a justice of the peace. He married [first] …… He married [second] Martha [Susannah] Overton, daughter of Judge John Overton, on 18 April 1808 in Williamson Co Tenn. In the 1850 census of Williamson Co Tenn. he is listed as 81, born SC, with Susanna Patton (68, b SC). His will was probated Sept 1855 Williamson Co (11: 580). It names his wife, and children as follows:

1) Alexander J. Patton, b. 1812 Tenn, married Lucinda A. Hughes in Williamson Co. on 13 Oct. 1841; deceased by 1855; his three daughters are named in Tristram’s will.
   a) Eudora Patton, b. 1844 TN
   b) Rosanna Patton, b. 1846 TN
   c) Sestemia O Patton, b. after 1850

2) (son, born 1815-19, in 1830 census)

3) William B Patton, b. 1823 Tenn, co-executor of his father’s will, single in 1850. He married Elizabeth E Dodson on 12 Oct. 1858 in Williamson Co Tenn.

4) Martha Jane Patton, born 1826 Tenn, marr. James W. Crawford in Williamson Co on 6 March 1845. Living there 1850 with:
   a) John T Crawford, b. 1846 Tenn

5) John Patton, alias John P Overton; presumably a stepson.

c. Ann (Agnes?) Patton, b. ca 1771; this lady’s name has caused a bit of confusion.

d. Mary Patton, b. ca 1773

e. Martha Patton, b. …, apparently marr. Abraham Walker 31 March 1798 Davidson Co Tenn. (Marr bk I:12.) Abraham’s will mentions his wife Martha and sons Joseph and John (Clarke Co Ala, probated 7 Jan 1839).

f. Margaret Patton, b. …, m. first … Alexander, and second James Wilson. She allegedly had six ch by first marr, five by second. See Jas Wilson Sr will, proved in Mecklenburg Co NC July 1776.

g. Rebecca Patton, born after 1761. She sold land which she had inherited from her father in 1793- see Chester Co SC deed book D: 274.
10. Thomas Patton\(^3\), born ca 1741, son of [2] Matthew Patton, married Jane Crawford, daughter of James Crawford Sr., ca. 1763. (195) When James Crafford of the Waxhaws, Craven Co. wrote his will (TT:462, dated 10 March 1777) he named Thomas as a son-in-law; Jacob Patton witnessed the will. In 1775 James and Jane Patton are found on Rev. John Simpson’s list of members of the old Fishing Creek Presbyterian Church (map). Of possible significance, no children of catechism age are shown. Thomas rallied to the Revolutionary cause; he lost two horses in 1779 to "publck service" (for which his widow was paid in 1784).* The State of SC paid Jane Patton, widow of Thomas Patton "deceased... 107 days Horseman service in Cap’t. John Walker’s Co. Taken prisoner at the Surprize and died 25. Dec at 20/ pay. [currency] L107. " (Rev War file AA 5756 at SC Archives.) On 18 Aug 1780 Gen. Tarleton with 160 dragoons and mounted infantry surprised Sumter’s partisans west of Wateree (Catawba) River at Fishing Creek, So. Carolina. Tarleton killed 150 patriols, captured 300, and recovered 100 British prisoners and most of booty seized at Wateree Ferry three days earlier. (574) Jane signed on the reverse of this Indent (no. L 336) that she had received the sum of 26 pounds 14 shillings and 3 1/4 pence sterling in full satisfaction of the above claim (note the large discount from paper currency to silver money!) * Thomas evidently died intestate. We list here their children as given in (195):

a. Thomas Patton\(^4\), b. ca 1765, married his cousin Mary Patton, daughter of Jacob and Rebecca Patton. (195) They married in Madison Co. Ky on 26 Nov. 1798. There is no question Mary was Jacob’s daughter as he gave permission for her to marry; surely Thomas moved to Ky with other Patton kin about 1787. We have no documentary proof of his parents. This couple’s family is discussed above on page 34.8.
b. James Patton\(^4\), b. ca 1767. No issue given in (195).
c. William Patton\(^4\) was born 3 Dec, 1770 in S. C.+ He moved to Tenn ca 1803 and married Margaret Wright on 24 Jan. 1804 in Davidson Co Tenn. She was born 22 Nov 1780 S. C., dau of Abraham and Margaret Wright, died 17 March 1859 at Yorkville, Dyer Co. Tenn. (159) They were living 1820 Bedford Co Tenn; by 1840 moved west to Carroll Co. Tenn. They first settled near old Shiloh Church, then moved to a site 3 miles east of McLemoresville. William was elected a ruling elder of the Cumberland Presbyterian Church, and remained an elder the rest of his life. He was said to be very religious and much opposed to slavery. Late in life he was forced to sell some of his land to pay the debts of others for whom he had stood security. He died at his son Abner’s home on 2 June 1850. (579) William left a will in which his children are named (Carroll Co Tenn A:162). Margaret (age 70, born SC) was living in 1850 in Carroll Co. with her son A. H. Patton; she died 17 March 1859 at Yorkville, Gibson Co., Tenn. Children (1-9 below):

(see next page)

---

* The Rev War file AA 5756 labeled "Thomas Patton" at SC Archives contains two folders, but in the past 2 centuries all the loose papers have become intermingled, making it hard to determine which documents belong to which Thomas. See also his kinsman Thomas, b ca 1754, son of James Patton. One Thomas clearly lived well past 1780.
+ Felix W Moore thought William (b. 1770) was son of another Wm Patton.
State of S. Carolina to Jane Patton widow of Thomas Patton deceased

June 22 To 107 days Horseman's Service
in Capt. Walker's Company
taken prisoner at the capture
and died the 25 of December
at 20/10 day

£107

26-14

Jane Patton

Received Oct 19th 1781 on Indent No. 386 book 1
for 26. 14. 3. Horse in full satisfaction for
the above service ascertained.

£68. 14. 3

Approved

SOUTH CAROLINA REVOLUTIONARY WAR ACCOUNT # AA 5756- THOMAS PATTON

34.41
1) Thomas Patton\textsuperscript{5}, b. 2 Oct 1804, d 10 Sept. 1812. (195, 579)
2) Jane Crawford Patton\textsuperscript{5}, b. 27 Aug 1806, married first Francis M Higgs 28 Oct 1824 (div); marr. second George S Moore on 23 July 1834. (195). She d. 11 Oct 1865 Carroll Co. Their son Felix Wisdom Moore was a judge and historian of the Patton family. (579) He was a Civil War vet. He believed that his grandfather Wm Patton was son of an older William Patton. However, he admitted in his "history" that he unfortunately took an interest in genealogy late in life, when he had forgotten many things his mother had told him. (579) So we are free to disagree with his statement.

3) James H\textit{enry} Patton\textsuperscript{5}, b. 7 Dec 1808 Bedford Co Tenn, living next to his brother Abraham in 1850 in Carroll Co. He marr. Nancy C Hart 23 Dec 1834. She was born 1 Sept 1817 NC (578), died 16 March 1868 in Carroll Co., bur. McLemoresville Cem. She was the dau. of Gilbert Hart and Nancy Moore Hart, the Hart family coming from Orange Co NC. "Although all his brothers were merchants at some time during their lives, our grandfather was a farmer always". (579) His nephew Felix Moore recalled that James "always had the fattest horses and mules that he ever saw on a farm.... He was interested in education and wanted both his boys and girls to have a good college education". (quoted in 579) James marr (2) Molly Fox. He died 18 June 1882. (195)
   a) Thomas Newton Patton\textsuperscript{6}, b. 1837 (not on 1850 census), marr Mollie Terry and then Helen Coulter. Ch by both wives. He was a graduate of Bethel College (chartered 1847). (579)
   b) Mary Emaline Patton, b. 4 Aug 1839 TN, d 15 Feb 1918, m Porter Wilkins on 22 May 18--.. (579)
   c) Margaret Amanda Patton, b. 1841 TN, d 8 Dec 1887, marr Prof. Eli Burney on 1 Feb 1877. (588)
   d) Jane Crawford Patton, b. 1845 TN, d unm 22 Oct 1905.
   e) Lydia Roscanna Patton\textsuperscript{6}, b. 9 Nov. 1848 Tn, d. 20 March 1917, marr Albert G Love I on 28 Nov. 1870. He died June 1883. She marr second A L Gardner in 1887. "Cousin Roe ... was a very smart girl, bright, quick, and easy to grasp any point, lively and splendid company anywhere or at any time." At the Obion County Fair of 1869 she was "the most popular girl on the ground. It seemed to me that every young man who had a right to her attention or to accompany her wanted to be with her." (Judge Moore's reminiscences in (579).)
   f) William Gilbert Patton, b. 16 Jan 1850, died 13 July 1905, married Mary C Marshall 19 Nov. 1874. Four ch. (588)
   g) Nancy Carns Patton, b. 12 Jan 1852, d. 18 Feb 1921, m. Henry Dickson. He was b. 8 Apr 1848, d. 4 June 1890. (588)
   h) Mattie Helen Patton, b. 25 July 1853, m. Samuel C Herron 2 Jan 1869.
   i) Frances May Patton, b. 25 April 1856, d. 22 Nov. 1896, m Joseph Adams 1 May 1879. (588)
   j) John Henry "Harry" Patton, b. 6 Aug 1862, d 26 Dec 1933, m. (1) ... Harrison, m (2) Lula Kirkpatrick (1871-1948).
B. Matthew Patton² (d 1754)
11. Thomas Patton³, d ca 1780
   c) William Patton⁴, b 1770, m M Wright

4) Margaret Patton⁵, b. 20 Jan. 1812, married John Burns 18 Jan 1838.
5) Lydia Patton, b. 19 May 1814, married --- Holmes (195).
6) William Patton, b. 5 Aug 1815, married Syrene Alice Hale 5 Mar 1858.
7) Louise Patton, b. 1 Jan. 1818, marr Williamson Younger, d. 1894.
8) Newton Campbell Patton⁵, b. 27 May 1820 Bedford Co Tenn, married 1848 Martha C Yancey, daughter of Charles and Martha A Yancey. They had ten children named in (550), all but one born after 1850, so I am not listing them here.
9) Abraham Hamilton Patton⁵, b. 18 June 1822 in Tenn, married Mary Hannah Patton in Carroll Co Tenn on 27 Nov. 1845. She was a dau of Wm L Patton and Sarah Ann Isabella Means (q.v.). They were living in Carroll Co. in 1850. A. H. died 27 Dec 1901 in San Bernardino, California. (588) Ch included:
   a) Sarah E Patton⁶, b. 1 Feb 1846 Tenn
   b) Jane Patton, b. 24 Oct 1848
   c) Margaret Victoria Patton, b. 18 Feb 1849, d. 28 Apr 1864.
   d) Louisa J Patton, b. 9 July 1851, d. 4 May 1864, bur McLemores.
   e) William H Patton, b. 30 Nov. 1852, d. 8 Oct 1855.
   f) Calpurnia Portia Patton, b. 18 Mar 1854, m Wm T Kirkpatrick
   g) six other ch, 2 reached majority (Vaughn O Patton, Lela Ada Patton).
11. Samuel Patton\(^2\), born ca. 1747, son of Matthew, married Mary ...; they removed to the Long Canes area of what would become Union Co., S. C. around 1772-73. The exact date of his move is unknown but was prior to 1772. "Eight, ten or twelve families settled here, on the waters of Tyger River, near its source, between the years 1760 and 1765. ... The more exact date of [the organization of Nazareth Church] is ascertained to be the Spring of 1772. The names of the families honored as the founders of this community are ... Nichol, Nesbitt, and Patton. These were the names of the settlers migrating, directly or indirectly, from Pennsylvania, where their first homes in America were." (448) Two men named Samuel Patton are on the jury lists of that area in Ninety Six Dist. 1778-79. (424) A Samuel Patton served as a waggoner during the Revolution; the brief notes in his files do not give enough detail to further identify. (423) Samuel took out a patent for 100 acres on Mitchell's Creek, a branch of Fairforest, in 1784-86. Most of the land in "Old 96" (later Union Co) was not granted until 1784 so he was probably on this land some years earlier. (495) Samuel was missed in 1790 census but appears in 1800 living next to his son-in-law James Mayes. Samuel wrote his will on 8 Aug 1804, admitted to probate 31 May 1805. (Union Co will book A:76-77; estate file #4-52). He named his wife, four daughters and one son. His will provided that after the death of his wife his land was to be rented for the benefit of his daughter Jane, later sold. Mary, born prior to 1765, was living 1810 Union Co with a grown daughter. Issue: (195)
a. Jane Patton\(^4\), b 1755-74 based on 1800 census; single in 1804.
b. William Patton\(^4\), b. early 1760's, married ... ca 1795. Two sons in 1800 Union Co SC census. He left the area after his father's death; this seems to be the William who was father of James M Patton, pioneer settler of Irwin-Lowndes Co Ga. (544) Various records exist naming a William Patton in Georgia prior to 1805, mostly in northern Ga. Careful study needs to be done to document this William better!

1) James M Patton was born ca 1796 in Camden Dist SC, son of William Patton, who served in the Revolution (544). He came to Georgia and became one of the first settlers of what was then Irwin County, (formed 1818), in southern Ga. He was married about 1818 to Elizabeth Lee, daughter of Joshua Lee, also a pioneer settler of Irwin Co. She was born 7 Oct. 1801 and died 1 July 1884. They were the parents of ten children. (544) The old Patton home-place was in the tenth district of Irwin Co; the section in which their farm lay became Lowndes in 1825; Berrien in 1856; and finally in 1920 became Lanier Co. It was here that James Patton died in 1846; his son William was named administrator and the inventory of the estate was filed 6 April 1846. He and Elizabeth were charter members of Union Baptist Church on the Alphapa River; they came by letter from Macedonia Church. James was buried at Union Church, and his wife was later buried there also. Soon after her husband's death Elizabeth bought a tract of land in Ware Co (now Clinch Co) and moved there. She soon married William Thornton of this place but had no further issue. (544)
B. Matthew Patton
(d 1754 SC) (Robert)
b. William Patton
b 1760s SC

1) James M Patton (1796-1846)
children: (544)
a) William Patton, b. 1820 Ga, marr. Elizabeth Register, dau of Samuel.
   They were living in 1850 in Lowndes Co Ga with young children.
   a) James J Patton, b. 1845 Lowndes Co Ga
   b) Lewis C Patton, b. 1847 Ga
   c) William C Patton, b. 1849 Ga
b) Nancy Patton, b. 1822 Ga, marr John F Clements
c) Saleta Patton, b. 1825, m. Ivy Register, no issue.
d) Jethro Patton, b. 1826 Ga, m. Nancy Brown. Living 1850 Lowndes, no children then, probably recently married.
e) Sarah Patton, b. 1830 Ga, marr John Crosby.
f) James Patton, b. 1832 Ga, marr Phoebe Mathis, dau of Thomas.
g) Elizabeth Patton, b. 1836, marr John J Drawdy
h) Jehu Patton, b. 1838, marr Mary E Lancaster
i) Matthew E Patton, b. 1841, m. (1) Martha E Williams, (2) Mrs Minnie (Archibald) Peters
j) Mary Patton, b. 1843, m. John C Clements 3 Jan 1866. (544)

2. son, implied by 1800 census. Name unknown.

c. Prudence Patton, marr James Mayes; he was a pioneer settler of the Fairforest community. (494) Living there 1800, 1810 (census). A James Mayes is buried in Fairforest Presb. Cem., who died on 4 Oct. 1818 at age 89. "He was a member of the Presbyterian Church for 60 years, an Elder for 17 years." His wife Jane (d 1824) was buried beside him. (435) These are prob the parents of James who m. Prudence.
d. (daughter), married Henry Story. The Storys were also pioneers of Fair Forest. (494) 1810 Spartanburg p. 191 has two Henry Storys.
e. Martha Patton, b 17.., single in 1804 (will). She was to get a double portion of the estate following death of her mother and older sister.

13. Lilley Patton, sometimes spelled "Lillis", was born around 1745 in Penna., died 1830 in York Dist. S. C. She married James Smith, who was born 1737, died 5 Dec. 1795. They were members of the Fishing Creek congregation, on the 1775 visitation list with one daughter (197), so probably married around 1773-4. Living 1810 York Co. SC (p 266) Eleven children named in (195).
South Carolina Land Plats, 1688-1787. Vol. 19, p. 92. (LDS film 0022069)

Pursuant to a present directed by John Brent, 3rd, Dep. Gen., and dated Sept. 29, 1772, I have laid out to William Patton a tract of land containing 193 acres, situated on the Catawba Nation, and hath such shape, form, marks, and boundaries as appears by the above plat. Certified this 26 day of Nov. 1772, at the Mills Branch, S. side of 12 mile Creek near the Catawba Nation. Surveyed 4 May 1773, by Patt Carter.

This tract was described in a SC Memorial of Land Title dated 5 Jan. 1775, 193 acres in Craven Co., on Mill Stone Branch, S. of 12 Mile Creek near Catawba Nation. Surveyed 4 May 1773, by Patt Carter.

The above tract was sold 29 Jan. 1790 by William Patton, Jr., and Elizabeth Patton, their mother, all of York Co., Lancaster Co., SC deeds books C-E: 166-177.

The tract described above was sold 29 Jan. 1790 by William Patton, Jr., and Elizabeth Patton, their mother, all of York Co., Lancaster Co., SC deeds books C-E: 166-177.
As we discussed above on page 34.4, Thomas Patton, likely a son of Robert Patton, was in the Catawba area by 1757 and was probably born roughly around 1712. He owned various parcels of land on Sugar Creek, and perhaps elsewhere. We do not know when this man died, and no record of a will or probate documents have been found. We infer one son from land records as discussed below. Since Thomas owned various lands there should be some record of their eventual disposal.

In 1773 William Patton and wife Elizabeth Patton sold to Alexander McKee a 241 acre tract of land on the south fork of Sugar Creek which had been left to him by a will by Thomas Patton (Mecklenburg Co NC deed book 6: 282-4). This was a 300 acre tract granted 16 May 1754 to Thomas lying on Sugar Creek below his other plantation. This William was probably born about 1732 in Pennsylvania. In 1773 William had a tract of 193 (or 198) acres surveyed on Millstone branch of 12 Mile Creek near the Catawba Nation (see map). This tract was granted 26 July 1774 (SC Memorial of land title recorded 5 Jan 1775 (13: 217:1). We do not know when William died, but it was prior to 1790. In 1790 the tract on the Millstone branch of 12 Mile Creek was sold by William Patton and Elizabeth (wife), James Patton and Mary (wife), and Elizabeth, their mother. (Lanc db C-E 116-117, C-E: 82). This proves two sons of William Patton; Mr W B White has added a daughter also. (195) No probate record has been located for William Patton.

Children of William Patton (d before 1790):

1. William Patton (Will, 1796 York Co., S. C.)

In the 1790 census of York Co. S C we find William Patton living next to Alexander Farris. This man's household included one male over 16, 3 males under 16 and 4 females; we might conclude that he was relatively young, perhaps having married roughly 1775, then having on average a child every two years since. He could have been born very roughly 1745-1750. Living close to William in 1790 were two other distantly-related Pattons.

William wrote his will in York Co. on 30 May 1795, it was probated 5 Oct 1795, and recorded 8 March 1796. (Will bk A: 139). He identifies himself as a blacksmith and specified sale of his anvil and bellows in a codicil. He named his wife Elizabeth, identified by some as Elizabeth Crawford. His wife was named executrix along with James Patton. She was "to pay rents to the Indians for all my lands until such time as the other heirs get the land in their possession...". He mentions a home plantation adjacent to the Indian path, Forresters line, and the Rocky Ford. A second property on Needley's Creek was bequeathed to his son Thomas. Neighbors and relatives Alexander Farris, Christopher Straight, Hugh Whitesides, and others purchased at William’s estate sale. In March 1801 the York Dist. Court recorded two guardian’s bonds. John McClanahan Esq. and Thomas Whiteside posted $4000 bond stipulating that they "shall carefully and handsomely bring up the s d John Patten, William Patten & Thomas Patten during their minority..." and in another bond they were appointed guardians of Margaret R., Jennet and Elizabeth Patton. (York Dist case 65, file 3032 and 3204). William’s children, named in his will: (York Co Estate files #61-2806).
c. William Patton\(^5\) (Thomas Patton\(^2\))

1. William Patton\(^4\) (w 1796 York Co. SC)

   a. John Patton\(^5\), got a remainder interest in home plantation after his mother's decease or marriage. He was a minor in 1801, hence born after 1780; see York Co Gdn acct file 65 # 3032) LDS 229,673. A John Patton appears on the 1810 census under "persons within the Indian Lands, York District, So Car." This man appears to be married and with three young sons. A John Patton died about 1816 in York Co and William Wylie and Thos Patton administered the estate. (York probate file 1479, recorded 1821). No will is recorded; no guardian bonds were found. See also another John Patton on page 34.33.

   b. William Patton Jr., got lands adjoining home plantation. There were several men of this name in later records. An educated guess is he was born around 1786; he was certainly a minor in 1801 as shown in guardian bond posted in March of that year. Nothing else known. (195)

   c. Thomas Patton\(^5\), born 4 Feb. 1794, got land on Neeleys Cr. He married 4 July 1816 Catherine Ewing McFadden, who was born 22 Jan 1798, died 30 March 1873 in Hardeman Co Tenn. Thomas remained in York, on 1820, 1830 census, then went to Fayette Co Tenn. He was there an elder and among the first members of the Reheboth Presbyterian Church, formed Dec 1837. Among other early members was Thomas McFadden, his brother-in-law. He died 24 April 1852 in Fayette Co. (195B, 539)

       1) William Ewing Patton, b. 22 Nov. 1817 SC, died 14 Jan. 1897 Senatobia, Tate Co Ms, marr. 28 Jan. 1840 to Agnes Abigail Kerr in Fayette Co TN. She was b 1821, d. 1896. More descendants in (539)

           a) Mary Ella Patton, 1846-1870.
           b) Alice Catherine Patton, 1847-1926, m. Samuel Orlando Sadler.
           c) Thomas Patton, 1848-1897
           d) James Virgil Patton, 1850-1919 Al, m. twice. See (539)
           e) Laura Patton, m. --- Seaton

           f) Samuel Reid Patton, 1853-1907, m. Julia Emmons.

       2) Sarah Jane Patton, b. 18 Sept. 1819 SC, d April 1885, marr. John L Day (b 1812). He died by 1860. (539)

       3) James McFadden Patton, b. 1 Aug 1824 SC, marr Emily Narcissa Kerr on 19 Jan 1848 Fayette Co. She was born 27 Dec 1828 Newberry Co SC, d. 9 April 1871 Fayette Co. Tenn. 1850 DeSoto Co Miss, 1860 Fayette Co; James died 3 May 1870 Fayette Co. 8 ch. (539)

       4) Elizabeth Olivia Patton, b. 18 Dec 1825 S C, d Feb 1887, marr Allen P Gilliam. 1850 Fayette Co Tenn- she was surely a second wife.

       5) Isaac Steele Patton, b. 11 Dec 1827 SC, married Mary A. Dickson 13 Sept 1848 Fayette Co. One dau. Cornelia in 1850 census.

       6) Margaret Catherine Patton, b. 25 Feb 1829, m. E. G. Coleman on 12 Oct. 1847 in Fayette Co. Tn. They lived in Hardeman Co. Tn. until 1872, then moved to Gonzales, Tx. She died 19 June 1901 in Brown Co. TX, buried in Zephyr Cemetery. (539)

       7) Mary Susan Patton, b 2 March 1834 Tn, d 30 March 1873. She was deaf and dumb, never married. Member Bolivar Presbyterian Ch.

       8) Frances Stephanie Patton, born 8 Aug 1835 Tenn, married Wiley G Day 1853 Fayette Co. She died 2 May 1857 Fayette Co.

[34] e. William Patton\(^3\) (Thomas Patton\(^2\))

1. William Patton\(^4\) (w 1796 York Co. SC)

   d. Margaret R Patton\(^5\), 1785-1844, marr. William Wylie. Wylie was a co-administrator of the estate of John Patton of York Co. SC in 1816. This would surely refer to Margaret's oldest brother, John, as shown by the buyers at his estate sale (all family members). (SEE- White, Wm, "History of Wylie Fam of York Co SC") (195)

   e. Jane Patton, 1788-1854, married Isaac McFadden. Wm B. White has typed a paper on this family of which your compiler does not have a copy. (195B) See also (539).

   f. Elizabeth Patton, b. ca 1781, married Halstead Davis, who had previously been married; he died by 1811. Three daughters by Elizabeth: Nancy, Sarah, and Ann Davis.

2. James Patton\(^4\) was a son of William as shown above in a 1790 deed. He was born about 1763 and married Mary Adkins (or Atkins), daughter of Elisha Adkins, of the Land's Ford section on the Catawba. Elisha evidently died of injuries suffered during the American Revolution. White (195) cites York Co deed bk F :366 and a writ of partition #21, 1819. These need to be reviewed. A James Patton was living in York Co in 1800 next to Thomas Patton, but these were surely sons of Col. Robert Patton (see page 34.33). We do not know what happened to James, son of William Patton.

3. Margaret Patton\(^4\), born in 1754, married Robert Stewart of the Waxhaws. This man died in 1780 of injuries received in the Revolution. Margaret then married second Christopher Strait, of the Fishing Creek section of Chester Co SC. Christopher was born 1739, died 14 Jan. 1816. He married first Mary (d. 1784), third Rosanna (d. 1812). Margaret died 8 July 1788 and is buried in the Fishing Creek Churchyard. Her tomestone reads "Margaret Stright, alias Patton, Wife of Christopher, Died July 18, 1788, in her 35th year" (197) Mr W B White is of the opinion that Margaret was a daughter of William Patton (b 1730s) and Elizabeth (195)

   a. John Stewart, 1779-1857. He is buried at Old Waxhaw Presbyterian Churchyard in Lancaster Co SC.

   b. [Daughter] Stewart, born late 1770s, died after 1780.

   c. Christopher Strait Jr., 1788-1813. Buried Waxhaw Churchyard. "This monument is erected by John Stewart to the Memory of Christopher Streight." (Crockett, "Old Waxhaw Cemetery Inscriptions").
END NOTES FOR SECTION 34

<1> It has been stated by Wm. B White, a leading researcher in the Waxhaw area, that James Patton Esq.'s wife was Jane White, a daughter of Henry White. (195) On 22 May 1749 Henry White and his wife Johanna, residents of Rapho Township, Lancaster Co. Penna, sold a tract of 131 acres in Donegal Township, Lanes. Co., to Jacob Heistad of Hempfield Twp. (Lanc.deed book A p. 80). This was in preparation for their move south. On 4 Oct 1751 the NC Executive Council approved his petition for 800 acres in Anson Co ((768) and on 13 April 1752 Henry White had an 800 acre tract of land above Waxhaw Creek entered in the Auditors book (SC Deed book L-# p. 33). This land was adjacent to land entered for James Patton, and as noted in the text above, was across the Catawba from other land of James Patton. Since White was an elder of Waxhaws Presbyterian Church and Rev. Aden spoke at James Patton's we can be sure James was a solid Presbyterian. Henry White and wife Joanna later sold part of his tract to Hugh White for a nominal sum (5 shillings British) so he was surely a son. (SC deed bk K-3: 131.) See map on page 34.v. In March 1795 Michael Patton, son of James, deeded goods to his cousin Hugh White "for natural love and affection". (Lanc Co SC deed bk C/E: 193) This would indicate that Michael's mother was a White by birth.

<2> The will of Thomas Patton, written 1761, is recorded in Mecklenburg Co Will book F, p. 2 (C. R. 065.801.23) In the original will James Patton is named executor and there is no date of probate mentioned. In the 1950s Mr. L. Andrea made an abstract of the will in which he added details not in the original document. Andrea's abstract said that Thomas left lands on Broad River in SC, Waxaws in SC, Catawba River SC, and lands in Penna. The abstract also said James Patton was nominated as exec' but was too ill to serve and William Patton took over as executor. Further, Andrea says the estate was probated in Jan. 1767, which date does not appear on the original will. It initially seems hard to explain the additions by Mr Andrea, but it seems unlikely that he made this up. The date of probate should be available from the county court minutes, but the extant Mecklenburg court minutes begin in 1774. The most likely explanation for Mr Andrea's notations is that he viewed the original estate papers of Thomas Patton's probate record, which are filed at the State Archives in a separate location from the wills. Your author has not had the opportunity personally to verify Mr Andrea's work but trusts that he was careful. We do know that Thomas was deceased prior to March 1773 when William Patton sold the land he had inherited from his brother Thomas (Meckl. deed bk 6: 280).

<3> When Robert McClenachan wrote his will in Feb 1767 two William Pattons witnessed; they were probably father and son. This implies the younger was born by 1746 and the older by the early 1720's. However there was another father- son set of William Pattons and we do not know which ones witnessed this will.

<4> Capt. (later Col.) Robert Patton figured prominently at the Battle of King's Mountain, the turning point of the Revolution in the South. Prior to this engagement we learn: "Colonel McDowell called the leading men of the Upper Catawba valley together, and suggested, simply to meet the present emergency, that they should repair to Gilbert Town, take British protection, and thereby save the Whig stock, so necessary for the support of the country, from being appropriated by the enemy; that no man would thereby become a Tory at heart, but would merely exercise a wise stroke of public policy-- that the end would justify the means and render the country a good service. Daniel Smith, afterwards Colonel, Captains Thomas Lytle and Thomas Hemphill, Robert Patton, and John McDowell, of Pleasant Gardens--better known as Hunting John McDowell-- absolutely refused to engage in any such course, and stated that they would drive all the stock they could collect into the deep coves at the base of Black Mountain; that others might, if they would, take protection and save the remainder that could not be readily collected and concealed." (165) Concerning the triumph of the backwoods patriots at King's Mountain Thomas Jefferson exclaimed "That memorable victory was the joyful annunciation of that turn of the tide of success, which terminated the Revolutionary was with the seal of independence." (165)
In 1962 Foster Patton went on a trip to the old Fairforest area in search of Patton data. He reports: "As you know, Fairforest, which is a community like old Fosters, not a town, was settled by a few families of Scotch-Irish. Some of the early settlers were the Thompsoins, Mayes, Storeys, Means, Clowneys, and Pattons. ... William (Patton) the First bought land on McElwayne Creek, which lay east of James McElwanees land and east of George Storey's land. Our first day out we luckily stumbled upon the old James McElwayne land and the house is yet standing and occupied. The next day out we fortunately found one house of one of the old original settlers that had stayed in the same family through all the years- the Mayes home. The father-in-law of the Mayes descendant who now lives in the house was formerly a sawmill operator and a timber buyer who knew the land in the area well. He rode with us for several hours showing us the Thompsosns, Means, Storeys, and other old homes. We asked him if there was any old house yet standing that was just east of the James McElwayne land and south of the old George Storey land. He said there was but that he did not know whose place it was formerly. We turned off on a dirt road and in about a half mile came to a very, very old looking house that was not occupied but seemed to be used as a storage place. The house had been altered much by the addition of shed rooms but one could visualize the old original part. The house was never very large or probably pretty but the location was beautiful. Many beautiful old oaks and hickories. A few large boxwoods, althea, and a low rock wall completely covered by ivy. We have no positive proof but we feel pretty certain that we were at the William Patton the First property. ... " A trip to the old Fairfield cemetery showed no marked Patton graves but stones were found for Hugh Means, the Thompsosns, Mayes, Storeys, and McElwanes. (435) These old gravestone inscriptions have since been published. (454)"

**Battle of Fishing Creek [Sumpter’s Surprise]**

In Aug 1780 a group of South Carolina troops under the command of Gen. Sumpter were surprised and defeated by the British at the mouth of Fishing Creek. The SC troops were mostly or entirely local militia and several of the Patton kinship participated in this encounter, one (Thomas) losing his life. A detailed eyewitness account is given by one of the participants, Pvt. Alexander Crawford, in his Rev War pension declaration. (Nat'I. Archives, S. 3229).

"He [Crawford] volunteered [in] 1780 as well as he can remember under Capt. Walker & [Robert] Patton who was then a Col. or ranked as such under the command of Sumpter. Rendezvoused in the Waxhaw settlement, Sumpter & his army crossed the Cataha marshes and moved toward Camden, to Chesnutt's plantation, where the army proceeded and a party was sent under Col Patton and Col Lacey to Col. Careys to take some Tories whom we were informed had collected there. The tories fled- we took Col Carey & some others he thinks Carey was paroled as he was not at ... defeat [The same evening] we took 75 prisoners of the 71st regiment of the British army who was Highlanders, and five wagons. Our detachment returned to Chesnuts. On the next night we were again reconnoitering to Col Careys under Col Laceys but when we returned Sumpter had moved. We followed & overtook him the next day and crossed the Cataha River & stoped on the West Bank just above the mouth of Fishing Creek. The army stoped about ten o'clock for breakfast- turned the horses loose to graze. And this applicant understood that Sumpter ordered a guard of 50 men, [one] to the fords, one across the Cataha river the other two across Fishing Creek, one where we crossed the other opposite to the place we stoped at; this was not done & the British came after us and crossed Fishing Creek where we had crossed. Tarlton commanded (he believes) the British. The British were upon us before we had time to make a confusion immediately ensued but few guns were fired. [All fled, Sumpter among the rest. This army of Sumpter's was not again collected so that in this trip or campaign he never received any regular discharge. This trip he was in service about two months. We lost baggage & prisoners. Sumpter lost his Cap [?]. This was on Sunday he thinks. ..." [Description of the Augusta Campaign follows- this was March 1779, in which he served under Capt. Robert Patton and Lieut John Walker.]"
Some signers of the ca 1758 petition to the King, list "G", signed by residents of Anson Co. North Carolina. Analysis of land records show that virtually all these men owned land or resided along the Catawba River on or near Waxhaw Creek. Seven Pattons signed, as well as in-laws and neighbors. About 100 signed this list. Filed under Legislative Petitions in NC State Archives, ref. Z.5.4N.
In Loving Memory of

DR. GEORGE EDWARD PATTON.

Dr. George Edward Patton, of Kingsport, Sullivan Co., Tenn., passed to his eternal rest on May 24, 1900 aged 69 years and 5 months. A widow and nine children survive him. He was a graduate of Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia, Pa., and one of the foremost physicians in East Tenn. For nearly 44 years he practiced his profession, and was well known and venerated by all classes of people. He was converted quite early in life and united with the M. E. Church, in which he lived and labored nearly half a century. From infancy he learned to love the name of Jesus, as his parents were consecrated Christians who devoted their lives to the service of the blessed Master, and for the advancement of our glorious Methodism. He was class leader and superintendent of Sunday school at Kingsport for about 40 years, being fluent of speech and able in prayer, and a good singer, he was worth a great deal to all the churches. He was ever ready for every good word and work and was, no doubt, the means of bringing hundreds of precious souls to the Saviour. As a worker in revival meetings he had no equal in his part of the country. For quite a number of years before his death he conducted a great many burial services every year. He "took the name of Jesus" with him wherever his profession called him, not only to the homes of affliction but also to the humble cabins in the mountain gorges. He pointed the sick and dying to the Saviour, and his presence in the homes of suffering and sorrow was always a blessing, as he had so many kind words of comfort for the bereaved. He kept up family worship regularly, night and morning all the years he was head of a house. He daily taught his family, by example as well as precept, to guide their lives by Him who is the Living Way. His tender words of counsel were ever "Folded leaves in memory's volume," upon which their minds will love to linger. But the home-circle is now broken, the threshold will never again echo to the sound of his foot-fall.

When, in after years, the minds of his children revert to the loved scenes and associations of their childhood's home, they will often imagine they can feel the "touch of the vanished hand," and hear the "sound of a voice that is still." The loved father's well-known voice is no longer daily heard ascending a Throne of grace in behalf of his loved ones, but his mighty influence still lives and the power of his life is still felt. His "abode will be "broadcast upon the waters." He was an invalid for nearly two years before his death, but during all that time his active mind was still at work, for the Master, exhorting sinners to "flee from the wrath to come, and urging Christians to reconsecrate themselves to their Christian duty. Through all his afflictions he was perfectly resigned to the will of God. Sweet-spirited, and so patient, he was never heard to murmur, but leaned at all times upon the "Everlasting Arms," saying: "He doeth all things well." Some time before his death he arranged all his affairs here—gave particular instructions in regard to his burial—and had a long talk with each one of his family, telling them how he desired they should live here, and above all, to ready to meet him on the "other shore." He sent loving messages to a great many absent friends, requesting them all to meet him in heaven. Giving some advice in regard to the church he loved so well, he then, with his own hands, turned the class-book over to his eldest son. For a number of days he seemed to be "brushing the dews on Jordan's banks" and the "crossing" was expected at any hour. The "pale boatman" stood leaning on his oars, waiting to ferry him over the "mystic river," over whose waters no clouds, sufferings or sorrow can ever arise to dim his happiness. His precious form was followed to the cemetery at Morison's Chappel by an unusually large crowd of sorrowing friends and laid to its last resting place near his sainted father, Rev. Samuel Patton, D. D., one of the pioneer preachers of the Holston Conference. A very impressive burial service was conducted by his pastor, Rev. S. G. Ketron. To the friends and loved ones, who are left to toil and struggle on, amid the temptations and trials of a grief-tinged world, let us all determine we will so live that

"When our trembling footsteps reach the river,
The dark and turbid waters that we dread,
The light shall wrap its waves in golden splendor,
Thy voice shall be the rhythm to which we tread."
One **David Patton** is found on the 1790 census of Chester Co. South Carolina, 2 0 1 0 7, which is to say 2 males over 16, both born prior to 1774, one female, and seven negroes.

Another man also named **David Patton** was also on the 1790 Chester census, his household enumerated 2-3-5-0-10. These men were listed on the same page as William, Truss (Tristram), Alexander, and Michael Patton as well as several Ferrells so they were neighbors and surely close kin.

In Jan 1787 David Patton, son of James, was on a jury in Chester County.

In 1800 only one David Patton appears on the census here.

A search of the early land records of Chester (of which your author has only some) has not yielded mention of a David Patton.

**Note.** Your author has not had the degree of success in tracing either David Patton line that he would wish, but thought it a good idea to have this very incomplete information "on the record" as a starting point for research. Any person who feels he can add to our knowledge of these lines is urged to contact the author.
A. Arthur Patton of Long Canes, 96 Dist.

On 24 July 1756 a road was ordered laid by way of Cold Water at the end of Lord Granville's line by the house late Arthur Patton's, now Martin Fifer's. Martin Fifer was involved in various Patton records and may therefore have been related by marriage. Arthur built a Fort on the Catawba River in 1755. It is therefore reasonable to state that he was at least 20 years of age and hence born by 1735. The place of his birth and the names of his parents are unknown. It will shortly appear that Arthur had a brother Samuel, who is probably identical with the Samuel Patton who administered the estate of John Patton, in Rowan Co., NC in 1760. Could they both be sons of this John Patton, of whom little is known for sure?

Arthur moved to the Long Canes area of Abbeville Co., SC and there built another fort. It is interesting to note that he did not simply build a "residence"- he must have been right on the frontier where there was considerable danger from the local Indians. Arthur Patton, planter of Long Canes, wrote his will on 9 Sept. 1768 and it was admitted to probate on 7 Nov. 1771 (will book SS: 78). He left his plantation with the mill to his son Arthur, named his wife Agnes and mentioned other children as given below. Executors were his wife; Alexander Clark, and his brother Samuel Patton. Arthur owned land almost adjacent to Samuel on the NW fork of Long Cane Creek, Granville Co. (SC Memorial books, 1767-8). The name Arthur is not found in other lineages. He may have come direct from Ireland.

a. Arthur Patton Jr., under age 21 at the writing of his father's will in 1768, inherited the plantation on Long Cane Creek. He must be the Arthur Patton who enlisted in the 5th Regiment of S Car Militia on 11 March 1776 and who served as a Sergeant in the SC Wagon Service 1780-81. (Accounts Audited 5745, 5185; NA 246, NA 853). Samuel, surely his brother, also served in the Revolution as a waggoner. In the Journal of the Court of Ordinary for the 96th Dist of S C Arthur Patton, as next of kin, was appointed administrator of the estate of Samuel Patton, deceased, in 1782. An index of deeds, 1784-88 for 96 District shows that Arthur owned 147 acres on the northwest fork of Long Cane Creek. In the first Federal census of 1790 we find Arthur Patton living in Abbeville Co. 1-5-1-0-6. This translates to 5 white males under 21, one female and 6 negroes. If we assume a nominal age at marriage of 20, and allow ten years for the birth of five sons, he could have been born very roughly in 1750-1760. He was active in the area as late as 1790 when he is mentioned in estate admin. of John Bonner. Arthur is not found in 1800 census of Abbeville. An Arthur Patton and a James Patton were on the 1793 Georgia First Battalion muster roll, suggesting that Arthur and family moved across the Savannah River into Georgia after 1790. Arthur was a sworn appraiser in Feb. 1797 in Jackson Co. (507) The 1799 Jackson Co. tax list show the following Pattons: Arthur, Jean, John, Thomas, and two William Pattons. Arthur is not found in Ga. records after 1801 and may have moved on to the Mississippi Territory. An Arthur Patton resided on and cultivated a tract there on 3 March 1803 and a man of this name received a 640 acre grant in Bayou Pierre on 29 Feb. 1806. Since the name Arthur is almost unique in the early Patton lineages these records are likely to all refer to the same man. Are there later records?
[36] Arthur Patton

1) son, b. 1769-1789
2) son, b. 1769-1789
3) son, b 1769-1789
4) son, b. 1769-1789
5) son, b. 1769-1789

> These sons could include some of the Patton males listed in the 1799-1801 Jackson Co. Ga tax lists, as discussed above. Another possible son, Samuel (1775-1854) is discussed on the following page.

b. Samuel Patton, b. after 1747 (also under 21 in 1768). He got land adjacent to his father's plantation on Long Canes Creek called Five Springs. In 1778 jury lists there are two men named Samuel Patton in the Long Canes area (see his uncle Samuel). This is probably the Samuel who was a waggoner with the S C Militia during the RW. Not found in the 1790 census, so we do not know if he had children. A Samuel Patton was issued letters of administration for an estate in Jackson Co Ga on 9 Feb. 1805. (507) This man is a problem as there were several men of the name in early Ga. and quite a number of Pattons lived in Jackson Co.

A Samuel Patton (1754 Va-1822) was on the 1798 Oglethorpe Co Ga tax list; this man is discussed in section [32] of the Compendium.

c. Agnes Patton, married ... Clark prior to 1768. Alexander Clerk (Clark) was co-executor of Arthur's will; he was living in Long Canes area 1778. (Jury list).

B. Samuel Patton of Long Canes

As noted above Arthur Patton named his brother Samuel in his will in 1771-he did not state where this brother was living. The SC land memorials show that Arthur and Samuel Patton owned adjacent land on Long Cane Creek-it is not clear whether this refers to brother Samuel or son Samuel, who is known to have inherited adjacent land. Two Samuel Pattons were in the Long Canes area of 96 dist. in 1778-9 (jury lists). Probably one refers to Arthur Patton Sr's son and one to his brother. This is the Samuel who died intestate prior to 10 Oct 1782 in Abbeville Dist. He evidently had no family and his nephew Arthur administered. (Abbeville probate records, box 75, pkg. # 1822).

C. William Patton was born by 1757 as he appears on the 1778 jury lists of Spartan Dist. SC (Tyger River, upper 96 dist.) along with Robt Faris and William Means. He administered the estate of Anthony Story in 1783 and the estate of Robert Faris in 1785, both in Abbeville Dist. When Andrew Foster wrote his will (Abbeville, 1783) it was witnessed by William Patton. Isaac Patton was executor, perhaps a cousin. In 1778 Foster was listed after Col. John Thomas, and just before Wm Patton, Hugh Means, and Capt Robt Faris in Spartan Dist; all lived in same area. There were several men named William Patton in the 1790 and subsequent censuses. COMPARE with Wm. (will 1796 York Co, S. C.)
This man was born reportedly on 6 Oct. 1775 in Abbeville Dist. S. C., of unknown parentage. Samuel could have been one of the five sons of Arthur Patton (above) shown on the 1790 census of Abbeville; since this was the only Patton household extant in this county at census time there is a fair chance he "belongs" in the Arthur Patton family, and this is suggested by Arthur having a known brother named Samuel.

Samuel moved to Georgia and in 1819 was living in Wayne County, Mississippi (formed 1806). He came to Greene Co. Ala. in about 1820, taking out a patent for land on 15 Jan. 1820. He married (unknown) ca. 1803. Samuel remained in Greene Co., becoming a very prosperous planter. He is found on the 1830, 1840 and 1850 censuses there. His detailed and lengthy will was probated following his death on 6 Sept. 1854 in Greene Co. Ala. It mentions a number of slaves.

a. Martha A. Patton, b. ..., married Rev. E. V. Levert. "Born in Virginia in 1796, the son of a French father, Eugene learned to speak French as a child, but he learned little else. It is said that he went to school only three months as a boy and that he became a self-educated man." (489) In July 1821 he was licensed to preach and was sent on the Tuscaloosa Circuit. His fellow "rider" in 1822 was Rev. Samuel Patton, b 1797; his kinship has to be determined. <1> He was appointed trustee of the new Centenary Institute in 1841. He is surely the A V Levert of 1850 Perry Co census; he died in 1875 at Marion, In Perry Co., Ala. (489) Martha died prior to 1854, leaving children named in her father's will.

b. Elizabeth Patton, b. 1806 Ga., married John M. Bates in Greene Co. Ala. on 11 Aug. 1824. She died ... Bates was a native of SC.

c. James K. Patton, b. 1820-25, at home 1840, evidently died by 1854 as there is no mention in Samuel's will. (A James L Patton marr 1846 but this was another man.)

<1> Rev Samuel was son of John Patton and Eliz Nichols— John did not have a brother named Samuel, and anyhow John’s father died in 1767. Samuel (b 1775) surely was from SC as shown on 1850 census. The only PATTON on 1790 Abbeville census was Arthur Patton, who did have a number of sons.
A Patton Compendium

[37] Pattons of the "Irish Settlement", Rowan County North Carolina

(Continuation of Lines Discussed in Section [19], above)

D V Agricola, M. D.

1999
Examples of paper currency issued by the North Carolina Treasury in payment of expenses to her Militia during the Revolution. Many examples are still to be found in the chests of descendants of old families of North Carolina and Tennessee. (154) They were saved as mementoes, as their actual cash value was highly discounted after the war.
The "Irish Settlement", Rowan Co. N. C.

This is a particularly numerous and difficult group to sort out. Beginning around 1753 a number of settlers, mostly Scots-Irish, flocked into this area due to very attractive terms being granted by Lord Granville for land. Several Pattons were in the area by 1756, and it would be desirable to find out their relationship to other Patton groups. We will begin with one kinship which has been much studied and concerning which there are varied opinions. Following is this author's interpretation of the evidence.

The large area originally comprising Anson Co. N.C., became so populous that in 1753 the new county of Rowan was erected. Later, in 1762, Mecklenburg was cut off of the northern part of Anson; in 1777 Burke and in 1788 Iredell were erected as the population pushed westward. By the time of the first Federal census in 1790 we find three Patton households in Rowan Co., sixteen in Burke, and a few others in Iredell. Most of these have been identified through patient research. It may be remarked here that when the Revolution broke out, British Lt. Col. Tarleton reported that North Carolina's Mecklenburg and Rowan Counties "were more hostile to England than any in America". (575)

In about 1757 a petition was circulated to King George asking for relief from having to support the established Church as many of the Carolina settlers were Presbyterian and had come to this area together. A number of the earliest generation of Pattons in Anson Co. (which embraced a huge area then) signed. The signatures of some can be used to compare with documents in Pennsylvania and thus to demonstrate the identity of the signers. See appendix to section [34] for many of these signatures.

John Patton, d. 1760

One of the earliest Pattons on record here was in Anson Co. by 19 Nov. 1750. On this date he served as a chain carrier for the survey of the land of Fergus Graham, whose land grant lay on the north branch of Grant's Creek, just north of Coldwater Creek. This is probably the same John Patton who in July 1757 gave evidence in a suit by Mathew Locke. Locke lived on the road leading from James Patton on Coldwater Creek to Salisbury (see map). This latter record could refer to the son of James Patton, who was an adult in 1757. Regardless, a John Patton did die shortly before 17 July 1760 in Rowan as the court on that date ordered one Samuel Patton to administer the estate of John Patton dec'd. The latter man left a very modest estate valued at L10.6.6. No early land grant is found for such a man.

One writer informs us that a John Patton came directly from Ireland in 1755 and had sons Robert and Elijah; and she then adds sons Samuel and John based on a memo written by R Lafayette Patton. (161) However, R L Patton clearly confused Samuel and John with men living in a later generation and he cannot be relied on. Mrs. Thomas says that "The sea chest which the father John brought from Ireland is now in the home of a descendant of Elijah... the initials J P" are plainly visible on the inside." (161) This chest is now on display in Pleasant Garden. Your author suggests the chest may have belonged to James Patton, not John Patton; there is no satisfactory way to test this theory.

* This is surely the Samuel Patton who lived on Coddle Creek, on the border of Mecklenburg and Rowan. He is discussed elsewhere in this compendium.

> The exact affinities of John Patton (d 1761) are unknown.

37.1
Irish Settlement, Rowan Co. N. Car.
Survey of James Patton's 1760 Granville Grant

Sealed and delivered in the presence of us,

Griffith Rutherford
Edward Cotton

Signatures of Witnesses and James Patton on Above Grant
James Patton was in the Irish Settlement area by 1756. On 2 Nov. of this year James had land entered with Lord Granville's land office. The grant, for 645 acres located on a low ridge between Cold Water Creek and Grant's Creek, was issued 2 Aug. 1760, and in later documents this tract is shown as containing exactly 640 acres. [The reason for the discrepancy would be the usual allowance of a few additional acres for roads. A major road did cut through his land]. James was able to obtain this large tract for 10 shillings sterling, plus a small annual rent; however there was also a substantial recording fee of L30. (Anson deed 4:386) He subdivided the land and sold it in two parcels. On 7 July 1761 he sold 320 acres to John Patton and Elijah Patton for 40 L sterling, and the other 320 acres to Samuel Gilbreath for 20 L sterling (Anson deeds 4:78 and 4:80). He signed both deeds by mark [I], and no wife cosigned. From this point on James fades gracefully from the historical record; he is listed in the 1759 tax list of Rowan Co.

Now we will discuss the possible origins of this James Patton. His neighbors on Cold Water Creek were James Graham, Samuel Woods, and Samuel Cochran. [see map]. There were several early men named James Graham, one being a son of John (m Jane Patton, dau. of Wm [d. 1742]); this relationship is not confirmed. Samuel Woods was possibly kin to Matthew Woods who was living immediately adjacent to James and Robert Patton in Sadsbury Twp. Chester Co Pa. (see that section). He was also probably kin to Andrew Woods who died testate in Hannover Twp., Lancaster Co. Penna. by 30 Aug. 1756. In his will (B:136) he names children including Sarah Cochran and Margaret Patton. It is known that Sarah married Samuel Cochran, who was surely the man who settled immediately south of Samuel Woods on Cold Water Creek. We have already stated that Margaret Woods' husband was probably Robert Patton. "A number of Woods, Cochran, Little, and Patton families settled in Cecil Co. Maryland; . . . Sadsbury Twp in Chester Co. Pa., and Paxtang/Hannover Twps. in Lancaster Co. Penna." where they intermarried (154) The "History of Rowan Co." states that James was from Chester Co. ( ) Samuel Gilbreath (who purchased land from James) was also from Chester Co. (on tax lists 1721-35). The reader is asked to turn back to the section [19] on William (d 1742) and compare accounts; his eldest son James was last listed on the 1753 Sadsbury tax list. This author believes that James then moved to Cold Water Creek in North Carolina in company with Cochran, Woods, and Patton kin. As stated above the last date we find James Patton of record in Rowan Co. is 7 July 1761. It would appear that he died soon after this. No trace of a probate record has been located, which would tend to indicate that he had such a small estate that heirs did not go through the probate process.

As to the children of this James there can be only informed speculation. There is proof in William Patton's will (Chester Co., 1742) that his eldest son James had a son named John. Reasons will be given below for suggesting that he may have had children named Elijah, Robert and Elizabeth also.

Possible children of James Patton (c 1710- ca 1761)
1. John Patton, b. ca 1733, will 1800 Rowan Co (blacksmith)
2. Elijah Patton, b by 1738, d. 1808
3. Robert Patton, b. ca 1747, d 1813 Tenn
4. Elizabeth Patton, b...., poss. marr John Cochran
1. **John Patton** was born probably about 1732, as according to the terms of his grandfather William’s 1742 will he was to be kept in school a year and a half and then put to a trade; boys were commonly apprenticed out about the age of twelve. It will be seen that he was apprenticed as a blacksmith. In 1754 a John Patton first appears on tax lists of Sadsbury Twp. in Chester Co., along with James and Robert; this would indicate an approximate birth year of 1733 for John. (Robert Patton also had a known son named John but he was probably born later.) John is not found in Pa. tax lists after 1754. A John Patton married Susannah Espy in 1760 in Hanover Twp., Lancaster Co. Pennsylvania. She was the daughter of Josiah Espy, a prosperous blacksmith who could have been John Patton’s master. There is some evidence that this John Patton may have remained in Pennsylvania. This matter will be discussed in detail under section [26].

A John Patton appears in Rowan records as early as 24 July 1755 in a suit involving Matthew Locke- this probably relates to a different John Patton who died in 1760. John Patton does not appear in the incomplete 1759 Rowan tax list. On 8 June 1761 James Patton sold by deed of lease and release to John Patton and Elijah Patton a tract of 320 acres of land in Rowan Co on Cold Water Creek; they subsequently resold in less than a year to Robert Patton, probably their uncle. On 10 April 1765 a bill of sale from John Patton to Elijah Patton for “a sett of Smith Tools” was proved by Francis Patton (son of the older Robert). In later records we find John Patton designated blacksmith to distinguish him from another man of the same name, a saddler living in Salisbury. On 14 Jan. 1768 William Thompson sold a tract of 320 acres on James Cathey’s Mill Creek to John Patton, blacksmith (Rowan DB 5: 526). This tract was half a tract granted by Lord Granville to James Alexander in 1765, and which was sold by his heirs to Thompson; it was located not far northwest of where John had been living on Coldwater Creek. It also lay a short distance up Cathey’s Creek from Cathey’s Meeting House, which was later known as Thyatira Presbyterian Church. This was the religious centre of the Irish Settlement in the early days.

When John and his wife Susannah sold this land on Cathey’s Mill Creek on 5 Nov. 1778, the deed was witnessed by John Brawley, a neighbor. John was appointed constable in Capt Knox’s district in Jan. 1769. When his year of service was over he was replaced by William Cowin. William Cowin Sr. was in the area by 1759 and was probably kin to Hugh Cowan, of Caln Twp., Chester Co Pa., neighbor of Robert Patton (d. 1755). In the 1778 tax list of Rowan Co. we find John with property valued at L 1264; he sold his land for L 1400 in November and relocated to a smaller tract very nearby. In March 1780 he got a tract of 100 acres just west of where he had been living; it was about this time his sons were leaving home to start out on their own. In the 1790 census there were three men named John Patton in Rowan, plus one in Iredell. John the blacksmith was conceivably the man living in the Sills-Back Creek district with no dependents; arguing against this is that John (blacksmith) had a wife living in 1790 who should appear on the census; but perhaps there is an explanation.

Another John Patton was living in Iredell Co (formed 1788) near the border with Rowan and this could be the son of John (will 1800). On
31 July 1797 John Patton, a blacksmith of Iredell Co, sold 100 acres in Rowan Co. which he had obtained by state grant 21 March 1780; surely this is John Sr.

John Patton, blacksmith, wrote his will on 20 Oct. 1800; it was admitted to probate in Rowan Co. showing that he was a resident of Rowan at the time of his decease (Rowan will book F:68). His estate was admitted to probate on 5 May 1801 with son John administering, and Thomas Hutson and John Lorance as security. He left his wife Susannah fifty pounds; a large tract of 2320 acres of land on the "Tenesie river" was left to his three sons Joseph, Robert, and John. It has not yet been possible to identify the location, sale or other disposition of this tract. He mentioned three daughters but named only Sally. His will was proved by Joseph [Alison?] and Matthew [Whitten/Whitlace?] (the writing of this will is unclear here).
a) Joseph Patton, b. 1762, d 1849. RW vet.
b) Robert Patton, b. 1748-52?
c) John Patton Jr., b. 1766?, d ....
d) Sarah (Sally) Patton, prob m James Jenkins
e), f) unknown daughters

+ + +

a) Joseph Patton, born 1761-62 in Pennsylvania; "he does not know the county, can just bearly recollect being moved to North Carolina Rowan Co., was raised in said county near Cathey's meeting house". He stated that he was about age 70 in 1832, but being wholly illiterate "trusted to men of learning to perform calculations". (1832 pension deposition) He continued to live here until after the Revolution; he is identified as the son of John (blacksmith) on the basis of John living on Cathey's Creek and having a known son Joseph. Joseph volunteered for service in the Revolution [at the age of 17] during the summer of 1779 for a short tour of duty with the light horse under the command of his neighbor Capt. William Bell, under Col. Francis Locke. It was an eventful tour of duty. "We went on to Ramsowers Mil and fought the Tories at said mill and conquered and drove them away and drowned and killed many, and then we returned home having been in service about Ten days, and in three or four days thereafter was called on again to fight the Tories and [we] marched off under Captain William Bell and my aforesaid Col. Locke and Col. Davidson was a Long that was afterwards General and we marched to Coalston Creek and then had a Battle with the Tories and conquered them Easy..." Then followed a tour against the British and Tories in at Camden, picking up additional troops at Waxhaw. This was under Capt Wm Heart and Col. Davis; they were diverted toward Charlotte when word came of Tarleton's expedition. He was in a skirmish at Col. Polk's Mill, then discharged at Salisbury. He was called on for several other short tours of duty. Then (this was 1779 or 1780) "his uncle Robert Patton, his father's brother, was employed in carrying on work for the benefit of the army in fixing cannon, carriages and in shoeing horses for the Light horse, and in doing so it was necessary to have a good strong hand to help him and by the arrangement of [Col.] White this applicant was put to assisting his uncle in Blacksmithing for the use of the army..." He spent a total of fourteen months at hard labor thus...
James Patton², d 1761 Rowan Co NC (William')
1. John Patton³(w 1800)
a. Joseph Patton⁴ (d 1849 Tenn)

employed, and never received any pay for this. (143) This would indicate that his uncle Robert
was surely living in the same vicinity, and in fact a Robert Patton did but land on Cathey's Creek
at this time near to John Patton's land, and close to (Capt) William Bell.

Joseph remained in Rowan Co. near Cathey's Meeting House for about two years after the
end of the Revolution, then setting out for Madison Co. Ky. where he is found on tax lists 1787-91.
He then tells us that he went to Montgomery Co. Ky. where he lived for some 16 years; he is
found on tax lists of Clark Co Ky, parent Co of Montgomery, 1794-96. then he moved to Cumberland
Co. Ky where spent another 16 years. He moved to Overton Co. Tenn. (there 1820 census), and
thence to Morgan Co. Tenn. (1830 census). He applied for a Rev War pension from the latter
place 15 Oct. 1832. (143) His wife's name is not given in his RW file, but we learn from Madison
Co. records that he married Elizabeth Tipton on 12 Dec. 1786 in Madison Co. Ky; bond for
the marriage was signed by Joseph Patton and Thomas Tipton. She was born ...., died 25 Jan.
1850 Morgan Co., Tenn.

Morgan Co. Court records of the April 1850 term show that "Josiah (sic) Patton late of
said county a Rev war pensioner is dead, he died April 27, 1849 and [that] his wife Elizabeth
Patton of the same place died Jan 25, 1850. They were both due a remainder of a pension and
since neither of them having made disposition by will otherwise the court will appoint a special
Adm. Of the estate of said decedents." (May 1848-Oct 1861 minutes, page 88.)

Census records- 1810 Cumberland Co Ky; 1820 Overton Co Tenn, 1830 and 1840 Morgan
Co Tenn. Nine children (412): all birth dates are estimated.
1) Josiah/ Joseph Patton, b. 1780s, marr Judy [Robertson?]; on 1820 and 1830 census of Bond
Co. Ill; he died after March 1837 and before 1840. Morgan Co. TN Deed Book C:230-1:
"I, Josiah Patton, of Bond County Ill., appoint Isaac Patton of Morgan Co. Tenn. to transfer
to Josiah Patton, 100 acres in Morgan Co. Tenn. on the waters of Obed on a creek called
Clifty, entered and surveyed in the name of Joseph Patton." (21 March 1837) His widow
Judy (Judah in 1850 census), born 1797 in Va., was on the 1850 census of Bond Co Ill;
they had four sons and three daughters implied by earlier censuses. Cem records? TENTATIVE
guesses as to ch:
a) John Patton, b 1817 Ky, m Hannah ... -living 1850 near Judah
b) Isaac Patton, b 1827 Ky, lived next to John (above) in 1850
c) Gideon Patton, b 1836 (twin) living with Judah 1850
d) William Patton, b 1836 (twin), at home in 1850
e) Minerva Patton, b 1834, living near the above in 1850 in another home

this line needs work!

page rev 2-2002
2) **John Patton**

John Patton, b. 1789 Madison Co Ky. This man has been identified as the John Patton who by 1820 had moved with his family to Litton, Tenn., near the headwater of the Sequachie River in Bledsoe County. (403) By 1830 to Morgan Co TN, and 1840-50 again in Bledsoe Co. TN. He signed a deed Oct. 1850 but was dead before it was recorded in Jan. 1851. In spite of patient research his wife's name not found; she died by 1850. The 1840 census implies additional children!

a) Josiah Patton, b. 1811 Ky, a lay minister; marr. first Margaret Tollett ca 1836 [Bledsoe marr records burned 1908], (2) Mahulda Triplett. He was living in Bledsoe Co in 1850 with his first wife. He was in the area as late as 1880. He had a large number of children, see (403)

1] John A Patton, b. 1837 Tn
2] Anna J Patton, b. 1838 Tn
3] Elizabeth, Nancy A., Thomas T., Mary L, Martin M.

b) Robert Berry Patton was born 13 Oct. 1824 in Tenn. He marr first Eliza M Payne in Tenn.; they moved by 1850 to Birmingham, and she died 1854-6, bur. Elyton Cem there. He married second Ann Eliza Click (1838-1924) on 25 Feb. 1857. Robert was a mechanic and carpenter, and built a water-powered sawmill on what became known as Patton's Creek. He suffered repeated financial problems but persevered. In 1872 he was ordained as a Deacon in the Methodist Episcopal Church; at some time around 1870 he built a community church which became known as Patton Chapel Church. He also provided land for a cemetery. He and his second wife are buried there; he died on 2 Aug. 1888. Children in (403).

c) William Patton, b. 1825-26, marr Eliza...; this seems to be the William Patton, farmer, living in Bledsoe Co Tenn. in 1850 with wife Eliza and son John H, age 1.

d) Matthew Patton, b. Tenn 1827, marr 1848 Temperance Wilson; to Elyton (Birmingham) Ala. in 1850. He was a blacksmith.

e) Samuel Patton b. 16 Jan. 1833, moved from Bledsoe Co Tenn in 1850’s to Ala.; he returned for a time to Tenn. but finally came back to the Patton Chapel area by 1880. He married Sarah L... (1836-1916); he died 27 Apr 1909. (403)

f) Nancy J. Patton, b. 4 July 1839, d. 28 April 1915. She married John S Bailey (1832-1903); both buried in Patton Chapel Cem.

3) **William Patton**

William Patton, b. 1780-1789 Ky, marr Mary Ann Robertson (or Robinson), d. by 1842 Tenn. William entered land in Morgan Co. (later part of Cumberland Co.) on what is known as the Bowman Loop. Adjoining entries were by Joseph, Thomas Tipton, Robert and John Patton; Isaac Patton entered land across the Obed River. All these lands were on Patton's Creek. He was living in 1840 in Morgan Co. (census) William died about 1841 before he got clear title to his land. His widow went to Sullivan Co. Ind. with some of the children. 7 children on 1840 Morgan Co census, 3 boys and 4 girls. >> Where are they in 1850??

37.8
3) **William Patton**\(^5\), b. 1780-1789 Ky, marr **Mary Ann Robertson**

   a) William Patton\(^6\) was born in Morgan Co. Tenn. on 6 April 1837; probably living with his mother in 1850. Where was she then? Not found in 1850 Tenn census, nor Ind. He came to Sullivan Co., Ind. in 1865. He married second **Elizabeth Ann Wallace** on 17 May 1860. He served in the 5th Kentucky Cavalry during the civil War. Eight children, of whom all but two died by 1882. (662)

   b)

   c)

   d)

4) **George Washington Patton**\(^5\), son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Tipton) Patton, was born 1795 Ky (Madison Co); mentally retarded, kept at home as a ward of the family, died by 1850.

5) **Robert Patton**, b. 1790 in Ky (per 1850 census), married ...; not found 1840. He was living in 1850 in Morgan Co Tenn. next to Thomas T and Isaac, with the following children; his wife evidently deceased.

   a) Cinthia Patton, b. 1829

   b) Joseph Patton, b. 1830 1860 Wh-- Co census?

   c) Mathilda Patton, b. 1832

   d) Robert Patton, b. 1834

   e) Emily Patton, b. 1840

   f) Elizabeth Patton, b. 1841
6) **Thomas Tipton Patton**⁵, b. ca. 1804 Cumberland Co Ky, married Nancy Adkins ca. 1829; on 1840, 1850 Morgan Co Tn census; on 1860 census of Cumberland Co. (formed 1856). Thomas died in the 1860's presumably in Cumberland Co. He and his wife are evidently buried in unmarked graves in the Patton (now Dickerson) cem. next to the Bowman Chapel.

a) Owen William Patton, born 11 July 1830 Morgan Co Tenn., married Mary Angeline Narramore on 21 May 1857 in Cumberland Co. Tenn. She was born 18 Oct. 1835 in Bledsoe Co Tenn, died 7 Aug. 1920 (Bible; tombstone says 1921). Owen died on 23 Nov. 1919 in Cumberland Co Tenn. (Bible). They had ten children. (412)

b) Minerva Patton, born 27 Nov. 1832 Morgan Co Tenn, died 13 March 1888 Cumberland Co Tenn, marr ca 1852 Robert F Dickerson. He was born 2 March 1822 in Ga, died 13 Aug 1870 Cumberland Co Tenn. Two children, Thos, Elijah.

c) Elizabeth Ann Patton, born Nov. 1834 Morgan Co Tenn, died after 1900, marr. William J Millard ca 1856, this being his second marriage. He was born 1825 Tenn, died 1880's in Cumberland Co. Nine ch. (412)

d) Elijah Franklin Patton, b. 16 May 1839 Morgan Co., Tenn., died 15 March 1908 Bledsoe Co. Tenn., marr. Martha Lodema Narramore on .... She was b. 9 July 1845, died 15 April 1900 Bledsoe Co. (412) Another source (676) has his name spelled Elijah Francis and his wife Martha Ledenia; your author prefers these spellings.

e) Martha Patton, born Nov. 1844 Morgan Co Tenn, died after 1900, prob in Cumberland Co., marr. ca 1878 David Smith. He was born 1851 Tenn, died 1896-1900. Three ch. in 1900.

f) Thomas Tipton Patton Jr., born 14 April 1847 Morgan Co Tenn., died 11 March 1923 Bledsoe Co Tenn. He married Nancy Elizabeth Tollett ca 1869; she was born 4 July 1848 Bledsoe Co., died 11 Nov. 1908 Bledsoe Co. (677) Eleven children. (412)

g) Mary M Patton, b. 21 March 1851 Morgan Co Tenn, died 12 Feb. 1905 Cumberland Co Tenn. She marr. Rev. George Washington Weaver ca 1872 in ... Co Tenn. He was born 30 June 1845 Tenn, died 21 Jan. 1938 Cumberland Co bur. Crossville City Cem. Eight ch. (412)

h) Sarah Isabella Patton, b. ..., marr Albert Coffee Ramsey ca 1876. Eight ch lived to adulthood. (412)
7) **Isaac Patton**, b. [ca] 1807/1815 Cumberland Co., Ky., marr. Rebecca Adams ca. 1832. He was living in 1850 in Morgan Co., Tenn. "Some of his descendants remain in Cumberland Co., Tenn. which was created out of Morgan, Roane and Bledsoe Co's." He was living as late as 1880 in Cumberland Co. (412)
   b) Eliza Patton, b. 1837
   c) Mahala Patton, b. 1840
   d) John Patton, b. 1842
   e) Owen Patton, b. 1844
   f) Thomas T Patton, b. 1847, likely the Thomas Patton b. Aug 1848 living 1900 near Josiah, above; wife Elzady (Hyder).

8) Elizabeth Patton, b. 1811, marr. Jesse Mumphard, died after 1880. (412)

9) Nancy Patton, b. 1814 Ky, marr. Michael Hyder ca. 1835. They were living in 1860 near her brother Isaac, with a family of nine children. "Hyder who was from Kentucky built a home and raised a large family. His wife Nancy Patton was also from Kentucky. Their children married into local families as follows: Adam to Sally Stevens, Mary to a Millard, Catherine to Levi Hamby, and Rebecca to Noah Wells." They lived at Slate Springs, a small community north of Crossville on the old Kentucky Stock Road, so named because the cattle drovers used this route to take cattle north to market. (661)

b. **Robert Patton**, son of John the blacksmith, was living in 1800 according to the latter's will. One or two men of the name Robert Patton lived in Iredell Co just west of John- one probably being his brother. Various land records in Iredell refer to Robert Patton but it is not easy to tell in every case which man is meant. Since John's son Robert inherited land in Tenn. we should look there for him after 1800. This is not an easy task due to the large number of men named Robert Patton who appear in early Tenn records!
c. **John Patton**, b. ca 1766?, son of John, was very likely the John Patton, age 21, in the 1787 Rowan Co NC tax list. (474) John also got land in Tenn. according to the terms of his father's 1800 will. Identification of this man in various documents is problematic as his father John and cousin John (son of Robert) were evidently living in the same area for some period. Also these men lived squarely on the border between Rowan and Iredell Counties, confusing the issue. A John Patton, probably this man, was awarded grant # 1537 on 9 Aug. 1787 for 287 acres on both sides of Withrow's Creek in Rowan Co. Another state grant (#2276) was made to a John Patton on Withrow's Creek 16 Dec 1793 for 172 acres. John Patton, Jr., was probably the man found in Rowan Co 1790 census with no dependents in Sills-Withrow's Cr. area.

A John Patton was living in Iredell Co. NC (formed 1788) in 1790 in the same area as Robert Patton. This John was of age, and single [no dependents], hence born prior to 1769. He is surely the same John who was in Iredell court in June 1790 regarding a small matter of L 2.16.6, and who served on jury duty three times in Nov. 1791. This is probably the same man who was in court in May 1797; surety was paid by James Patterson, who is associated with Robert Patton in other records. [This John could be the father, brother, or son of Robert.]

On 2 Oct 1799 John Patton sold James Kerr two tracts in Iredell Co.- a tract of 640 acres on headwaters of Withrow's Creek which had been entered by Robert Patton 1778, granted 25 Oct 1786; and a smaller tract of 287 acres granted to John by the State on 9 Aug 1799. [See above- surely the state grant #1537]. This seems to indicate that John was preparing to move from the area. What relation does John bear to Robert? Son? Brother?

An unmarried John Patton b. 1774-84 was living in this area on Rowan side of the Iredell border in 1800, with 2 slaves. Under the terms of his father's will (1800) John was to receive his Negros Dinah and Edmund; and also the smith and farming tools, his stock, and cow. It therefore appears that this was the son of John (w 1800). On 1 Dec 1804 a John Patton "of the State of Canetuck" sold to Alexander Cook a tract of 100 acres on Withrow's Creek adjacent to James Cook et al. [When did he obtain this tract? need original- Rowan deed 20:54]. In a later deed [29:254] dated 1826 John Patton sold to Alexander Cook. It APPEARS that this is the same John Patton.

If John, Jr. is the man who moved by 1804 to "Canetuck", where do we pick him up? John's brothers may have moved to Clark (later Montgomery) Co., and in 1806 we find a John Patton, with 100 acres on Brush Cr, with 1 black and three horses; in 1807 and 1808 he is shown with two blacks. Not found before or after this in Montgomery Co. Probably to Tenn. by 1809. Any help with this "difficult" John Patton will be appreciated!

d. **Sarah (Sally) Patton**, named in John's 1800 will. A Sally Patton married James Jenkins in Rowan Co.; need to trace him.

c, f. daughters, names unknown.
In addition to these lands shown on the map as printed in 1982, William Patton took out lands on Muddy Creek 'whereon he now lives' on 27 Dec 1778 (land entry # 1402) and in Oct William Patton Junr entered 150 acres on the South Fork of the Catawba (# 869). The map here shows only single entries, and most Pattons took several parcels.
2. **Elijah Patton Sr.** appears in the 1759 Rowan Co NC tax list (hence born prior to 1743). It has been suggested (199) that he was born in Ireland and came to America in 1755; one researcher claims that his grave calls him an "Irish Immigrant". (B Hardy, 1985) Others say that his grave is unmarked. Placing Elijah has been a major stumbling block and it is not possible to state with absolute assurance how he is related to other Pattons. The earliest extant tax list of Rowan Co. NC is for 1759 and it has only one Patton household. The entry reads: Patton, James, Elijah and Robert, 3 polls (white males above the age of 16 years). No relationship between the three men is here stated; the majority of the entries on this list give only the number of polls and do not name other persons after the head of household. Exceptions are made for those owning Negroes (who are named and taxed) and males above the age of 16 who are apparently not sons of the head of household. (This is not stated explicitly on the tax list but seems to be the practice here.) Usually the other males are brothers, as could be the case here. The Robert Patton referred to must be Robert (d 1772).

Elijah and John Patton, possibly brothers, bought half of James Patton's section of land on Coldwater Creek in southern Rowan Co. in July 1761. They soon resold to Robert Patton (d 1772), who was likely a son of William (d. 1742 Chester Co Pa) and hence possibly their uncle. As noted above in 1765 Elijah purchased smith tools from John Patton, who is known to have been a blacksmith; this along with the above-mentioned real estate transactions suggest that these men were brothers. Of course blacksmith tools were very useful on the farm and do not prove that Elijah was a full-time smith.

In 1767 a deed from William Patton (possible son of Wm d 1742) to John Graham [who marr Jane Patton] was witnessed by Elijah. (167) This suggests that the two families were living in proximity at the time and were close kin. Elijah moved west; one of the first land entries in newly-created Burke Co was that of 400 acres on the Catawba River adj. Col. Osborn opposite the mouth of Buck Cr, to Elijah on 9 Feb. 1778. On 5 May 1784 Elijah Patton entered 1,010 acres on Camp Creek, water of the Tennessee River, including "a place where Gen. Rutherford and hid men encamped in Mar. 1784 and the Fork of the Creek". A grant was made to Elijah Patton. If this refers to the man we are presently discussing, this implies that Elijah had gone to Tennessee during the Revolution on a tour of duty with Gen Griffith Rutherford. As mentioned above, Rutherford was a neighbor of James Patton (d 1761) back in Rowan Co. and related by marriage through James' sister Jane Graham (see section 19). In 1788 (an) Elijah received a grant of 1000 acres on the South Fork of the Obion River in Indian Lands, now Weakley Co. Tenn. A Robert Patton had in 1784 received a grant the same size on the Rutherford Br of Obion River. In 1790 we find Elijah Patton [Sr.] (1 2 6' 0 2) in Burke Co. N. Car. (formed 1777 from Rowan). In that year Elijah obtained 1000 acres on Knob Creek in present Maury Co. Tenn; in 1809 Elijah, still of Burke Co., sold 200 acres of the Tenn. land.

Some claim his wife's name was **Margaret Cathey**, daughter of George Cathey. George owned a tract on Cathey's Branch adjacent to the plot that John Patton, blacksmith, purchased in 1768. Elijah and Margaret are buried in a family plot near Marion, present McDowell Co. This cemetery has been called Pleasant Gardens by some. His wife's stone...
reads "died 1813 Jan. 13 Margaret Patton the amiable and virtuous consort of Elijah Patton. She was much beloved and much lamented in the 67th year of her age." That would make her birth year around 1747. From the 1790 census we know Elijah Sr. had two males under 16, and six females (counting his wife) living with him. By making deductions from inheritance of land, as discussed infra, it is supposed that James and George were sons. We assume that Elijah Jr. was also a son. Elijah Sr died by 1810. Your author is unaware if he has a marked gravestone.

Possible children:

1) **Elijah Patton Jr.** was born 31 Aug. 1766 and was living in Burke Co NC in 1790 (1-1-2); this seems to be the man who got 1000 acres in Rutherford Co TN on 20 Dec 1791 by a State of NC grant. He named his wife *Margaret*..., in his will and the date of their marriage was 6 June 1799. (503) He was living in 1800 Rutherford Co N. C. (11010-21010). The census data for implied children seem to indicate that Elijah was married ca 1788 so the 1799 marriage seems to be a second one. A deed dated 1800 between Elijah Patton and Mathew Locke is recorded in Ruth. Co (15: 17). In 1815 Elijah Patton returned 587 acres of land "joining in two deeds lying on the Catawba River" on the Burke tax list. A map showing the location of his land is a part of this chapter. On this same list he returned 922 acres for William Patton on waters of Nix Creek and Marisson’s Fork.

In 1810 Elijah Patton, age 45 or over and three females plus 5 slaves were in Burke Co. In 1820 we find him in Rutherford Co NC now designated Elijah Sr., with two females, six slaves. We also find him listed with two females and slaves in the 1820 Burke Co census where he also owned land. Elijah Patton (herein designated Sr) left a will in Rutherford Co. North Carolina dated 14 April 1827, probated March court 1828. It names his wife Margaret, who was allowed the use of the dwelling house on Cane Creek, and in addition to a son and three daughters he names two Watson grandsons. A marginal note written by his great-grandson on the will gives the above birth and marriage dates. (503). Elijah also left an estate which was probated in Burke Co at the same time and John Logan also was executor of this estate. Elijah died 21 Feb 1828 and is buried in Drucilla Presbyterian Ch Cem. (694)

1] Elijah Patton III, b. ca 1798; he was executor of his father’s will in 1828; he received the land on Cane Creek where Elijah was living, with the dwelling house to be reserved for the widow. Elijah married Nancy Watson in Rutherford Co NC on 9 Feb. 1819. In 1830 he was living in Rutherford Co NC with wife, two older women, and four young children. >Not on 1840-50 NC or TN census.
   a] son, b. 1820-25
   b] three daughters, b 1820-29

2] Rachel Patton, b. ca 1803, m. 12 Jan 1823 Jas Morrison;

3] Charity H Patton, b. ..., marr. ... Morris

4] Margaret (Peggy) Patton, b. ..., marr. ... Morris

5] daughter, marr. Hugh Watson Jr. who received 5 shillings sterling under the terms of Elijah’s will. His wife predeceased him as she was not named in the will. Two sons, Patrick A. Watson and Elijah P. Watson, were given legacies by Elijah Patton. Hugh Jr. was on the 1820 Rutherford Co. census.
James Patton, b. ca 1784 Buncombe Co. NC (?), married Elizabeth Patton, daughter of her cousin Robert Patton, about 1809. She was born 22 May 1788, died 31 Jan. 1860 Johnson, TX. James evidently received some of his father’s land in Weakley Co. Tenn. which was surveyed in Sept. 1807 (land grant #790 to Elijah Patton). This is shown in Franklin Co TN deed bk O: 8-11, abstract printed in appendix to chapter [42]. James received a grant in Franklin Co. TN in 1809, living there 1811. He served in the War of 1812 and was killed in the Creek Wars in the Mississippi Territory, then part of Alabama. "James Patton, Pvt., under Capt. William Russell, Gen. Jackson, Mil. Spies. Died 11-23-1813 of wounds". ("Enlisted Men, War of 1812") After his death his widow married second in 1815 (Col.) David Crockett, noted Indian fighter. See her entry under Robert Patton in section [42]. Her children by James were raised in the David Crockett household.

1] George Patton, b. 1810 NC, married Rhoda Ann McWhorter on 27 Feb. 1831 in Gibson Co. Tenn., died in Hood Co. Texas after 1870. Rhoda was born 1815 in Ala., died in Texas after 1870. There were five sons in 1840 Gibson Co TN census. In 1850 Gibson Co census we find the following; this family moved to Texas by 1860. The 1870 census of Hood Co. Texas shows under family # 478 James (sic) and Roda (sic) Patton, both illiterate, plus son Lycurgus.

   a] James Patton, b. 1833 Tn, probably the same as "George" Patton (age 40) living next to his parents in the 1870 Hood Co census- one suspects the census enumerator mixed these names up! "George" was living with Martha Patton (age 27? b Texas) and four sons under age 10.

   b] William Patton, b. 1835 Tn
   c] Robert Patton, b. 1837 Tn
   d] Lycurgus Patton, b. 1839 Tn
   e] Benjamin Patton, b. 1841 Tn

2] Margaret Ann (Peggy) Patton, b. 1813 Tenn, married Haner C. M. McWhorter about the year 1832; they were married by 15 Sept 1833. A marriage record has not been found. In 1850 H. C. McWhirter (38) was listed in Gibson Co with wife Margaret, age 36 (sic), living near her brother George.

   a] Elizabeth McWhorter, b 1833 Tenn.
   b] John McWhorter, b. 1838 Tenn
   c] Ironta McWhorter, b. 1844 Tenn.

c) Elizabeth Patton, b. perhaps by 1775 in Buncombe Co., N. Car., marr. Samuel Lusk. (707) A deed from Samuel and Elizabeth Lusk was proved in Jefferson Co TN in 1795, suggesting they were living there at the time.

d) Sarah Patton, never married, died young. (707)

e) [continued overleaf]
e) **Rebecca Patton**, b. Jan. 1780, died 30 Jan. 1859, m. John Logan; he was born 25 Dec. 1770, died 28 March 1857. John Logan served as executor of Elijah Patton’s estate. It is said that Rebecca was born at the fort at Pleasant Gardens where the family had fled for safety from Indian attack. There is a large wooden sea chest on display at the Carson house in Pleasant Gardens with the initials “J. P.” boldly carved on the inside lid. Descendants claim this was the chest of one John Patton, “an Irish sea captain” who was allegedly father of Elijah Patton Sr. and Robert Patton. This may be the mysterious John Patton who died ca. 1761. Or did the chest instead belong to James Patton (as your author believes)?

f) **Mary Ann Patton**, born 8 June 1783, died 22 July 1835, married ca 1807 Merritt Burgin who was born 10 July 1784, died 7 May 1837. Their oldest son Elijah Patton Burgin was named in honor of her father. Several Burgin households are found in the 1850 census in Gibson Co Tenn.

1] Elijah Patton Burgin, born 3 November 1808. (707)
2] Rebecca Burgin, b. 18 March 1810 (707)
3] Benjamin Burgin, b. 18 Nov. 1812 NC, married Nancy ___ about 1839. They were living in Gibson Co in 1850 with children.
4] James Burgin, b. 20 Sept. 1814
5] John Mann Burgin, b. 29 July 1817. (707)
6] Robert Cathey Burgin, b. 29 Dec. 1819. It appears this son’s middle name was given in honor of his paternal grandmother. (707)

Dates for the children of Mary Ann Patton Burgin courtesy of Bud Gangwer (707) who obtained them from a book on the Burgin family by Peggy Silvers of Nebo, N. C. Your author has not seen this book, which surely has other valuable data on the line under present discussion.
Robert was born perhaps around 1747, possibly in Sadsbury Twp., Chester Co. Penna.; the names of his parents are unknown, but evidence which will presented below suggests that he may have been a brother to John Patton, blacksmith (will 1800 Rowan Co.). Robert was living in North Carolina prior to 1776, as he had a son Robert Jr born there ca 1776. He married Jane [Dorrington]?...... ca 1775. His wife's maiden name is unknown but as they had a son named Dorrington (Dorn) it seems very possible that he was named after his mother's family. On 8 Oct. 1776 Robert Patton purchased 250 acres on the north branch of Cathey's Creek from Thomas Thompson (Tryon deed book 2:254). Thomas was a brother to William Thompson, who had sold a tract on Cathey's Mill Creek to John Patton, blacksmith, in 1768. Since Robert was living quite close to John Patton (blacksmith) it seems very likely that he was the uncle of Joseph Patton, who deposed that during the RW he had helped his uncle Robert, brother of his father, who did blacksmith work under contract with the army. Joseph did not state exactly where this smithing work took place but he was raised on Cathey's Creek, and he enlisted under Capt. William Bell. Capt. Bell's military district was the area around Thyatira Church; John and Susannah Patton sold their land in this district in Nov. 1778. (474) Reference to the plat map of Rowan Co will show how close John Patton (blacksmith), William Bell, and Robert Patton were living in 1776. Additionally, Robert (d 1813) did leave blacksmith tools which were mentioned in his estate inventory. It seems logical to conclude that Robert did his blacksmith work at his residence and that he and John Patton (blacksmith) could well have been brothers.

On 9 June 1778 Robert entered 640 acres on waters of Withrow's Creek adjoining Alexander McCorkle's; this land was located just across the border of what would become Iredell Co. in 1788. The recently-published 1779 tax list of Capt. Crawford's Co. (valued by Allexdr McCorkle et el) shows that Robert paid taxes on 440 acres of land valued at L1132. State land grant # 1317 was issued to him on 25 Oct. 1786 (Entry book 326, book 67, p. 95) This tract was sold in Iredell Co. 2 Oct 1799 by John Patton (G:164); this probably indicates that the land was just over the border into Iredell (formed 1788). In Iredell records a deed from John Holmes to Robert Patton for 320 acres dated 19 Jan 1787 was recorded in court in Aug 1796. It will not be possible to fully understand all the Robert Patton land transactions until the deeds of Rowan for the years 1785-1800 have been published.

In 1790 census there is one Robert Patton in Iredell Co. (none in Rowan), in the same dist. with a John Patton (1-0-0), possibly the son of John (w 1800). Robert had 3 males under 21 and 5 females, which matches the family structure of Robert (d 1813 TN). Robert Patton was present on Iredell jury lists in 1790, overseer of roads in Aug 1792. On 6 Ocl 1794 Robert sold the 320 acres tract on Withrow's Creek mentioned above to Charles Mills, presumably in preparation for relocation.

Robert appears to have moved to Clark Co. Ky. in or about October of 1794, there 1794-96 (tax lists). He signed a subscription list dated 4 Oct. 1794 (he surely signed a bit later) for Rev Joseph Howe, at Little Mountain (later named Mt Sterling), present Montgomery Co., Ky. (703) Little Mountain, named for a large Indian burial mound, saw its first permanent settlement in 1789; after the Indian menace abated settlement proceeded rapidly as the area was very desirable. (483)
In 1797 Montgomery Co Ky. was formed out of part of Clark Co.; Robert was on tax lists there 1797-1806. His name was associated with Joseph Patton there; Joseph was a known son of John (w 1800). Robert seems to have been moderately prosperous, taxed on two blacks after 1795, but no land is shown until 1806 when he and Robert Jr each pay taxes on 100 acres at "Small Mountain". As there is no record of them buying or selling this land perhaps they rented but paid taxes for the owner? In the period 1807-1811 Robert may have been in the part of Williamson Co. Tenn that in 1809 became the western part of Lincoln Co. March 1811- Robert Patton Sr one of viewers to mark off road from Fayetteville, Lincoln Co Tenn to John Cockerel near Head of Rock Creek.

20 Sept 1813 has been given as the date Robert Sr died. After his death the Lincoln Co commissioners were appointed to design and lay off the third portion of the 105 acres that Robert had owned as the widow’s portion for Jane Patton, who served as administratrix. Although Robert did not leave a will the names of his children can be gleaned from his estate papers. (Lincoln Co Tenn. Court Minutes-inventory of his estate recorded on 2 Nov. 1813; sale of estate recorded 15 March 1814; final settlement recorded 29 Oct. 1817).

children:

a. Robert Patton Jr., born 5 July 1778 N. C. as given on his gravestone (701); according to the 1794 tax list of Montgomery Co Ky he was over 21. He marr. Nancy Black 18 Feb 1806 in Clark Co Ky. Nancy was born 1 Dec. 1789 Bath Co Va, the daughter of Maj. William Black (RW, 1740-1811) and Sarah (Hicklin) Black (1740-1821), who came to Clark Co. from Bath Co. Va. in 1792. Robert lived on Hingston Creek in Montgomery Co. and after moving to Morgan Co. Ala. sold his tract to Nancy's brother George Black for $1.00. On 30 Nov. 1818 Robert Patton "of Lincoln Co. Tenn" purchased land in Cotaco (Morgan Co.) Ala. This was close to land purchased the same year by his brothers Andrew and Dornton. (Cowart) In 1839 Robert moved to Lamar Co., Texas, settling at what became known as Pattonville. A letter of his dated 1842 to his father-in-law has been preserved and which tells us he had a large tract on the edge of the prairie, in addition to mentioning family details. (Draper MSS Series CC, Vol 12, drawer 189, box 85) He died here on 6 April 1854 and is buried in a stone crypt in the Shady Grove cemetery about 4 miles from Pattonville. His wife Nancy’s birth year is here given as 1782 but no death date (702). The three children of this couple are named and given legacies in the last will and testament of their maternal grandmother, Sarah Black (Morgan Co. AL, signed 21 Sept. 1821, DB A, p 15; exec was Robert Patton.)

Joseph Howe was born 16 Feb 1766 Mecklenburg Co NC, evidently one of five brothers from Cumberland Co. Pa. He graduated from Wnniboro College in SC 1790, on census of that year in Mecklenburg Co NC. He marr. Rebecca Price 10 Aug. 1790. He was licensed by the Presbytery of South Carolina in Oct 1792. He was called to be the first pastor in Mt. Sterling Ky. where he served until 1819; he also supplied Springfield Church. Howe married four of the Patton children. "Although he was tedious and wearisome as a preacher, he excelled in exhortation..." He later held a faculty position and died 11 July 1827. (Davidson, "History of Presbyt. Church in Ky." (1847) (704)
3. Robert Patton Sr.3 (d 1813 Lincoln Co Tenn) (James2, William1)
a. Robert Patton Jr.4

1) William Black Patton5 was born on 22 Jan. 1805 in Tn, marr. Elizabeth Lewis on 9 Nov. 1831 in Morgan Co AL; to Texas in 1837. He had three children by her, shown on 1850 census; Elizabeth died 21 June 1862 and he married second Mary Ann Bloodworth.

From diary of Robert J Patton: "My father moved his family 28th Sept. 1837 to Texas and settled on Blossom Prairie, Lamar Co. which because of its unsettled condition at that time was considered 'The Frontier'. He and his family were without near neighbors other than a settlement of Choctaw Indians who were encamped directly across the creek only a short distance away. On several occasions small bands of hostile tribes attempted raids upon us, but were quickly dispersed by the friendly Choctaws. At this time all supplies of every nature were shipped by steam boat from New Orleans, La. by the Miss. River to the intersection of Red River, then up Red River to Jefferson, Tx. which was then our only source of supply and everything had to be transported across the country (mostly by oxen) from Jefferson, a distance of something more than 100 miles, until eventually a railroad was built through Lamar County and our supplies were then drawn from the little railroad town of Pin Hook, located NW of us. Then other families from the east began settling up our vicinity and we made such rapid inroads to civilization that all aspect of a frontier atmosphere soon gave way to a peaceful law abiding farmers community. A small village soon sprung up and was called Pattonville in honor of William B. Patton my father, its founder." (527) William died on 3rd August 1874, and his tombstone records that he had been a resident of Blossom Prairie for 26 years. (701, 702, 710).

a) Robert J. Patton6, b. 12 Nov. 1832 Somerville, Morgan Co AL, married Catharine Gail Burris on 17 Jan. 1860; he died 10 Feb 1907.
b) John S Patton, b. 23 Jan 1834, marr Sallie Phillips (527)
c) Salina A Patton, b. 3 Aug. 1835, marr George Clingman Bills at Pattonville, Lamar Co., on 30 April 1857
d) Nancy E Patton, b. 14 Febr. 1837 Morgan Co Al. Apparently unmarr.

b) Elizabeth (Betsy) Patton4, b. ..., marr. 25 Sept. 1798 John McCarley, a native of South Carolina, at Mt Sterling, Ky. By 1811 John was in Lincoln Co Tenn. They moved with the Pattons to Morgan Co. Ala. where John was a Justice of the Quorum during the Territorial period. When Alabama achieved statehood in Nov. 1819 he and Melkijah Vaughn were the first Representatives for Morgan Co. (529) He was here in 1830. John McCarley Jr. is the only child proved so far.
c. Margaret (Peggy) Patton⁴, b. (ca 1779-80), marr 25 July 1799 Thomas McCarley at Mt Sterling. Thomas, along with brothers John and David, moved from Ky. to Morgan Co., Alabama by 1818. There on 1830 census.

d. John Patton⁴, born ca 1774, surely the John Patton found in Clark Co. tax lists beginning 1796. John marr. Sarah Langston Feb 1803 in Montgomery Co Ky. He is last found on the tax lists of Montgomery Co after 1808, moved with his family to Lincoln Co. Tenn. In the war of 1812 he substituted for his brother Dorn 28 Sept 1814, served until 1 Jan 1815, (Tenn Militia) 1820 census? In 1830 appears as John Pattent in Tuscaloosa Co. Ala census, age 40-50; he died 5 March 1833 Walker Co Ala. They had eight daughters and two sons, names of some known. After the death of John her widow moved with her large family to Itawamba Co. Miss. along with her brother Doran; there 1850. She is not found later; perhaps she died as she would have been elderly in 1850.
1) Prudence Patton, b. 1810 Tn, marr John Williams...
2) Nancy Patton, b. 1820 Tn, marr William Allan Ayres
3) Mahulda Patton, b. 1824 Tn/Al, marr James Washington Clearman.
4) John Patton Jr., b. 1827 Ala, marr. Sarah Ann McCrary
5) James Cain Patton, b. 1830 Al., marr. Hannah Jane Cox, living 1852 Limestone Co Al.
6) - 10) other daughters


f. Dorrington Patton⁴, b. 1786 NC; at his father's estate sale in 1814 he purchased a "Sett of Blacksmith's Tools". He marr. first (unknown) ca 1815, by whom he had a daughter; married second Sarah Spaulding Ryan, widow of Charles Ryan. She was born ca 1796, died 1868 Texas. He was in Wynne's Tenn. Militia 1813-14. In 1818 he along with Andrew, Andrew and two brothers-in-law purchased land in Morgan Co. Ala. He lived in Fayette Co. Ala. 1829-34, and by 1840 moved to Mississippi. Dorn died 3 May 1864 Itawamba Co. Miss. Children by two wives:
2) Mary Anna (Polly) Patton, b. ca 1824 Al., marr. Hugh Rogers 15 Nov. 1840 Itawamba Co., Ms. Five ch. in 1860 census.
3) (dau)
5) Sarah Ann Patton, b. ca 1830 Al., marr. (1) ... Law, (2) Shadrach Tipton on 7 Aug. 1855 Itawamba Co. Ms. He had ch by a prior marriage.
6) Martha Patton, b. ca 1832 Fayette Co. Al., marr. 6 Nov. 1851 James Franklin Works in Itawamba Co. Ms. She died 21 Sept. 1911 at Russellville, Pope Co., Texas.
7) (dau)
[37] James Patton\(^2\) (Wm\(^1\))
3. Robert Patton Jr\(^3\) (d 1813 Tn)

f. Dorrington Patton\(^4\)
8) Dorn Patton Jr., born 11 June 1834 Fayette Co. Al., married (1) Mary Martha Moore on ...., (2) Sophonia Wren on ... He died 25 May 1913 at Luling, Caldwell Co., Texas.  
9) Drucilla Patton, b. ca 1843 Itawamba Co Miss., marr (1) James M Womack, (2) Jack Tipton.

h. Jane Patton, b. ... (after 1790), marr Geo Black on ... at ... [marr not proved] He was the son of William Black and ......

i. [James] Andrew Patton, b. ca 1792, served in War of 1812 from Tenn. He married Nov. 1819 Mary Radford in Lincoln Co. Tenn.; purchased land in Morgan Co. Ala. in Aug. 1818. His household is enumerated in the 1830 and 1840 Fayette Co Ala census. He died 12 Oct 1846 at Patton Hill, Walker Co. Ala. His widow applied for a War of 1812 pension but it was rejected as he was a minor in 1813. (See copy). She was born 1804 in Tn, living 1883 Tuscaloosa Co., Ala. (528) The US Land Office at Tuscaloosa issued a certificate (No. 24232) for 40 plus acres of land to Andrew Patton and his heirs, on 1 July 1848. This was clearly after his decease so evidently the heirs continued payment on the land until paid for.

2) Elizabeth Patton, b.1821, marr Rev. John T Gilbert, died 27 June 1891 in Tuscaloosa, Al.
3) James Harrison Patton, b. 29 Sept. 1822 Tn/Al, died 18 Sept. 1865. He married Serena Reid on 27 Dec. 1842 in Jefferson Co, Al; on 1850 census there. Veteran, CSA. "Rennie" was born 11 Aug. 1822, died 28 Jan. 1863; nine children (available on request from your compiler). He married second Elizabeth Adeline Newberry Winchester on 14 Feb. 1864. She was born 11 March 1832 Cherokee Co Al, died 29 July 1908. Two ch, one died in infancy.

[Much information in this section with the kind help of Sandra McDaniel of Northport, Ala.]
WAR OF 1812.

CLAIM OF WIDOW FOR PENSION,

Under the provisions of Sections 4736 to 4740, inclusive, Revised Statutes, and the ACT OF MARCH 9, 1878.

M. D. — All the blank spaces in this form must be carefully filled up in accordance with the instructions on the blank itself; and from the blank information prepared or authorized by the applicant.

State of Alabama, County of Tuscaloosa

On this day of February, A.D. one thousand eight hundred and eighty seven, personally appeared before me, the same being a true record of the fact

within and for the County and State aforesaid, (1) Andrew Patton, aged 74 years, a resident of Tuscaloosa County, in the State of Alabama, who being duly sworn according to law, declares that she is the widow of (2) Andrew Patton, deceased, who was the identical (3) Andrew Patton who served under the name of (4) Andrew Patton, as a (9) Private in the Company commanded by Captain Francis Brown, Regiment of commanded by in the war of 1812; that her said husband (5) was born at Lucern Terrace in Tennessee on or about the month day of June, A.D. 1813, and continued in actual service in said war for the term of (6) years, and whose service terminated by reason of his death on the day of A.D. .

She further states that the following is a full description of her said husband at the time of his enlistment, viz: (9)

She further states that she was married to the said Andrew Patton in the county of Lauderdale, and in the State of Tennessee, on the day of November, A.D. 1814, by one (10) James Blackman, who was a (11) Justice of the Peace and that her name before her said marriage was Mary Redford and that she has not remarried since the death of said soldier; and she further states that (12) she never remarried since Andrew Patton, deceased, and that her said husband (13) Andrew Patton, deceased, died at Walker County, in the State of Alabama, on the day of , A.D. 1846.

and she further declares that the following have been the places of residence of herself and her said husband since the date of his discharge from the army, viz: (14) she has never lived in another county since her said husband was discharged from said county.

She makes this declaration for the purpose of obtaining the Pension to which she may be entitled under the provisions of Sections 4736 to 4740, inclusive, Revised Statutes, and the Act of March 9, 1878, and hereby constitutes and appoints, with full powers of substitution and revocation, (15) W. Bennett, her attorney to prosecute her claim. And she further declares that she has heretofore made application for (16) , and that her residence is No. , County of Alabama, State of Alabama, and that her post office address is .

[Signature]

Andrew Patton: war of 1812 widow's pension application orig. No. 42738
4. **Elizabeth Patton**, born ca 1752, married John Cochran in Rowan Co. on 7 Feb. 1773. Robert Patton (presumably her brother) and Andrew Cochran (surely brother or father of groom) were bondsmen. These Cochrans were neighbors of the James Patton family of Cold Water Cr. (400) This couple was living in 1790 in Mecklenburg Co NC Dist. 13.

The above lady could have been a daughter of James Patton (d 1761). Several women named Elizabeth Patton lived in Rowan and later Burke Co North Carolina, all surely with strong connections to the line under discussion. Your compiler is unable to state with assurance where each and every Elizabeth fits into the family. Any help here would be appreciated.

* The 1768 tax list of John Brandon, Rowan Co NC shows Samuel Cochran, plus sons John and Andrew, both over 16. By reference to the map on page 37.2 it is seen that Samuel Cochran's land was just south of James Patton's on Coldwater Creek. This Cochran family has not been traced in detail by your author, but could well have been from Chester Co Pa. In the 1720's three Cochrans were on tax lists of Sadsbury Twp, namely James, Joseph and Robert Cochran. In 1742 a James Cochran of Sadsbury Twp purchased a 135 acre tract situated in Sadsbury Tp from the heirs of Cornelius Rowan, dec'd. (Chester Co deed bk.F6: 626-631). This very detailed deed shows that the heirs sold for 5 pounds suggesting an intrafamilial transaction. This deed states that "Anne Rowan Senr, alias PATTON, the late Wife of Cornelius Rowan formerly of Ireland and lately of the Township of New London in the County of Chester ... died in the Kingdom of Ireland in or about the year of 1732...". In 1742 John PATTON and William Willson, both of Gray Abby in County Antrim, Ireland, made oath to this effect. The surviving heirs of Cornelius Rowan were John Rowan Senr of Gray-Abby, and George Cochran and Anne Cochran (wife) of Kirkcubbin, all of County Antrim, and they were the parties who conveyed the above land to James Cochran. [The text of this deed will be reproduced in a appendix to this chapter for those who wish to follow up this possible lead.]

The above does not prove a firm connection between the Cochrans of Chester Co. and those of Rowan Co NC but does suggest an avenue for further research; it also gives a hint as to possible ties between this branch of Pattons in America and those of Ireland.
There was a Joseph Patton of unknown parentage living in Rowan Co., North Carolina by the mid-1770's. In 1774 a Joseph Patton sat on a jury; this man would have to be born by 1753. In Aug. 1777 an order was issued for Chas McDowell Esq. in Burke Co. to take the deposition of a Joseph Patton regarding a bastardy case involving one Anne Brandon, the reputed father being Jas. Rutherford. The 1778 tax list shows Joseph Patton in Capt. Brandon's Dist as delinquent in paying taxes (along with James Cathey and Matthew Brandon). This Joseph was therefore born by 1757 (of age in 1778). He must be the Joseph Patton who married Margaret Crawford in Rowan Co. on 14 July 1779. David Crawford was bondsman, Jno. Brevard, witness. This man was DECEASED in less than a year, very possibly killed in the Revolutionary War. On 9 Aug 1780 letters of administration were granted to Margaret Patton, widow and relict of Joseph Patton, dec'd. Wm Brandon and David Crawford provided bond of £12,000, which seems very high, suggesting this was a wealthy man. At the same sitting of the court Brandon was appointed High Sheriff of Rowan Co. (167) In the 1790 census John Brevard and three Crawfords are found in dists 1-2 of Iredell Co. in proximity to Robert (1 3 5) and John (1 0 0) Patton.

WHO IS this Joseph Patton?? Possibly a brother of John (will, 1800)? John had a son named Joseph and also had ties to Griffith Rutherford; I do not know if he was kin to Jas. Rutherford.

In 1784 William Brandon paid taxes for the unnamed orphan of Joseph Patton, for 400 acres of land in Burke Co., No. Car. It appears that the orphan was named Joseph Rutherford Patton, for we find that on 31 Jan 1786, Margaret Patton granted to Joseph Rutherford Patton by deed of gift, a Negro; this was recorded in Rowan court minutes 10 Feb 1787, and proved by David Crawford. Obviously this was not the Joseph who married Margaret Crawford; he was deceased. At almost this exact time Mrs. Margaret Patton married Alexander Erwin; the date of their marriage bond was 21 Jan. 1786 and they surely married soon after. It would thus appear that the widow of Joseph Patton granted to her infant son a favorite servant at the time of her remarriage, which servant would have become the property of her new husband otherwise.

Alexander Erwin was a man of property and left a will probated in Burke Co. in 1828. He mentions among other items "To Margaret Patton I will and bequeath a negro boy named Marquis, one bed & furniture with the curtains that are left to it; one cow & calf upon her lifting a note I gave at the vendue of her father". (Burke wills, at NC Archives).

Joseph Rutherford Patton was born in 1780, the son of Joseph Patton and Margaret Caldwell. His father was killed during the Revolution and his affairs were handled by William Brandon until he came of age. (474) He inherited a tract of 400 acres of land in Burke Co North Carolina for which Brandon paid taxes. (474) Joseph R Patton died presumably prior to 1820 in Burke Co NC; on 1810 but not 1820 census here. He married Mary "Pretty Polly" Erwin, who was born 23 Oct 1782 and died 24 March 1866 in Burke Co NC. (613) She was a daughter of Arthur Erwin. Erwin, a tailor, was a member of Capt Brandon's district in Rowan Co in 1778 along with Joseph Patton. By 1792 he had moved to Burke Co. (474) His brother Alexander Erwin married second Margaret Crawford Patton, widow of Joseph, the slain patriot. (613)
We can only surmise the names of Joseph’s children. But he had two sons and two daughters in the 1810 census and two men of the right age are buried next to his widow so the following account is likely accurate.

children of Joseph Rutherford Patton as given by (613):

a. Arthur E[rwin] Patton, b. 3 July 1803 Burke Co., No Car., married Sophronia ca 1837. They were living in Burke Co in 1840, 1850; he was a teacher. (613) He died 20 Nov. 1867 and is buried in the Gilboa Methodist Cemetery in Burke Co. NC.
   1) Mary Patton, b. 1838 Burke Co
   2) Margaret Patton, b. 1842 Burke Co.
   3) Joseph Patton, b. 1843 Burke Co.
   4) Laura Patton, b. 1846 Burke Co.
   5) William Patton, b. 1849 Burke, likely d. 11 Sept 1914, bur Gilboa.
      Death rec has Wm J, b 7 Aug 1848, d 8 Sept 1915, son of AE and
      Phoebe Walker Patton; bur Hopewell cem. (Burke d record 6-267).

b. William Barr Patton, b. 23 March 1809 Burke Co., d. 26 Sept. 1882, marr.
   Mary Eliza Walker 30 April 1835. She was born 6 Sept 1817, died 24
   Dec 1914. Both are buried in Gilboa Methodist Ch Cem. Ten children,
   named in (613)
   1) Joseph A. Patton, b. 27 March 1839, died 2 Nov 1841, bur. Gilboa.
   2) Mary E Patton, b. 1837, m. J. W. Berry
   3) Sarah Ann Patton, b. 26 Dec 1841, d. 29 Aug 1843.
   4) William Simiana "Doc" Patton, b. 1845
   5) Julia S. Patton, b. 1848, m. ... Berry
   6) John McDowell Patton, b. ..., d. 4 Oct 1920 (d record)
   7) Delia Emma Patton, m. W. J. Patterson
      (the others died young)

c. dau, b. 1800-09. Possibly Sophia Patton, b. 18.., married M. D. Robinson
   in Burke Co. on 5? Jan. 1830; bond signed by Arthur E. Patton.

d. dau, b 1810-15, probably Mary Rochelle, age 39, living with her mother
   Mary Patton in 1850 Burke census.

Note- Arthur E and Wm B were the only two male Patton heads of household
in Burke Co in 1850. A good number of Pattons have lived in Burke since
that time, many of them possible descendants; this is beyond the scope of
this inquiry!

"It is thought that Joseph Patton was a nephew of Robert Patton, because
in an affidavit made by his wife, Elizabeth Dysart Patton, she states that
he had a nephew who fought in the Rev War with Robert named Joseph and
a brother named John." (613) The Rev War pension file of Robert Patton
(National Archives W. 4758) is very extensive, but this affidavit is not on
this film. The author of the above quoted statement has evidently taken
the statement of Joseph Patton in HIS RW pension declaration (S 3632) stating
that he had done blacksmithing service in the RW, then assumed that his
father was the same Robert Patton who married Eliz. Dysart (he wasn’t),
then put this all into the form of an affidavit allegedly made by Elizabeth.
Since such affidavit cannot be shown to exist we conclude that the above
quote must be totally disregarded!
George W. Patton Dies Following Illness Of 6 Days

Pneumonia Fatal To Leading Citizen Of Northport; Owner Of Large Acreage In Farms In Northern Part Of County

Funeral To Be Held Today At Four O’Clock

Burial Follows In Northport Cemetery; Illness Suddenly Takes Merchant And Planter

Descendant Of Old Family

George Wilson (Wick) Patton of Northport, landowner and merchant and one of Tuscaloosa County’s most prominent citizens, died Saturday afternoon at 3:30 o’clock in his home of pneumonia, after an illness lasting only six days. Funeral services will be held this afternoon at 4 o’clock in the Northport Baptist church with burial following in the Northport cemetery.

Noted For Charity

Mr. Patton was owner of more than 1,600 acres of land under cultivation in northern Tuscaloosa County. More than 300 different families have lived on his land and been under his care during the past year. He has been especially noted for his generous spirit in relieving suffering and poverty among the tenants following the drought of last summer, as well as in previous years. In addition to farmland, Mr. Patton owned considerable timber acreage. He was one of the most successful farmers in the history of this section.

He was born Oct. 3, 1870, at the community of Cohort, now known as Searles. His parents, Newton Thomas Patton and Mary S. Moore Patton, were natives of this county, their parents coming from South Carolina in the early 1820’s, with some of the first settlers in this region. The N. T. Pattons moved to Coker when George W. was only two years old, and the latter continued to reside there until 1908, when he moved to Northport. He also resided for a period at Flatwoods.

In 1898 he became associated in a general merchandising business with the firm Patton and Deason, remaining in this company for two years. Later, in 1908 he joined Frank Rice as partner in the firm Patton and Rice.

He has been for 29 years a member of the Northport Baptist church and has served as a trustee of Northport schools for several terms. Although never seeking public office or attention, he was a leading citizen in the business and civic life of the community for almost three decades.

Widow, Six Children Survive

He is survived by his widow, Mrs. Fannie Lou Hamner Patton, a native of this county; four daughters, Mrs. Ema Gana Patton, Miss Margaret Patton and Miss Betty Ann Patton, all of Northport; and two sons, Preston Patton and Hamner Patton, both of whom were football stars and captains at Tuscaloosa County High at Northport. He is survived also by five sisters, Mrs. H. C. Deason, Mrs. K. M. Evans, Mrs. Earl Caples, and Miss Julia Patton, of Northport, and Mrs. D. L. Bevill of Birmingham; and two brothers, Dr. J. H. Patton of Northport and E. A. Patton of Coker. His parents died several years ago.

The Patton family has been one of the most prominent in northern Tuscaloosa County for almost a century and the descendants of the original family now number several hundred.

Funeral services will be conducted today at 4 p.m. at the Northport Baptist Church, Rev. B. F. Atkins, pastor, assisted by Rev. John T. Dealle, officiating. Jones and Splgener will direct burial in Northport cemetery.

Pallbearers will be Frank Rice, Joe Rice, L. F. Barnes, Scott McGee, Jack Deason, Robert Holley, Glenn Rice and Ford Spencer.

APPENDIX

A Patton-Thompson connection?

Lord Granville granted a tract on both sides of Marlin's Creek in Rowan Co, NC to James McManus, Gent. of Bladen Co., on ... 1751. McManus sold this tract of 640 acres "on both sides of Marlin Creek including the Indian Old Field and Wm Mackey's improvements" to Matthew Gillespie on 6 May 1761 (Rowan Co NC deed 4:468). On 8 April 1765 Matthew Gillespie and wife Ann sold 450 acres of this tract (adjacent to James Stuart) to David Horner of York Co, Penna. (Rowan 6:117) David Horner with wife Mary sold 225 acres of the tract to John Thompson on 27 Sept. 1771 (cited in Rowan 9:65). John Thompson left this tract to be shared equally by his sons Alexander and Thomas under terms of his will (Rowan A:177) dated 18 March 1774, probated May 1774. Alexander Thompson died within a year and his moiety descended to William Thompson, oldest brother of Alexander. On 30 Nov. 1775 William Thompson, then of York Co, Penna. sold this 225 acres to his brother Thomas Thompson of Rowan Co. (Rowan 9:65), deed acknowledged in York Co. by wife Mary who made her mark.

On 8 Oct. 1776 Thomas Thompson executed a deed to Robert Patton for 250 (sic) acres on the north branch of Cathey's Creek, proved in Tryon Co. at the July 1777 court. This deed was recorded in Lincoln Co, NC deeds (2:354-255) noting that the land was adjacent to John Walker, and had been confirmed to Thompson by patent bearing date 2 Nov. 1771. This sounds like the same tract but need to verify.

What happened to the 225/250 acre tract of Robert Patton? Rowan deeds thru 1785 do not record the sale. If Robert remained here until after 1785 he could have sold after that time. Rowan deeds after 1785 are not yet published (as of 1999), and the index to deeds is useless!

John Patton received a state grant adj Thomas Thompson in 1780 (Rowan DB 9:319). John also bought land from Thomas' oldest brother William. When James Stuart wrote his will in 1778 he mentioned his son-in-law Thos Thompson, who was living with him in the 1768 tax list.

Ed.: the two Patton men above were of legal age to buy land in 1776 and 1780 so were probably born prior to 1755-59. It would then appear that these men were close kin, possibly brothers, as they had so many dealings with Thomas Thompson and family. Your editor believes they were both sons of James Patton (d ca 1761), and welcomes any discussion on this point.
Gounty of Antrim

By John Duff Esq\r
Sovereign of Belfast and one of his Majesty's Justices of the Peace for the said County. These are to Certifie all Whom it may concern that John Patton and William Willson both of Gray-Abby in the said County Farmers came this day before me and Made Oath that Anne Rowan Senr. Alias Patton the late Wife of Cornelius Rowan formerly of Ireland and lately of the Township of New London in the County of Chester and Province of Pensilvania in America Deceased, Died in the Kingdom of Ireland in or about the Year of our Lord God 1732 and further that Abraham Rowan Son of the said Cornelius Rowan died in the said Kingdom of Ireland in or about the Year of our Lord God 1733 Intestate unmarried & without lawful Issue, and also that David Rowan Grandson of the said Cornelius Rowan has been Absent from the said Kingdom of Ireland and unheard of by them for the space of twelve Years and that he the said David Rowan is therefore believed and Apprehended to be dead by these Deponents and all his Relations intestate unmarried and without lawful Issue to their knowledge which the said Anne Rowan Senr. Abraham Rowan and David Rowan are Mentioned in a paper bearing date the 18th of August 1724 and Importing the last will and Testament of Cornelius Rowan and further that John Rowan Senr. and Anne Cochran Alias Rowan in the above Letter of Attorney Mentioned & Subscribers there are the Eldest Surviving son and Daughter of the said Cornelius Rowan and Anne his wife, and that George Cochran in the above Letter of Attorney Mentioned and a Subscriber thereto is the Husband of the said Anne Cochran Daughter of the said Cornelius Rowan and Anne his wife and Further they say nor Sworn before me at Belfast Aforesd this 26th of May 1742 two Jo\r

THIS INDENTURE made the third Day of May in the Year of our Lord one thousand Seven hundred and forty two Between John Rowan Senr. of Gray-Abby in the County of Down \& Kingdom of Ireland Gent. and George Cochran & Anne Cochran wife to the said George Cochran of Kirkcubbin the the said County & Kingdom of the one part and James Cochran in the Township of Sadsbury, County of Chester and Province of Pensilvania in America Yeoman of the other part Witnesseth that the said John Rowan Senr. George Cochran and Anne Cochran for & in Consideration of the sum of five pounds Sterling paid by the said James Cochran the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged. They the said John Rowan George Cochran and Anne Cochran have granted, bargained & sold, and by these Presents do grant, Bargain & sell unto the said James Cochran all that Farm or Parcel of Land Scituate in the Township of Sadsbury, County of Chester and Province of Pensilvania Aforesd being part of the Estate of Cornelius Rowan Deceased in the said Province containing by Estimation one hundred & thirty five Acres of land with the rights Members & Appurts thereof land all Houses Edifices, Buildings — Lands, Orchards, Meadows, Pastures, Trees, Woods, Under woods, ways, Paths, Waters, Water courses, Fishries, easms, Profits, Commodities Advantages, Hereditaments and Appurtenances whatsoever to the said Farm or lands belonging or in anywise appertaining and the reverfion & Previsions Remainder and Remainders, Rents and Services of the said Premises above mentioned and of every Part and parcel thereof with the Appurtenances To Have and to Hold the said Farm or lands, Hereditaments and premisses above mentioned and Every part and parcel thereof with the Appurts unto the said James Cochran his Executors and Afsigns from the first Day of May last for and During and unto the full End and Term of one whole year from thence next and Immediately ensuins and following fully to be Compleat and Ended. Yielding and paying therefore one peper corn in and upon the Feast of St Michael the Archangel if Demanded To the intent that by virtue of these Presents, and by force of thee Statute for Transferring of Kases into Pofsefion, he the said James Cochran may be in the Actual Pofsefion of all and Singular the said Premises above Mentioned with the Appurts; and be thereby enabled to Accept and take a grant and Release of the Reversion on Inheritance thereof to him and his heirs to the only proper use and behalf of him the said James Cochran his heirs and Afsigns for Ever In Witnesse whereof the said parties to these presents have set their Hands and Seals the day and year first above written —

Signed, Sealed and delivered to —(John Rowan & John Rowan junr. of old Harbour Jamaica Surgeon George Cochran & Anne Cochran for the use and behalf of the above Named James Cochran) in presence of John Patton George Cochran John Rowan

37.29
This March 16. 1895

My Grand Father Robert Patton
Married Nancy Black he was my great
Mother—My Father who is their
Uncle William Black Patton he married
Elizabeth Young he is my mother
I Robert J Patton Married Catharine Foul
Barris a daughter of William M Brown
His first Married Mary McAllen and the
daughter of no children next Married
one Miss Matilda to Robert Carter he is
My Wife Mother R J Patton and
Wife Catharine S Patton and she is
William J Patton 1813-1813 Patricia Matilda
Patton Sallie C Patton Elliz B Patton
Rhode Dyer Patton Harry Patton
and Louisa Belle Patton all living
except Robert J Eliz Patton both dead
Robert 13 Patton leaving two children by name
Robert Patton U Daughter named Mabel Patton

(527) A page from Robert J Patton's "Chronicle", a 25 page manuscript written 1895. The original was given by Daniel B Thomas, grandson of Dr Wm J Patton to the Aikin Archives at Paris Jr College, Paris Texas for safekeeping.
Robert Patton was born, probably in Chester Co. Pennsylvania, in the early 1720's. [A son was born ca 1744] Although it cannot be absolutely certain that he was the Robert named as son of [19] William Patton in his will, (Chester Co. Pa 1742), evidence to support this contention will be adduced below. A Robert Patton was living in Sadsbury Twp. Chester Co. 1740-55 but this man died testate 1755 and was probably William's brother or cousin; he is discussed in section [20].

Robert was present in the first surviving tax list of Rowan Co. North Carolina in 1759. He purchased the 320 acre tract mentioned above from Elijah and John Patton in April 1762; this was located on Cold Water Creek, where Robert made improvements noted in July 1766. (167) He and Charity sold this to James Graham in Dec. 1762. Robert Patton appears in Rowan records on 14 Jan. 1763 as member of a jury; on this jury also sat Francis Locke (see Elisabeth Patton Locke entry). Robert was chosen for jury duty many times through 1767, showing that here was a man whose character was well regarded.

The Robert Patton family had moved well west of the Coldwater Creek area by May 1769; a jury appointed to lay off a road from the forks of Silver Creek to the Cove included Robert and Francis Patton. This was in the present Burke/ McDowell Co area- see map. [This probably refers to Robert Sr; see son Robert below]. On 6 May 1772 Charity Patton was granted letters of administration for the estate of Robert Patton, dec'd.; she qualified under 300 L bond, with John Brandon and Francis Locke security. [see 4. Elizabeth Patton under Chester Co section]. In 1777 the new county of Burke was formed; this included the area on Muddy Creek where the Robert Pattons had been living for some time. "Many people came in and settled down without making an entry or petitioning for a warrant, but responsible occupants entered their land with the State land office when it was opened on January 29, 1778." Charity registered her land in newly-created Burke Co.; in Nov. 1778 she owned 140 acres on both sides of Muddy Creek bounded by Francis Patton and Andrew Woods. Another neighbor was Thomas Sharpe, surely the son of the Thos Sharpe who was executor of William Patton's will in 1742. Descendants of this couple have lived in this area for the past two centuries, although some went to Georgia and Williamson Co. Tenn.

Charity, along with members of the Patton and Woods families, left Burke and came to Wilkes Co. Georgia between 1785 and 1790. In 1790 Elbert Co. was formed from Wilkes and she appears on the reconstructed census of Elbert Co. Ga. along with James, William and Solomon Patton. (420) Charity went with her son James to Williamson Co. Tenn and is found on tax lists there 1803-1806; she probably died there ca. 1807. Neither Robert nor Charity left a will; past researchers have given this couple some eight or nine children. There has been some justifiable disagreement as to the exact identity and birth order of the following.

1) Francis Patton, b. ca 1744, m. Katherine McConnell 38.2
2) Capt. Robert Patton, b. 1748, m. Elizabeth Dysart 38.4
3) Elizabeth Patton, b. ca 1752, poss. m. Samuel Woods 38.7
4) William Patton, b. ca 1750, m. Margaret Eberhart [?] 38.8
5) James Patton, b. ca 1756, m. Margaret Wilson 38.10
6) Mary Patton, b. ca 1754, m J B Dysart 38.12
7) Margaret Patton, b. ca 1758, m. Wm Moore 38.13
8) Samuel Patton, b ca 1761, m. Catherine Eberhart 38.14
9) Rhoda Patton, b. ca 1758, marr Thos Sharp Jr (doubt) 38.1
Summons to Charity Patton, executrix of Robert Patton, deceased.
Rowan Co NC Loose Papers, at NC State Archives

[A search was made for other Patton estate papers and this was the only document pertaining to Pattons found. The old papers from this period are in disarray and many seem to be missing.]
1) Francis Patton, born ca 1744, was possibly named after Francis Locke. He was mentioned in a bill of sale dated 1765 in Rowan Co. He married Katharine McConnell in Rowan Co.; date of marriage bond was 18 Aug. 1766. Bondsmen were his kinsmen Richard Brandon and Elijah Patton. (400) By May 1769 he was living well west of Salisbury on the upper Catawba, as we read that he and Robert Patton were members of a jury appointed to lay off a road from the forks of Silver Creek Road to the Cove. This area is on the present border between Burke and McDowell Co’s. When Burke Co. was erected in 1777 Francis entered 200 acres on the west side of Muddy Creek. (24 Nov. 1778). His land adjoined that of Charity Patton (his widowed mother) and was entered the same date. (437) Frank Patton is found in 1790 census (31602) in the sixth company of Burke Co. close to Robert and Elijah Jr.; very possibly another brother. Francis is mentioned in a 1794 record and is said to have died by April 1795; we find his widow Catherine in the 1800 census of Burke Co. His children have been partially worked out (437):

a. James Patton, born 8 Aug. 1780 Burke Co., died on 17 June 1854 in Haywood Co. NC., married Mary P. Jones of Rutherford Co NC [ca. 1807] They are found on the 1820, 1830 Haywood census. They were both living in Haywood Co. NC in 1850 with four grown children. Eleven children listed (without dates) in (437).

b. Robert Patton, born 1787 NC, has been proposed as a son; however the evidence is stronger that he was a son of Capt Robert Patton (see below).

c. (Daughter), m. a Morrison.
[38] Robert Patton\(^2\) (d 1772) \((Wm)^1\)

d. Son, probably Francis [Jr.], found in 1800 Burke Co. census (b 1755-74. This man had two males under 10, so probably married ca. 1796 and was born ca. 1774. A Francis Patton is found in 1820 census of Lincoln Co. Is there a link?

e. Charity Patton, born ..., married David Glass who left a will in McDowell Co. dated 1847, filed 1856. The will names his wife Charity and children: John, Zelpha, Isabel, and a son Francis Patton Glass who served as executor. David and Charity Glass are buried in Drucilla Presbyterian Church Cemetery in McDowell Co. (437)

f. (3 other possible daughters per 1790 census).

---

Family Bible of [Capt] Robert and Elizabeth Dysart Patton, in Rev War pension file W. 4758, U S National Archives (frames 443, 444)\(^1\)
Robert Patton² (d 1772) (Wm¹)

2) [Capt] Robert Patton³, born 10 Nov. 1747 in Penna. On 29 March 1778 Robert Patton owned 600 acres on Muddy Creek, Burke Co.; sold 660 acres south side Muddy Cr. (date?) Robert was very active in support of the Revolutionary cause- he was an Indian spy in Capt. William Morrison's North Carolina company for three months. He served as Captain of a company of cavalry raised in Burke Co., N. C., part of the time (Spring 1780) under Col. Charles McDowell. (140) He participated in the defense of Charleston and was later in a skirmish at Monck's Corner where his troops were badly defeated. At the crucial battle of King's Mountain on 7 Oct 1780 he was captain of a company of cavalry. (137) He married Elizabeth Dysart on 1 Jan. 1782 in Mecklenburg Co. N. C. She was the daughter of James and Margaret Young (Stewart) Dysart. (470)

Capt. Robt Patton was road overseer in Burke Co NC July 1790. In 1790 census living close to Frank Patten, with three children, in the 6th company of Burke Co. 1800 Burke census with children, 2 slaves. Robert died on 18 March 1813 in Burke Co., N. C., aged 65 years, four months, and eight days. His widow Elizabeth was allowed a pension based on his service; she died in Burke Co. on 9 June 1844, aged 78 years, 4 months and nine days. The names and birth dates of their children (all born on Muddy Creek) are found in the old family Bible; pertinent pages on file in her pension file (137). (See ILLUSTRATION). He and Elizabeth are buried in Drucilla Presb. Church Cem. (694)

a) Margaret Patton⁴, b. 14 Jan. 1785, m. John Conway, and died 18 April 1862; buried Drucilla Presb. Ch Cem, McDowell Co.

b) Robert Patton (III)⁴, b. 1 March 1787, died 4 March 1854 McDowell Co. N C; married on 6 July 1815 Elizabeth Mauny (Moony) who was born 15 Sept. 1796, died 1 Dec. 1855. Robert left a will dated 1 March 1854. They were living 1820 in Burke Co. with three ch.; 1840 Burke Co. (419, 535)

1) John Harper Patton⁵, b. 13 July 1816, died 14 Oct. 1899. He married Frances Mathilda Morris, who was born 15 Sept. 1821, died 31 July 1898; both buried Drucilla Presbyterian Ch. (535). They were married in Rutherford Co NC; ten children.

a) Joseph E Patton⁶, b. 18 Nov. 1838, d. 22 Oct 1880; he was blind and never married. Bur Drucilla Pr. Ch. (535)

b) Charity Elizabeth Patton⁶, b. 4 Oct. 1841, marr her cousin Harrison Sisk in McDowell Co. on 28 Dec. 1859.


d) Rachel Catherine Patton⁶, b. 7 Sept. 1846, marr. her cousin Marion Sisk on 24 Dec. 1861. Seven ch.

e) Frances Isabella Patton⁶, b. 30 Jan. 1849, died 21 June 1930, marr. Zachary Taylor Anderson 12 Jan 1871. (535)

f) John Morris Patton⁶, b. 27 Mar. 1851, marr Elizabeth Settlemeyer. Twelve children. (535)

g) Alfred L. Patton, 31 Oct 1854- 28 July 1855. (535)

h) Margaret Susannah Patton, b. 21 July 1856, m Geo Garden 24 Dec. 1879. Moved to SC; seven ch. (535)

38.5
Robert Patton (d 1772) (William)
2) Capt Robert Patton (1747-1813)
   b) Robert Patton
      1] John Harper Patton, b. 10 March 1859, m. Benjamin T Davis 1878. Seven ch. (535)
      i) Cynthia Ann Patton, b. 10 March 1859, m. Benjamin T Davis 1878. Seven ch. (535)
      j) William Harrison Patton, b. 1 Oct 1861, m. (1) Florence Duckworth, (2) Verna Ball. Thirteen ch. total (535).
   2] Rachel Catherine Patton, born ...., marr. Muzasah M Sisk on 24 Dec 1861 in McDowell Co NC. Seven ch. (535)
   3] daughter, b 1815-19; this would be Susannah Patton, who marr (1) .... Herrine, m. (2) Curtis. (535)
   4] Robert Patton IV, born 12 Feb 1824 NC, "born on Muddy Creek, moved to Irish Creek after his marriage to Emeline Warlick, daughter of John Warlick, who was born in Catawba Co." He married [Elizabeth] Emeline on 2 Feb. 1847; she died 10th Sept. 1860. Nine children. (525) Robert marr. second Harriett Warlick, a cousin of his first wife, in May 1861. She was born 28 Nov. 1843, died 24 Aug. 1891, a dau of Peter Warlick and Catherine Shuford. They had eight children (535). In the 1850 McDowell census his wife's name appears as Elizabeth. Robert marr third Nancy Teems on 4 Feb 1895 but they had no ch. [Note-only children born prior to 1850 are listed here] (613)
      a] John Patton, b. 1847 NC
      b] (Rev.) Robert Logan Patton, b. 22 Feb. 1849, marr. 6 June 1877 Margaret Spahinhour, died 8 Jan. 1920. His biography has been written. (477). The name of Robert Patton is continued additional generations after him.
   5] Charity Elizabeth Patton, b. ..., marr P P H Sisk on 28 Dec 1859 in McDowell Co NC. (535)
   
   c) Mary Patton, b. 2 April 1789, m. [John] Jeffries, living 1844. Ch: Wesley, Elizabeth, Mary Jeffries. (535)
   
   d) Elizabeth Patton, b. 11 July 1791, m. ... Pearson, died 26 Nov. 1830. Bur. Drucilla Cem. (419, 535)
   
   e) James Patton, b. 20 Feb. 1795; he married ca 1823 Ann Walker, who was born about 1805 and died 11 Nov. 1857; both buried Drucilla Presbyterian Cemetery. James died 4 July 1865. (694) They were living in Burke in 1840, and 1850 in McDowell Co. NC (formed 1842 from Burke) with ten children. (694)
      1] Elizabeth E Patton, b. 1825 NC
      2] Rueane Patton, b. 1827 NC
      3] James W Patton, b. 1829 NC
      4] Robert V Patton, b. 1831 NC
      5] Filippa A. Patton, b. 1833 NC
      6] Cynthia W Patton, b. 1835 NC
      7] Martha A Patton, b. 1837 NC
      8] John D Patton, b. 1839 NC
      9] Mary M Patton, b. 1841 NC
     10] George S Patton, b. 1845 NC, d. 8 April 1872 (17y 2m 6d)

* A James Patton md. Jane C Walton 24 Jan 1828 in Burke. 1830 census??
2) Capt Robert Patton³ (1747-1813)

f) Charity Patton⁴, b. 24 May 1796, m. John Moore 8 Feb 1816 Burke Co. N.C. She died 5 April 1857. Three ch.
g) [Mary] Ann Patton, b. 4 Nov. 1798, m. William Queen in Burke Co., NC on 6 May 1824, wit. A. H. Erwin. She was living 1844
h) Cynthia Araminta Patton, b. 8 Nov. 1802, m. Moses Manilus Hall 26 Jan 1822 Burke Co. He was born 30 Jan 1801, died 14 April 1890 in Cherokee Co. North Carolina. They had a large family, enumerated in (419).

3) Elizabeth Patton³, b. ca 1744, married Samuel Woods II, ca 1765; no marriage bond found. Samuel was the son of Samuel Woods Sr, who lived just south of the tract that Robert and Charity Patton briefly owned on Cold Water Creek. Later the Woods family lived adjacent to the Patton family on Muddy Creek, near present Dysartville. By 1790 and 1791 Samuel was selling his land in Burke Co. and in 1793 he and William Patton have a joint grant of 580 acres in Franklin Co. Ga. By 1794 he purch land in Elbert Co. Ga. Elizabeth died before 1820 and Samuel died in 1821. Both are buried in the Eberhart Cem. in Hall Co., Ga. (Of several women named Elizabeth Patton born around 1745-50 case is strongest for this being Robert and Charity's dau) See also Elizabeth who married Jas Hemphill Jr.
   a) Robert Woods, b. 1767, died 1839, marr. Mary White
   b) Samuel Woods III, b. before 1775, died 1828, marr Elizabeth Eberhart
   c) Charity Woods, b. 1770's, died 1840's Marshall Co Tenn; marr William Allen David Ewing.
   d) Sarah? Woods, b. ..., marr James B Griffith
   e)
   f)
[38] Robert Patton² (d 1772) (William²) (William¹)

4) William Patton³ was born ca 1752 in Penna, possibly named after his paternal grandfather William (d 1742). His wife's name was Margaret; Rev. Groves H. Cartledge states in his "Historical Sketches" that Samuel and William Patton married sisters. Samuel (see below) may have been William's brother and his wife has been given as Catherine Eberhart, so William may have married Margaret Eberhart. This is not an established fact. (437) He made two entries in the Burke land office for 100 acres on Muddy Creek on 27 Dec. 1778; each was for land "on which he now lives". William likely served in the North Carolina militia during the Revolution; various records for service of William Patton are found in the South Carolina Archives but some surely refer to his uncle William. William Patton Jr and Sr owned land on Cobbs Creek on the headwaters of Muddy Creek on 26 Dec. 1786. (One of these names apparently refers to Wm Jr, son of William (will, 1742), hence an uncle of this William.)

William Patton bought his first land in Georgia on 29 Feb. 1788, from John Ross; also a tract from Andrew Woods on the Broad River in Wilkes Co. He bought additional land in 1789 here; all this land fell into Elbert Co. when Elbert was created in 1790. All these deeds read "William Patton of Burke Co. N. C." William eventually sold his land in Fork Dist. of Madison Co. (created from Elbert Co) to sons of Samuel Woods and acquired 581 acres on Turkey Creek at the N. Oconee River in Jackson Co, where he spent his final years. He was a founding member of Thyatira Presbyterian Church in Jackson Co. in 1790; it is clear that he borrowed the name from his old church in Rowan Co. North Carolina, and implies he lived on or near Cathey's Creek. William died in August 1828 and his estate was appraised on 9 Sept. In Nov. letters of administration were given to his son Samuel. Samuel, however, died and the court appointed Wm Knox administrator de bonis non the following July. (507) His widow was living on 2 Feb. 1830 when she purchased a Negro girl from her late husband's estate. Children of William and Margaret (437):

a) William Patton Jr.⁴, born ca 1779, married Sally Miller in Oglethorpe Co GA. on 18 Oct. 1797. William left Georgia early and went to Tennessee. (437) NEED TO TRACE

b) Samuel Young Patton, born ..., apparently did not marry. (A Sam m Lydia Holmes 2 April 1807 Oglethorpe Co GA- was this the man?) "He served as justice of the peace in Randolph Dist of Jackson Co. Ga. from 1813 to 1828". His will, probated 6 July 1829, named his sisters, Charity Winters, and heirs of Margaret Knox. Administrators were Wm Knox and John Winters. Will book A: 126. (437)

c) James Patton, b. ..., went to Claiborne Co Mississippi with his brothers Francis and Robert about 1817, later went to Texas. "Not researched further" (437, 439)
(38) Robert Patton\textsuperscript{2}, d. 1772 (William\textsuperscript{1})
4) William Patton\textsuperscript{3}, c 1752-1828

d) Francis Patton\textsuperscript{4}, b. 6 Sept. 1789, marr. 12 July 1810 Malinda Mira Thurman (dau of Philip and Joanne Thurman) in Jackson Co. Ga. In 1817 he sold up his land to his father and set out for Claiborn Co Miss., settling about five miles east of present Hermanville. In time he acquired some 3,000 acres of land known as " Pattona", now district 4 in this county. They had thirteen children. He died 20 June 1848 and Malinda died 6 April 1853; both are buried in Pisgah Cemetery. (437, 439)

1] Artemissia G Patton\textsuperscript{5}, b. 29 Feb. 1812, married Ephraim G Peyton on 31 March 1831 in Claiborn Co. Miss. (437)
2] Margaret Emily Patton, b. 18 Oct. 1814, marr. Thomas Holliday
3] Malinda Ann Patton, b. 23 April 1817, marr. W. J. Willing
4] William Young Patton, b. 30 April 1819, married Careasa Cottingham (437); IGI says Wm D Patton m. Careasa M Cottington 17 Feb. 1847 in Copiah Co. Miss. [Check spelling]
9] Samuel Augustus Patton, b. 8 July 1830, died young. (437)
11] Nancy Anna Patton, b. 8 Feb 1834, married Dr. Daniel Luther Rawls on 2 Feb 1854 in Claiborn Co. Miss.
12] John Randolph Patton, b. 17 Dec 1835, went to Texas (437)

c) Robert Patton\textsuperscript{4}, born ca 1790, married Sally Wilson in Jackson Co. Ga. on 12 July 1810, obviously a double wedding with that of his brother Francis. He also lived in Pattona District, outliving his wife, and died without children. He willed sixteen slaves and $100 each to his three favorite nephews, and his real estate to relatives of his wife. (437)
5) **James Patton³**, born ca 1756 N. C.; the evidence for his being a son of Robert and Charity is well covered by Jantz (419). He married **Margaret Wilson** about 1778 in Burke Co. North Carolina. Margaret was probably the daughter of Thomas and Catherine (Carson) Wilson who emigrated from County Fermanagh, Ireland. Thomas Wilson of Aughanagh, Co. Fermanagh, Gent., leased land in the parish of Cleenish to John Rankin and heirs in 1770, shortly before his removal to America. He may have been born 11 Aug 1724 in Clones, Co. Monaghan. More on the Wilson and Carson families given in (419). James and his family continued to reside in Burke Co. NC through 1788; a James Patton was living in 1790 in the 11th company dist., Burke Co. It was just at this time that an exodus of Patton families to Elbert Co. Georgia occurred. James obtained a land grant of 200 acres there on 24 May 1793. He and his wife Margaret sold this property on Dove Creek on 17 Aug. 1802 and migrated to Williamson Co. Tenn. about 1802; he is found on tax lists there 1803-05. When he obtained a deed for 440 acres of land there his mother witnessed the deed, dated 29 May 1805. James probably died in the latter part of 1806 as the 1807 tax lists show his land on Nelson Creek listed under "James Patton heirs" (not there named). An inventory of his estate was filed with the Jan. 1807 court of Williamson Co. His widow Margaret was administratrix; she was alive in Oct. 1819 when her name appears in the settlement of her husband's estate. (419)

The proceeds of his estate other than the widow's dower interest were divided equally, with seven parties each receiving $451.47 3/4. These were as follows: Wm and Charity Allison, Jos and Rebecca Davidson, Samuel Patton, John Patton, Jason Patton, Robert Patton, and William Patton. These were children and heirs of James Sr; James Jr was an administrator but for reasons given below does not appear as sharing in the estate. Various other Pattons have been proposed as possible children for James and Margaret but I will here name only those proved by the estate papers.

a) Charity Ann Patton, b. 19 Dec. 1779 Burke Co NC, marr. Adkins Upshaw in 1799 in Elbert Co Ga. Adkins was b. ca 1780 Amherst Co Va, son of Leroy and Eliz Upshaw and died July 1800. They were married only a short time and when he died her father was named administrator (Elbert Co. Administrations bk. C: 60). One dau, Rebeecca Upshaw. Charity married second William Allison 3 Dec. 1808 Williamson Co. Tenn. Children by her second marriage were James Patton Allison, Margaret Wilson Allison, and Sarah Allison. Charity died 6 Oct. 1852 Bedford Co TN. (442)

b) James Patton Jr., born 1781, died without issue 1832. His will is recorded in Williamson Co Tenn (5:199-201). As it lists only brothers and sisters we assume he died without issue. He owned a large number of slaves and was involved in real estate. He had agreed to support his mother in exchange for certain property as memorialized in a deed of gift dated 1819.

c) Rebecca Patton, b. ca 1783, marr. first an Irwin and second Joseph Davidson prior to 1819, when her father's estate was finally settled. She is named in her brother James' will. The only Jos Davidson in 1830 Williamson Co census was age 20-29 as was his presumed wife, so this was probably another couple.
d) Robert Patton, b. 13 March 1785 Burke Co, died 10 July 1834 leaving a will recorded in Williamson Co. Tenn (5:395). His wife (not named) was executrix. His will leaves various bequests to his wife (not named) and four children (all named). Robert married Lucy Terry 6 Dec 1825 in Williamson Co. She was living with her four children in the 1840 census of Williamson Co Tenn.

1) John D Patton?, b. 1826 TN, marr Margaret A Patton 5 July 1849 Wmson Co? >>See also another John D Patton, son of Tristram, also of this county! I am not clear about this.


3) Sarah Frances Patton, born 14 Aug 1831, died unmarried 13 Oct 1850.

4) Mary Catherine Patton, b 1834 TN, obviously an infant when her father died.

c) Jason Patton, b. 28 March 1787 Burke Co., married Bethenia Bostick 30 July 1811 in Williamson Co. Tenn. In 1840 census; died 1841 (Williamson will book 7: 478). He died intestate and only a brief inventory of his estate is recorded, no children named. His widow, age 62, was living 1850 with probable son W[m] D. and a number of Patton-Bostick relatives.

1) James Patton, b. 17 July 1812 Tenn, m Susan C Thompson on 25 Dec 1839 Wmson Co. They were living 1850 Wmson Co with:
   a] M B Patton (female), age 8
   b] J S Patton (male), age 2

2) son, probably the J B Patton (born 1817), living 1850 adjacent to James and Susan (above). He marr L E ... ca 1841; on 1860 census only initials again shown.
   a] Jason F Patton, b. 1842
   b] L Patton (dau), b 1847

3) son

4) dau

f) John Patton, b. 1789 Wilkes Co Ga., on 1813 tax list jointly holding land on Nelson Creek with Jason Patton. He was living 1850 Williamson Co Tenn (not married), d.s.p. 1858 Miss.

g) Samuel Patton, b. 1791? Elbert Co Ga., d.s.p. Samuel appears on Wmson tax lists beginning 1811 and jointly with Robert in 1813. In Jan 1816 Samuel and his brother Robert jointly sold a tract of 73 1/3 acres on the Big Harpeth which they had inherited from their father to James Patton. (Williamson Co. deed bk G: 480). He was on 1820 Wmson census, living alone. In 1830 he was listed on the same page as his brother Robert. In 1840 also here. Samuel appears in 1850 Wmson Co census, born ca 1782 Ga. The 1860 Wmson census shows "S" Patton, age 68, and several young Pattons who were mulattoes. He never married and died evidently without issue; I have not checked for estate papers.
5) James Patton³ (1756-1806)

h) Thomas Patton⁴, b. 1793; not named in father’s will but named in James’ will as a brother. He was living in Williamson Co in 1846 (see will of his brother William). Thomas marr. ..., [allegedly] moved to Missouri. He had two daughters, who married first cousins and stayed in Williamson Co. (125) (Thomas was not a head of household in 1850 Mo census).

i) William Patton, b. 1795, died by Aug 1847. He was living in 1840 next to his brother Jason (census). He wrote his will in May 1846 leaving bequests to his brothers John and Samuel (545 acres on which Thomas Patton was living), plus a tract went to his brother Robert. Other bequests were made to his other siblings. He left no issue. Williamson Co TN. will book 8:607.

j) Joseph Patton⁴, b. 5 March 1799, d.s.p. He was named as a brother of James Patton in the latter’s will. He marr Sarah S Givens, died 1855. He was in Wmson Co 1830, then apparently moved away; your author has yet to learn where Joseph would have gone.

k) Mary Adaline Patton, b. 14 Aug 1801 Ga., m. William Denumbro. (125, p. 46)

6) Mary Patton³, (Robert²) b. ca 1754 NC, marr. John Bertram Dysart, who entered land on Muddy Creek the same day as other members of the Patton clan. She died ca 1797 in Ky.; he married second Martha Woods. (437) Ten children, given in (437)
Robert Patton² (d. 1772 NC) (Wm¹)

7) **Margaret Patton³**, b. ca 1756, marr. 4 Aug. 1774 [Capt] William Moore in Rowan Co. No Car. This is the only child of Robert and Charity for which there is proof- her mother signed her marriage bond. William Moore was born in 1726, probably in Ulster, being one of nine reputed brothers who settled on Borden's Grant in Orange Co. Va. in 1739. In fact John, Thomas, Andrew, Alexander, David and William Moore appear on the 1742 muster list of Orange (soon Augusta) Co. Surely all were kin if not brothers. William moved to Rowan (then Anson) Co NC at around the age of 20, or ca 1746. He had married first Ann Cathey, a daughter of George Cathey, pioneer settler here. He reportedly had by her six children.

In 1776 General Griffith Rutherford was assigned to make an expedition against the Cherokees, who were coming to Britain's aid and massacring colonists all along the frontier. Moore became a captain of a company under Rutherford and marched with him over the Swannanoa Gap, down the French Broad River and along the route described as Rutherford's Trace. Moore saw the untouched fertility of the land they passed through and the next year, in 1777, came back over the Blue Ridge and a few miles west of present Asheville NC he built a small log-cabin fort. After the War, in 1784, he received a grant of 450 acres as payment for services rendered during the Revolution. This land was on Hominy Creek near its junction with the river. He was living in 1790 in the Sixth dist of Burke Co NC, the Muddy Creek area; when he in 1794 along with wife, three sons, three daughters and slaves came to Hominy Creek he became the pioneer settler east of the French Broad. Many others followed in the next decade. His grave is in a public ground near the North Carolina county schools' the stone reads simply "William Moore, died Nov. 11, 1812, AE 86 y's." *# (185)

Children by Margaret Patton:
- f. Charles Moore, b. ca 1786, marr 1811 Margaret Penland. He was a Capt. in the War of 1812. He called Col. John Patton "cousin" (443)

"Much matter concerning [William's] military service is found in his original correspondence now on file in State Library at Raleigh and in Univ. Library at Chapel Hill. Some has been printed in colonial records, recently (1898) published in the State."

* Moore, Charles A, letter to ... Moore, 1898, printed in "80 Missouri Families" vol 3.

# Dykeman, Wilma, "The French Broad"

> need to get the rest of their children, verify some details here!
8) Samuel Patton was born probably about 1765-1770 based on date of birth of his oldest child. Samuel is said to have married Catherine Eberhart, daughter of Jacob Eberhart, a neighbor of the Pattons in Burke Co. NC. Samuel Patton of Elbert Co. Ga. "served with distinction in the Indian War" following the Revolution in Capt. William Moore's Co. He received several grants of land including 450 acres in Wilkes Co Ga. in 1788 and 100 acres in Elbert in 1797 (Elbert Co Grant bk ZZZZ: 550). It is presumed that these two tracts went to the same Samuel. In the late 1780's he resided in Fork Dist. on E side of Broad River in a part of Wilkes Co that became Elbert Co in 1790 and later became Madison Co. Ga. His land adjoined that of Robert Woods and William Patton. William was from Burke Co. and married Margaret Eberhart, sister of Catherine. Samuel also owned a parcel next to Andrew Woods and David Eberhart. Samuel died in Elbert Co. in 1810 leaving a will that was recorded in July 1810 in Elbert Co. will book 1809-1812, p. 80 and also probated in Madison Co. Ga. His will names his wife Catharine, daughters Polly and Margaret, and mentions other children (not named however). Executors were (his brother) William Patton and George Eberhart. The names of his sons are taken from the estate administration papers, filed in Madison Co. (See James for example).

a. Mary Patton, b. probably ca 1790-92, marr. 12 Feb. 1813 Isham Sims (Madison Co. Ga.) (128) The return for Samuel's estate for 1815-16 notes "Delivered Isham Sims as per Rec^ One Negro girl agreeable to the Will". Dennis Hopkins got "a bay Mare", also "agreeable to the Will". [The reader is asked to contemplate here how the concept of property has changed in 200 years.]

b. Margaret Patton, born ca 1798 Ga., marr. 28 Nov. 1816 Dennis Hopkins, m. 2nd David Power on 11 May 1828. See 1850 Madison Co census.

c. James H. Patton, b. ca 1800 Ga. "Received of George Eberhart Ex^ & Katherine Patten, Execrix on the estate of Samuel Patten dec'd, one hundred and fifty dollars and fifty cents, ... my part of the estate of the above dec'd". He marr. 23 Dec. 1819 Rebecca Winn, Madison Co (128). She died ca 1843 and James marr. second Adaline Broach on 3 Dec 1843 in Madison Co. Ga. She was b 1814 Ga. See 1850 Madison Co Ga. federal census household #613.

1) Eliza Patton, b. 1820 Ga, single in 1850.
2) John Patton, b 1825, possible son, living close by in 1850; marr Susan E Witcher on 18 Feb 1847 in Madison Co Ga.
3) William Patton, b. 1829 Ga
4) Lucy P Patton, b. 1835 Ga.
5) Hezekiah N Patton, b. 1840 Ga.
6) Emily A. Patton, b. 1845 Ga, dau by second marr.

d. Elijah Patton, born ca 1800, marr. 27 Sept. 1821 Mary David in Madison Co Ga. In 1830 census of Madison Co; then moved? In 1830 his listing is 3101.1 - 000.1. This looks like he had three sons under ten and two unexplained males living with him. 1840?
[38] Robert Patton\textsuperscript{2} (d 1772) (Wm\textsuperscript{1})
8) Samuel Patton\textsuperscript{3} (c 1765-70 -1810 Ga)

e. John (Henry) Patton, born ca 1803 Ga., marr. 23 Aug. 1821
Martha Wynn at Danielville, Madison Co Ga. She was b. 1804 Ga.
On 1830, 1840, 1850 Madison census. Four children in 1830.
Their children living at home in 1850:
  1) Sarah A. Patton, b. 1832 Ga.
  2) Mary Patton, b. 1834 Ga.
  3) John W Patton, b. 1835 Ga.
  4) Hezekiah D Patton, b. 1837 Ga.
  5) Henry R Patton, b. 1839 Ga.
  6) Martha Patton, b. 1840 Ga.

f. Robert Patton, b. ca 1805 Madison Co., marr. Sarah Murray 30
Jan. 1823 in Oglethorpe Co. Ga. 1830 Madison Co Ga census,
1840 Tallapoosa Co Al census. He died in the 1840's and his
widow as on 1850 Tallapoosa census; she was shown as age 46, a
weaver by occupation, born Ga., with following ch:
  1) Samuel Patton, b. 1828 Ga.
  2) Elijah Patton, b. 1831 Ga.
  3) Isham Patton, b. 1836 Ga.
  4) John Patton, b. 1838 Ala.
  5) Sarah Patton, b. 1841 Ala.
  6) Robert Patton, b. 1843 Ala.

g. Samuel Patton, b. 1 Feb 1807, died 10 Jan. 1882 in Carlton Co
Ga., marr. 12 Dec. 1826 Ann Moon (Madison Co. Ga.) They were
in 1830 census with an older female (60-70), probably the mother
of one of them. No ch. 1830. He is buried in Old Fork
Cemetery, Carlton Co. Believed not to have had children. None
listed in 1850 census.
Elizabeth Patton, born ca 1752, married James Hemphill Jr. in Rowan Co, NC on 23 Sept. 1772; bondsmen were James Hemphill Sr. and John Mackie. This marriage seems to have taken place on the headwaters of 4th Creek, where James Hemphill Sr lived; John MacKay was living here 1778. There is no clue as to her father on the marriage bond. James and Elizabeth settled on Silver Creek, western Burke Co. N. C., near the other Pattons. On 24 Nov. 1778 James entered a claim for land (survey # 1064) and on 15 Oct. 1779 "in the fourth year of our Independence" received a grant for 300 acres. (#260). James was active in the cause of freedom; although no record known to your author of him serving in a regular military unit survives, there is an amusing anecdote which recounts his rebel activities as well as his wife's quick wit. Col. Thomas George Walton, noted for his excellent memory, prepared a series of reminiscences which were later put out in book form in 1894. This account, which may be apocryphal but is too good to omit, reads as follows:

"The Hemphills of Silver Creek and Old Fort emigrated from the North of Ireland, previous to the Revolution. They were of Scotch descent, Presbyterian in religion, Whigs of the Revolution, and good, well-to-do citizens. I remember an anecdote told me in 1840 by a pensioned soldier of the olden time, in connection with the Silver Creek branch of the family. Ferguson, in his march from the Catawba to Gilbert Town, in 1780, had a chart of the County through which he was passing; on this chart was drawn an isolated mountain, directly on the line to Gilbert Town, to which he gave the name it now bears, "Pilot Mountain". He was encamped near Mrs. Hemphill's; sending out a foraging party, they seized and carried to camp her flock of sheep. Mounting her horse she found Ferguson in his marquee.

He asked, 'What can I do for you, madam?' She answered, 'Col. Ferguson, I am told, and believe you to be a gentleman. Your men have taken all my sheep; winter is coming, and I have no means of clothing my little children except from the wool of my sheep.' 'Where is your husband?' 'I will not tell you a lie, sir, he is out with the Whigs.' 'Well, madam, your husband is engaged in a rebellion against his lawful king, with others who are at war with me; but I am not here to oppress women and children, but my soldiers must be fed; you may take half the sheep.' 'May I take choice?' 'Yes,' said the Colonel. With thanks, she left, following the orderly, who had been instructed, and reaching the penned flock, she first selected the old bell wether, the leader of the flock for years, and, as was expected, the whole flock leaped the enclosure, following the flying leader home, and thus by her forethought, outwitted the distinguished British Colonel."

The 1790 census for Burke Co., North Carolina, 6th Co., shows James Hemphill with 3 white males over 16, 4 under 16, and 4 white females, living near Elijah Patton. It appears from land records that they had children named Thomas, James and William. James last appears on 1800 census. Ref. (432) argues that this Elizabeth was a sister to Capt. Robert Patton, based on their being in proximity in Burke Co. in 1790. This must admittedly be a weak line of argument but is suggestive.

Another possibility is that this woman could have been a daughter of [42] William Patton Jr (1720-1800). At this writing it is not possible to state with perfect confidence her exact relationship to the other Pattons but perhaps diligent research will make this possible in future.

38.16
A Patton Compendium

[42] Descendants of William Patton II (ca 1720-1800) of Burke Co North Carolina

(Continuation of Lines Discussed in Section [19], above)

D V Agricola, M. D.

1999

42.i
This verifies that the following information is recorded in a manuscript volume in the custody of the State Archives titled "Revolutionary Army Accounts" (Volume XII, Page 63, Folio 4):

Specie certificate dated 1783 issued to William Patton, for claims against the public treasury. Such claims were usually for military service. Morgan Dist. included Burke C. where William lived; the certificate was signed by Alexander Erwin, a fellow soldier who as noted in a footnote on page 42.1 married William's kinswoman Margaret Crawford Patton.
[42] William Patton Sr (w 1742 Pa) [continued from section [19]]

5. William Patton Jr, named as a son of William (w 1742, Chester Co Pa), was born ca 1720 Penna; came south in the late 1750s, living in Rowan Co. NC by 16 April 1767 when he made out a deed to John Graham for a tract on Coldwater Creek, proved by Elijah Patton (court records 2: 693, deed not found). In July 1768 William was constable in John Brandon's Dist., with sons named William and Robert, aged over 16. (474) In Jan 1769 he was fined, along with most constables for not appearing; this was the height of the "Regulator Movement". This is the last record found for William in Rowan Co. He then evidently moved west to Burke Co. NC where he is found on records from the time of formation of the county. Many important Burke records were burned but a surprising number survived. Wm. Patton was a juror here in 1778 (585), testified against three Tories named Baker in Nov. 1782 (584). The records of Burke list several men named William Patton and it is hence not always possible to know which man is intended. This is most likely the William Patton whose will was recorded in Burke in 1800 but unfortunately Burke wills prior to 1832 were all destroyed. The name of his wife is unknown. His sons: (474). (Daughters- if any- are unknown.)
   a. William Patton, 1742-1818 see below
   b. Robert Patton, bom ca 1747; see page 42.8, below

5. William Patton Jr appears on the 1768 Rowan Co NC tax list in John Brandon's Dist. as a son of William Patton (Sr). Although still living at home he had married Hannah Brandon several years earlier.* It appears that William entered the Rowan Co. militia during the Revolution. At the cessation of hostilities in 1781 large numbers of militia men were paroled by Lord Cornwallis. It is believed that these men were all captured at the battle of Guilford Courthouse in North Carolina on 15 March 1781. Among the large number of Rowan men released were William Patton, Mathew Locke Jr and Sr, William Locke, Alexander Erwin, and David Crawford.** (614) William Patton now styled Jr. owned land on the headwaters of Muddy Creek, Burke Co in Dec 1786. (584). The 1793 tax list for Burke Co lists Ely (Elijah), Wm and Sam Patton. (584) William appears on 1795 Burke tax list with 150 acres of land. (586) His name not found on 1800, 1810 census. His gravestone shows that he died 23 June 1818, aged 76. A record of his estate administration has not survived. It has been stated (443) by a great-granddaughter of Col John Patton that William was the father of Col. John Patton, who is buried in the same cemetery (Newton Academy Cemetery in Asheville, Buncombe Co., North Carolina), along with many of John's descendants. The old portion of this oldest cemetery in Asheville was essentially a family cemetery at first so it seems unlikely that an unrelated Patton would be buried here. William had three known children. <1> (See appendix to this chapter, p. 42.14, for evidence.)
   1) Lt. Samuel Patton, 1761-1851, Rev War, m. Mary Ann Johnston
   2) Col. John Patton, 1765-1831, m Ann Mallory
   3) Sarah Patton.

* No marriage record survives, but family tradition records this was her name- several grandchildren were named in her honor.
** Alexander Erwin (1750-1829) was a noted Rev. soldier who lived in the part of Rowan now called Iredell Co., moving after the war to Burke Co., where he was later Col. in the militia. He married second Margaret Crawford PATTON in Rowan Co. on 21 Jan 1786. His wife was the widow of Joseph PATTON, "a Revolutionary comrade who fell at King's Mountain" [1780]. (q. v.) Margaret was the daughter of David Crawford, probably the above paroled soldier. William Patton Jr's son Lt Samuel Patton served in the Revolution under Gen Griffith Rutherford. Rutherford was a neighbor, and lived in John Brandon's Dist in 1768. This was the Grant's Creek area, just south of Salisbury, No Carolina.
[42] William Patton Jr (William, w 1742)
a. William Patton, 1742-1818

1) [Lt.] Samuel Patton was born in 1761 or 1762 on Coldwater Creek, Rowan Co., NC. His detailed Rev War pension file does not give the names of his parents; he is said to have been a son of William Patton (III). (443) Samuel volunteered 15 Nov 1778 from Rowan Co. and served in two companies of NC militia, Capt. Lopp's and Capt. Wm Sheppard's. His unit joined the forces of Gen. Griffith Rutherford, and he remained with these troops until 15 April 1779, being discharged after having served five months. After this tour he moved from Rowan Co. to Burke Co. He volunteered again in spring 1780 in Burke Co, NC and served in Capt Robert Patton's troop of horse in Col. Charles MacDowell's North Carolina Regiment. In late 1780 he again entered service as an ensign in a company commanded by Capt. Daniel Smith. He recalled in 1832: "I was serving in [rank] of Ensign in the Company where I lived at the time we were called on... the last tour on which I served as Lieutenant I was still Ensign at home but was appointed Lieutenant and served in that capacity in the Army". (140) He served out his three month tour guarding the upper forts of the Catawba River Valley against the Indians. He also served as an Indian Scout for six months at the end of the war. He lost a horse, saddle and bridle valued at over $100 in the Battle of Monk's Corner in the service of his country. Samuel was in Burke Co 1790 (1-3-2) next to William (presumably his father). In 1793 he was shown on the tax list of Capt Cashion's Co having 50 acres and was replaced as road overseer. (584) The 1800 census shows he had five sons born prior to that year.

Samuel lived in Burke Co until March 1820, then moved to Buncombe Co NC. (140) In 1820 he was enumerated in both Burke and Buncombe Counties. In the 1830 census of Buncombe he is shown as being age 60-70, with wife and two daughters. He was allowed a pension in 1832. (140)

Samuel is said to have married Mary Ann (Alexander) Johnson (about 1781). His wife died on 26 November 1845 (430). Samuel was living in 1850 in Buncombe Co., N.C. with Mrs. Ann Patton, 82; this was his sister-in-law Ann Mallory Patton, widow of Col. John Patton. (Wm was also listed in McDowell Co. in 1850.) He died 18 Oct. 1851 in Buncombe Co., leaving no widow. The following children were surviving in 1845 (140, 470; NC land grants 3184, 3312, 3501, 3657, 3545, 4009).

a. William Patton, born 1782 in Burke Co NC (per 1850 census). William, son of Samuel, was alive in 1856, but it was implied that he was not a resident of Burke Co at the time (140). It is very tempting to suggest that this son was in fact the William Patton listed in the 1820 Buncombe census next to old Samuel, especially since we know that Samuel had just moved here that spring. For purposes of discussion let us do just that. This William was born between 1775 and 1793 and in addition to a wife had 3 sons under age ten in 1820, suggesting he married about 1804 and was born about 1783. William was living in Burke Co in 1830, now with six boys at home, no girls. In 1840 William is again in Burke Co; he was married and had children. And in 1850 we find him a miller, aged 68 (born ca 1782 NC) with Nancy, age 49, b SC, still in Macon Co., NC. This man was born in Burke Co according to the 1850 census. This provides valuable support to the theory that this man was indeed a son of Samuel, who is known to have been a resident of Burke Co until the spring of 1820. An unsourced entry in the IGI states that William Patton and a Sarah Garrett were parents of Noah Patton, below. She could have been the first wife of William. Nancy could have been a second wife. Tentative list of ch. of William:

1) John Patton, b 1810 Burke Co (per 1850 census); he was born at Old Fort, NC, near Muddy Creek, according to descendents. John married Naomi Waldrop on 31 July 1836 at Franklin, Macon Co NC. She was a daughter of Eli Waldrop and Nancy (Lowrey), and was alive in 1870. John appears to have died between 1860-1869.
   a) C M Patton (dau), b 1839 Macon Co, perhaps Carmelita. (840)
   b) Nancy A Patton, b 5 Dec 1841 Macon, marr 8 Aug 1859 Bartlett Dills in Macon Co NC. She died 23 March 1916. He was born 8 June 1839 Tn, died 23 Apr 1913. Both are buried in the Dogwood Cem., Catoosa Co, Georgia.
   c) Eli W Patton, named after his maternal grandfather, born 8 Aug 1844 Macon, marr Lourena Rainey Dills. He served in CSA 62nd NC Inf Co B; living in 1870 in Macon Co NC. He died in Union Co Ga on 25 Feb 1922 (840).
   d) Mary E Patton, b 1846 Macon; she married William Tyler (840)
   e) John Beaulan Patton, born on 6 May 1847 in Cartoogachaye, Macon Co, married Jane Wright on 4 April 1878 in Macon Co, and died 15 March 1920. In about 1897 the family moved to Patton's Valley where descendants still live. They are buried in an Episcopal cem near the home farm. Jane was the mother of nine children, and died 16 Dec 1905. (840)
   g) William Patton, b 1852, marr Nancy L....

2) William Patton Jr, b ca 1813-6, living near William in 1840 in Macon Co, son, b ca 1816, on 1820 census; perhaps William Patton, born 1816 who married Leannah Griggs 1835. This couple was in Union Co Ga in 1850 with four children. See [65] of this Compendium.
William Patton (w 1742)
William Patton Jr (b 1720s)
a. William Patton (III), b 1742
1) Lt. Samuel Patton  
2) son, b ca 1816, on 1820 census; maybe William Patton b 1816 who m Leannah Griggs 1835. This couple was in Union Co Ga in 1850 with four children.
3) son, b ca 1819

b. Thomas Patton, b. 1784 NC, married ca. 1812 based on ages of children in 1820 and 1830 census of Buncombe; he m Elizabeth..., born ca. 1796 NC (1850 census). In 1830 he is shown as having two sons, two daughters. They were living 1850 Buncombe Co. NC, and he was still living there in 1856.
1) son, b. 1810-15, possibly Franklin, living next to Thomas in 1840. 1850?
2) dau, b 1815-20
3) dau, b 1820-25
4) son, b. 1820-25

c. John Patton  
John Patton Jr, born about 1790 was on 1820 through 1840 Buncombe census schedules. This man had no sons born prior to 1820. John, son of Samuel, was living 1856, but not in Buncombe Co. according to his father's RW pension record. This COULD be the John Patton b 1790 NC who married Naomi... about 1815 and went to Union Co GA by 1850 (family # 521). We will attempt to give this line here, lacking absolute proof. This line requires more work.
1) 3 daughters born 1815-20, NO sons per 1820 census
4) son, b about 1820, perhaps Robert, b 1821 NC, living 1850 Union Co Ga, unmarried then.
5) son, b 1820-25. Two Patton males found in Union Co Ga in 1850 were born in this time frame in NC: John C and Jasper.
6-8) 3 daughters b 1810-1825

d. James Patton, b. 1787 NC, in Buncombe census 1830; laborer living 1850 Buncombe Co No Car. with wife Mary... (b. 1798 Pa), four children (household # 1307). Additional children were evidently born prior to 1830. James was a resident of Buncombe in 1856.
1) Adaline Patton, b. 1827 NC
2) James M Patton, b. 1832, painter in 1850
3) Emeline Patton, b. 1834
4) Sarah Patton, b. 1836 NC

e. Margaret Patton, m. Hugh Lawborn; living 1857. (140) In 1850 Samuel Patton is shown on McDowell census with a Margaret Patton, age 65. Was this his daughter?

f. Nancy Patton, born ca. 1800, married on 24 Oct. 1820 Peter Stradley, he was born 22 Feb. 1798, died 26 July 1883?; she died 15 April 1864. Buried Oakdale Cem., Henderson Co. N. C. (443)
1) Ebenezer Stradley, b. 15 Aug. 1821
2) Sarah Stradley, b. 17 Aug. 1823.
3) Mary Ann Patton, b. 11 Oct. 1825
4) David Stradley, b. 21 March 1828
5) Isaiah Stradley, b. 17 July 1830
6) Naomi Stradley, b. 24 Aug. 1832
7) Salome Stradley, b. 1 June 1836
8) William C Stradley, b. 19 Jan. 1839

h. Elizabeth Patton, b. 1815 in No. Carolina, married ca 1832 James Stradley. On 1850 census we find he was born 1794 in England and was a coachmaker as well as the county jailor. Six children, ages 17 down to one, in 1850.

data. Sarah (Sary) Patton, living 1857.
2) [Col.] John Patton⁴ was born 4 April 1765 possibly in Rowan Co. NC, died 17 March 1831 in Asheville, Buncombe Co. NC. He was Sheriff of Burke Co. NC in 1785 (586). In 1790 he was living in the Swannanoa River area along with the descendants of Thomas and Matthew Patton as well as the Robert Patton family. John married Ann Mallory ca. 1786 probably in Burke Co. NC. (433) She was born 12 Feb. 1768 in Va., a daughter of William and Susan Baker Mallory, and died 31 Aug. 1855 in Asheville. (416) Both are buried at the Newton Academy in Asheville. He and Ann were parents of a large family; present in 1790 census of 11th company of Burke Co. (became Buncombe in 1791). Thereafter they were in Buncombe Co. John was a respected leader in the new county, being appointed the first County Surveyor. In his capacity as surveyor he showed good judgment. He "refused to survey land on 'Ocona Lufty' for Weightstill Avery because it was on the frontier and the Indian boundary had not, then actually been run out, and it might have been dangerous to survey near the line". (468) Not all early settlers were so judicious! He amassed dozens of tracts of land totalling thousands of acres for his own account. The surveyor had the great advantage of viewing many lands first and being able to select many of the best sites. He owned much of the meadow land along the Swannanoa River which was sold by his grandson Preston to George W Vanderbilt, who then build a modest residence there known as "Biltmore". The original home of John Patton was built in the 1790's by William Davie [?], and was sold by the Patton heirs along with the land. It is today known as the "haunted house" on the Biltmore estate and can be visited by the public. He served as a Capt in the county militia in the 1790s and his gravestone identifies him as Col. John Patton. He was too young to serve in the Revolution and achieved this rank after the war.

John made a will dated 18 April 1827 which was proved April 1831; this is the first surviving will in Buncombe Co.; his widow Ann wrote a will 3 June 1854, proved Oct. 1855. Issue:

a. Elizabeth Mallory Patton⁵, b. 31 Jan. 1787 (Burke) Co., died 1 Oct. 1852 at Traveler's Rest, Habersham Co., Georgia. About 1804 she married John McClatchey II, who was born 30 Nov. 1769 in Rowan Co NC, died 5 Oct. 1840 McMinnsville, Tenn. She married second Devereaux Jarrett (who had first married her sister Sarah), on 14 July 1843 in Macon Co. NC. Three children, born in Buncombe Co. NC. (443, 777)
   1) [Col.] Adolphus Patton 'A. P.' McClatchey, b. 13 May 1805.
   2) Mary Ann Mallory McClatchey, b. 24 Jan 1814.
   3) Wiley/Wylie A. McClatchey, b. 22 Dec 1819.

b. Hannah [Brandon] Patton⁶, b. 12 July 1788 Burke Co., NC, per one source, or 21 July 1794 according to another (738). She married ca 1821 Col. James McKee, born 29 April 1780, died 4 May 1849 Buncombe Co., buried Newton Academy Cem. (469) They had ten children (443, 738).
   2) Mary Caroline McKee, b. 5 Feb 1811 (443), d. 10 Jan. 1878. She md. John Siler (1805-1872). (738)
   4) William Albert McKee, b. 3 March 1815, prob d.s.p.
   5) Sallie Carlisle McKee, b. 7 July 1817, prob d.s.p.
   6) Lucinda Emeline McKee, b. 20 June 1819. (738)
   7) James L. McKee, b. 6 Jan 1822 (443)
   8) Elizabeth A McKee, b. 13 Sept. 1824.
   4) Harriett F. McKee, b. 6 Jan. 1827, m. J Lowrey.
   5) Robert Fidelio McKee, b. 18 Dec 1830, m. Matilda Wells. He served in CSA with the commissary dept, moved to Webster NC in 1867. Their dau. Hannah (1866-1962) took great interest in family history and stated that her GGF Col. John Patton was a son of William Patton and Hannah Brandon.
142 J William Patton (b 1742)
William Patton Jr (b 1720s)
a. William Patton
3 (IH), b 1742
2) Col John Patton
4 1765-1831
1) George N. Patton, b. 20 July 1815 Bun. Co. Went west?
2) Mary Ann Elizabeth Patton, b. 11 Nov. 1816 (759), marr ... Henley. Did she die in 1839?
3) Marcus M. Patton, b. 22 May 1818 (759), marr Delia A Spann 29 Nov 1854 in Providence, Yalobusha Co Miss. He was elected mayor of Asheville NC in 1881, d. 1896 Henderson Co NC. Seven children, see (761)
4) John A. Patton, b. 27 Feb 1820 (759), m. Mary Matilda Duckett 24 Aug 1842 Asheville, N Car. Children: Mary E (1844), Emailine (1845), John M (1848), Marcus (1849), Joshua (1851), Harriett (1853). Virginia B (1855-1944, m G W Page), Wm A (1858), Lillian Lee (1865-1964, m E T Rhinehardt), Thomas W (1860) and Funnia (1861) (761)
5) Robert Smith Patton, b. 4 Sept. 1821 Buncombe Co (759), marr Mary Jane Bowen (1824- 18__) ca. 1849. Died in CSA?
   a) Buena Vista Patton, b. 1849, m 1865 Eldridge Barnes
   b) James S Patton, b. 1847, living 1870 Hall Co Ga.
6) James Fidelio Patton, b. 23 Oct. 1823, marr. Nancy ____; ch- Mary, Jacob (1849), William E (1851), and Reuben (1856).
7) William Mitchell Patton, b. 3 Feb 1825 Bunce Co. died 11 Feb 1899 Half Co., Ga., marr. Mary Ann Porter on 28 Nov. 1853 in Lumpkin Co Ga. Served in CSA. Twelve ch, see (761)
8) Sarah Lucinda A Patton, b. 5 Jan 1827, marr Harris Cantrell on 24 Sept 1844 Dahlonega Ga, d 6 May 1875 KS. Three ch- Martha Eliz (1845-1917, m Robt Tate), John B (1847-1936), and Mary Margaret Cantrell (b 1849)
9) Hannah Adelina B. Patton, b. 5 Dec 1828 (759), living 1850
10) Harriett Martha M Patton, b. 16 Jan 1830 (759), marr William Hunt Bowen 1847; died 28 Aug 1905 White Co Ga. This couple had 14 children, see (761) for details.
11) Moses Montraville Patton, b. 10 May 1832 Bunce Co., died ..... in TX, marr 25 Jan 1853 Martha J Jarrard in Dahlonega, Ga.
12) Jane S II Patton, b. 12 Nov 1834, marr 6 Jan 1861 Isaac Kimzey in White Co Ga, died 1862. They were cousins.
e. Mary Patton, born 7 Jan. 1794 Buncombe, died 1 Dec. 1853 Buncombe, married ca. 1820 James McConnell Smith. He was born 14 June 1787 Burke Co. NC, son of Daniel and Mary Davidson Smith, and died on 18 May 1856. He was the first white child born west of the Alleghany in present North Carolina. Daniel Smith, died 17 May 1824 aged 67, was a Revol. Soldier; Mary was born 1760, d. 1842. All are buried Newton Chapel. (469)
The following children are given by Lawrence Wood. (443)
1) Harriett Eliza Smith, b. 24 July 1815. 7) Sarah L. Smith, b. 24 June 1826?
2) Ann Catherine Smith, b. 17 June 1817. 8) Elizabeth Adeline Smith, b. 22 Aug 1829.
3) Mary Emaline Smith, b. 17 June 1817. 9) Serena Hannah Smith, b. 21 April 1831.
4) Ruth W. Smith, b. 2 Dec. 1819. 10) James McConnell Smith, b. 29 Aug 1833.
5) Jesse Siler Smith, b. 24 Oct. 1821. 11) Jane Cordelia Smith, b. 27 April 1837.
6) John Patton Smith, b. 24 June 1824.
William Patton (w 1742)  
William Patton Jr. (b 1720s)  
a. William Patton III, b 1742  
2) Col John Patton, 1765-1831

g. D. Harriett Patton, born 22 March 1798, married Jesse R Siler on 23 June 1818. On 23 Feb 1815 when she was visiting in McMinnsville Tenn a letter was written her from her parents at Swannanoa which gives family details, including the fact that "Old Granny Patton would be glad to see you again." (518) This would refer to the mother of Col. John Patton. Six children given by Lawr. Wood. (443)  
1) Thaddeus Siler, b. 31 Aug. 1823.  
2) Julius Siler, b. 23 Dec. 1825.  
3) Leonidas Siler, b. 8 April 1830.  
4) Roxanne Siler, b. 29 June 1832.  
5) Harriett Timoxena? Siler, b. 24 May 1835.  
6) Jesse W. Siler, b. ... 1838.
William Patton\(^1\) (w 1742)
William Patton Jr\(^2\) (b 1720s)
\(\text{a. William Patton}\(^3\) (III), b 1742
\(\) 2) Col John Patton\(^4\), 1765-1831

h. Fidelio Patton\(^5\), born 1 Aug. 1800 Buncombe Co., died there 16 Nov. 1845. He married Minerva Williamson ca 1820; she was the daughter of Elijah and Sarah Williamson. Fidelio inherited the old John Patton place, and he left it to his son Preston Fidelio Patton, who sold it about 1895 to George Vanderbilt along with the estate. The old place, known as the "old haunted house", is located on the Biltmore estate and can still (1994) be visited by the public. He was a wealthy merchant and represented Buncombe in the State legislature.
1) Elijah Patton, 1842-1843, bur Newton Acad. Cem (469)
2) Preston Fidelio Patton (check 1860 census)

i. Lucinda Patton, b. 22 July 1802, died 21 Dec. 1865. She married Joshua Roberts (1795-1865). He was the first Master, Mt Herman Lodge No. 118 A. F. & A. M. and the First High Priest of Asheville Chapter of Royal Arch Masons. Both buried Newton Academy (469).
1) Mary Margaret Roberts, b 18 Mar 1829, d 18 Nov 1836. (469)
2) Sarah Roberts, b. 14 Feb 1827, d. 16 Aug 1855, marr R. D Wells, b. 17 June 1823, d. 10 April 1860.

j. Lorenzo Dow Patton, born 20 May 1804 Buncombe Co. NC, died by 1870. [His unusual name was given in honor of a famous itinerant preacher named Lorenzo Dow. There were several Lorenzo D Pattons in Oregon also!]

k. Montraville Patton, b. 11 March 1806 Buncombe Co., NC, died 1896 at ...
He was living in Asheville when he married Miss Maria L. Hackett of Franklin Co. Ga. on 22 Sept. 1841 in Pendleton, S. Car. (416). She was born 10 Oct. 1810 in SC, died 12 Sept. 1867, buried Newton Academy Cem. Mont was a merchant living in Buncombe Co. NC in 1850.
1) Mortimer Brandon Patton, b. 18 Aug 1842, died 6 Oct 1854 (469)
2) Henry Patton, b, 1844 NC
3) Robert Patton, b 1846
4) Anna Maria Patton, b. 1847 NC, d. 1914, bur. Newton Cem. (469)
5) Mary Patton, b. 1849 NC, not on 1860 census
6) Jesse M Patton, b 5 May 1851, d. 25 Apr 1910 (469)
7) John Patton, b. 1853 NC

l. Ann Adeline Patton, born 31 March 1808 Buncombe Co. NC, died 10 June 1844. She marr. James Weaver on 2 June 1840 (his second marriage).
b. **Robert Patton** was born ca 1742-7 (161). (A date closer to 1748 is suggested by the date of his marriage). It is thought that he came from Pennsylvania moving south into Virginia then to Rowan Co. N. C. He married **Rebecca** ca 1777; she was born ca 1758; died at Swannanoa ca. 1828; mother of eight children. Robert settled in Burke Co., formed from the western end of Rowan in 1777. Robert was surely living in NC when he entered 1000 acres of land on Rutherford's Fork of the Obion River in the Western Dist of NC (now Tenn) on 1 April 1784 (granted 1788, grant # 63, (book 67: 304). The first unequivocal record in NC of this man is on 3 Dec. 1787, when he entered 100 acres of land on the East Fork of the Swannanoa River in Burke Co. NC (grant no. 1358). He obtained another 100 acres there by grant # 1447; both were issued on 16 Nov. 1790. On the 1790 census he is found in the 11th district of Burke Co. as Robert Patten, Saddler, with two sons, four daughters, 2 slaves. He was living adjacent to three sons of Matthew Patton (d 1777 Pa), suggesting an affinity. In 1791 this area, which had seen an influx of settlers, became part of Buncombe Co. In spite of the grant on the Obion River he continued in residence in Buncombe Co. on the Swannanoa where he donated land for a Presbyterian Church; the Robert Patton meeting house was the first church structure in the area and is still the site of the Patton cemetery. (161)

He was living in Buncombe Co as late as 1830 (without a wife then). The next year he moved to Gibson Co. Tenn., no doubt frail, being over 80 years of age, to live with his daughter Elizabeth. He died probably late in 1832 in Gibson Co. where he left his will which was probated at the Dec. 1832 court. (Will book 1:225-226). The co-executors were son George and son-in-law David M. Crockett. It names his seven living children and the heirs of his (deceased) son James. He left only token amounts to two daughters as he had settled land or cash on their husbands before he died; there were misunderstandings and a suit was filed in which his will was contested, giving us further details of these families. (161) Robert was prosperous, owning land and a number of slaves named in his will.

1) **James Patton**, born 1780-85, married ..... In 1810 a male born 1784-94 was still living with Robert, perhaps this man. It appears from a suit filed in Gibson Co court that James married ......... and had two children: It is also stated that this James went to Mississippi. He was deceased by 1832 (so stated in father's will).

a) Sarah Patton, b. ..., marr. George W Harper; lived Mississippi.

b) **William Patton**, b. [ca 1812]: lived in Miss., but at the age of about 30 joined Crockett’s Texas expedition. A detailed account of this trip has been written. (706) He signed an oath at Nacogdoches on 14 Jan 1836, and according to one family tradition was killed at the Alamo on 6 March 1836. An official list of defenders of the Alamo does not confirm this; of course this was a highly irregular "army" with no muster list so the story could still be true. William is not found on the 1850 census of Texas (Wm B Patton of Lamar Co was in another line as shown in (607)).
Robert Patton\(^3\) (ca 1748-1832) (William\(^2\), William\(^1\))

2) Sarah "Sally" Patton\(^4\), b. ca 1780, married William Edmiston. To Tenn. They received only $10 from the will of Robert Patton as he had previously loaned them $3,000 which they never repaid. Details in court papers. Three children- Rebecca, Alice, James Edmiston.

3) Ann Catherine Patton\(^4\), b. 1783 (age 67 in 1850 Gibson Co. Tn. census); she married ca 1808 Hance Mc Whorter, who was born 1772, living 1850, age 78, Gibson Co. Tenn. Three children (see 161)

4) Margaret Patton, b. ca 1790, married Abner Burgin, b. late 1780s. They had at least a son Abner Jr known from legal documents in Tenn. Two other ch. given in (199, 185) To Weakley Co Tn.
   a) Matilda Burgin, 27 Nov. 1812- 10 Feb 1878 Tn, m Michael Edmondson, prob. s/o Robert Edmondson.
   b) Leah Burgin, b. 1811, m Michael Israel, who was b. ca 1810; lived near David Crockett in Gibson Co Tn (571). See 1850 Gibson Co census-five children listed.

5) George Patton\(^4\), born 22 Sept. 1786 (Bible)- 1810 census suggests he was born by 1784; married Nancy Patton, dau. of Aaron and Magdalene Cunningham Patton. Nancy was born 22 Sept. 1792, died Nov. 1860. Nine children. George lived in Buncombe Co. near Aaron Patton in 1810, and remained there, the only member of his family to do so. When his father died in 1832 he, the only surviving son, and David Crockett served as coexecutors of the estate. He died 13 April 1840. (161) Aaron Patton is discussed in section [28].
   a) Marilda Patton, b. 7 Jan. 1813, died 26 Nov. 1860, married Leander Penland 1828. He was born 1805, died after 1870 Bunc. Co. IGI has his name Pentland, marr ca 1832 in Yancey Co.
   b) James Leander Patton, b. 4 May 1814, died 4 Febr. 1885, married Susannah Merrill, who was b. 10 May 1812, died 10 April 1887. (469) Living 1850 Buncombe Co NC, family #1613.
      1) James A. Patton, b. 1833 NC (per 1850 census); (199) says his name was Samuel Alexander Patton, b. 17 Feb 1833, d. 1863 Murfreesboro, Tenn.
      3) Jacob Erwin Patton, b. 20 Oct 1836, d. 30 Nov. 1888 NC, m. Sarah Matilda Byrd (b 16 Jan 1842, d. 6 Apr 1925.
      4) William Montraville Patton, b. 5 Oct 1838, d. 1 May 1863 Richmond Va.
      5) Martha Jane Patton, b. 31 July 1841, d. 14 Feb 1907 NC. (469)
      6) John Bradshaw Patton, b. 5 Jan 1844, d. 7 June 1863 MS.
      7) Nancy E Patton, b. 5 March 1847, d. 20 Sept. 1879. (469)
      8) Robert Lafayette Patton, b 13 March 1849, died 31 Jan 1924. He marr Laura Matilda Israel (1860-1896). This man left an often-quoted memo in his papers regarding what he thought he knew of his ancestry, which has led many researchers astray. He made the easy mistake of confusing men of the same name in two generations and otherwise muddled his account. His children given in (185).

42.9

d) Sarah Jane Patton, b. Friday 13 Jan. 1818, died 6 Jan 1884 age 65 y, 11 mo., 24 days, buried in Patton cemetery. She married Thomas Young, who was born 8 March 1800, died 12 May 1852. Ch: Robert H, Geo W Young, b. 17 Feb 1851. (twins); Rosannah.

e) Calvin Patton⁵, born Friday 10 Sept. 1819, died 2 Aug. 1869 Buncombe Co., No. Car. He married Sophronia Alexander, daughter of George C. Alexander, on 9 Feb. 1842 (416); she was born 24 April 1820, died 9 Aug. 1899. Both buried Piney Grove Cem at Swannanoa. He was a farmer; 4 children in 1850, Bunc. census household # 1626.

1] George Alexander Patton, b. 22 May 1844, d. 22 Aug 1899, m. Julia A Smith (b 14 Jan 1834, d. 25 May 1890).
2] James M Patton, b. 1845, d. ... SC
6] Robert Franklin Patton, b. 1854
7] Philetus Patton, b. 22 May 1856, d. 17 July 1921, m. Rebecca Foster (1851-1914)
9] Edwin L Patton, b. 2 Sept 1860, d. 27 Sept 1925


g) Rebecca Serelia Patton, b. 21 Aug. 1822, died 27 Oct. 1906. She married Daniel Wilfong; he was born 10 March 1822, died 27 Oct. 1906. (161) Five children (199).

h) Martha Ann Patton, b. 3 July 1825 (Bible), died young.

i) Robert Crockett Patton, b. 31 March 1829, died 27 Jan. 1886. He married Mary Gudger ca. 1848. She was born 18 June 1826, died 27 Jan. 1886. Both are buried at Piney Grove. All but one of their seven children born after 1850; see (199).

j) Bradshaw Patton, b. 3 Oct. 1830 (Bible), surely died young.

k) Lafayette Patton, born 29 March 1832, died between 4 April 1853 and 20 Feb. 1854 (ref: deed of Calvin Patton to Rebecca Wilfong). He married Clarissa Hughey on 25 Oct. 18... (yr not given); she was born 29 July 1835, died 7 May 1916. One unnamed child, born and died in 1852. (161)
Robert Patton\(^3\) (ca 1742-1832) (William\(^2\), William\(^1\))

6) **Elizabeth Patton\(^4\)**, b. 22 May 1788 Buncombe Co., married first her cousin James Patton (son of [37] Elijah); she had two children by him. James was killed by Creek Indians in 1813; see his article for details. As a young widow with property she was not without suitors. "Elizabeth was a large, industrious, and frugal woman, possessing in addition to her farm, eight hundred dollars cash, a large sum on the frontier". She married second in 1815 a recently widowed sergeant, third class with an undistinguished record of service in the Second Regiment of the Tennessee Volunteer Mounted Riflemen. His name was David Crockett. Born 17 Aug. 1786, the fifth child of John Crockett, a veteran of King's Mountain, and his wife Rebecca Hawkins, Crockett had three small children of his own, and political aspirations. His marriage to Elizabeth Patton enabled him to meet the requirement of owning two hundred acres of land, the minimum for election to the state legislature. "As the family moved from Franklin Co. west to Shoal Creek and west again to Gibson and Weakley counties, Elizabeth helped establish and then ran their farms and mills profitably, and she raised nine children, receiving more support from relatives than from her husband. David spent most of each year campaigning, hunting, and serving his terms in the state legislature and Congress, working at the farm only on those occasions when he was home. Although it must have often been a trying situation, they both appear to have accepted it as the price for his public service."

In 1818 David and his relatives were living in newly-created Lawrence Co.; the Crocketts and Pattons by then formed a political power in the area, with David serving as state representative, county commissioner, and Colonel in the local 57th Tenn. Militia, in addition acting as court referee and juror when needed. Crockett first went to Congress in 1827, and after this they were joined in West Tennessee by the Trospers, Edmunsons, and later by Elizabeth's father.

Crockett, during his terms in Congress, championed the cause of his constituents, the settlers in the backwoods of Tennessee. Lacking some of the polish of his fellow congressmen, he was disparagingly referred to as the "gentleman from the cane" (and worse). He good-naturedly capitalized on this, wearing rustic clothing in Washington and telling tall stories. One of the most famous Americans of the time, and a born character, a whole mythology evolved even during his lifetime about Crockett. The interested reader is referred to Derr (455) who gives a very readable and enlightening account of his life and customs and politics of the time. As a politician, Crockett was memorable for style but not results, being an anti-Jacksonian and obstructionist. There was talk of him running for the Presidency based on his fame and opposition to Jackson, but this was never to materialize. Crockett then set his sights on Texas. In Nov. 1835 he, along with Abner Burgin, his nephew William Patton, and a neighbor, left Weakley Co. for an exploration of Texas. While there he learned about the fight for Texas freedom and on 14 Jan. 1836 at Nacogdoches he and William signed an oath of allegiance to the Provisional Government of Texas. He there vowed in speeches that if his constituents did not reelect him they could go to hell and he would go to Texas; this was an invariable crowd-pleaser. Of course,
Col. David Crockett
1786-1836

National Portrait Gallery; used with permission.

42.12
he actually remained in Texas where he perished in the famed defense of the Alamo on 6 March 1836 along with Jim Bowie when 1800 of Santa Anna's men cut down 183 defenders. "Among the heroes of Texas independence, two stood above the rest—Sam Houston and David Crockett, one a giant among men, a military chieftain of classical proportions; the other a yarn spinner of renown and a martyr to liberty".

His widow learned of his death two weeks after the fall of the Alamo. Loyal to the man and the legend, she wore widow's black until her death on 31 Jan. 1860 in Johnson Co. Texas. (455, 706)

a) (Elizabeth's children by James Patton are listed under his entry in section [37])
   b) Robert Patton Crockett, b. 1816 TN, d. Sept 1889 Hood Co Tx.
   c) Elizabeth Jane Crockett, b. 1818
   d) Rebeckah Elvira Crockett, b. 25 Dec 1818, m James Halford.
   e) Matilda Crockett, b. 2 Aug 1821, d 6 July 1890 Tx, m. Thomas Tyson, then James Wilson.

7) Matilda Carolina Patton⁴, born 1790 NC, died ..., married James (Peter?) Th[or]sper; they followed Elizabeth and David Crockett to West Tennessee in 1827. (455) Ch?

8) Rebecca Patton⁴, born 1800 Buncombe Co NC, died ..., married James Edmiston probably in Buncombe Co. (Her married name given as Edmunson in some records but the usual spelling is Edmiston). They joined the other Edmistons, Burgins, and Mc Whorters in moving to West Tennessee in 1827. She was living 1850 Gibson Co. Tenn. as a widow.
APPENDIX to section [42]

Evidence concerning the relationships between the early Pattons discussed in this section.

1. Hannah Margaret McKee was born in Buncombe Co., NC on 12 April 1866, daughter of Robert McKee, who was born 8 Dec 1830. He was a son of Col James McKee (1780-1849) and Hannah Brandon Patton (1788-18-). Hannah Patton was a daughter of Col John Patton (1765-1831) and his wife Ann Mallory (1767-1855).

2. Hannah McKee lived until 1962 and took an avid interest in family history. She made the statement that her GGF Col John Patton, whose estate later became the Biltmore estate, was a brother of Samuel Patton, a veteran of the RW, and that both were sons of William Patton. This statement was made orally to Lawrence Woods in the 1940’s and also in a letter which Mr. Woods at one time had. See author’s file on L. Woods for documentation.

3. Hannah McKee would have heard this relationship as a young girl when her grandparents had been only recently deceased; her memory was excellent as shown in a newspaper biography of her at age 90 in my files. Her grandmother Patton would certainly have known the names of her own grandparents.

4. Both William Patton (d 1818) and Col John Patton are among the earliest burials in the Newton Academy Cemetery. Pattons from the other lines are not buried in this small cemetery.

5. In the 1850 census of Burke Co p. 330 (household #1843) we find Mrs Ann Patton, 82, and Samuel Patton, 90, living together. Thus Samuel, the aged RW veteran was living in the home of his widowed sister-in-law, Ann Mallory Patton, widow of Col John Patton.

6. In a letter written by a daughter of Col John Patton, she mentions "Say hello to cousin Naomi..", Naomi being a daughter of Samuel Patton. In 1996 I asked L Wood for a copy of this letter; he was at the time ailing and his papers were not in order so I never got a copy but he was sure of the statement.

7. Two children of Col John Patton had the middle name Brandon, tending to show that he used this name in honor of his mother.

The above may seem tedious, but in the absence of more direct proof in the form of original documents showing these relationships, it is the best we have.

---

Franklin Co. Tenn deed book "O" pp. 8-11. Indenture dated 15 Sept. 1833 between David Crockett and his wife Elizabeth, George Patton, and Haner C. M. McWhorter and wife Peggy Ann, all of Weakley Co. Tenn, they being the sole heirs of James Patton, dec'd, of Franklin Co. Tenn. The above sold the tract on Cove Spring Creek, branch of Elk River in Franklin Co. Tenn., surveyed 5 Sept. 1807, it containing 250 acres, being the land granted to Elijah Patton by the State, # 790, to another party for $1225.00. Elizabeth Patton Crockett owned the dower interest in this land, and George and Peggy Ann were the only surviving children.

The Regulator Movement was very strong in Rowan Co. between 1765-1770; the Regulators protested 'exorbitant taxes and corruption'. They resisted all efforts by the sheriff to collect taxes. In 1770 the county had no functioning sheriff as the man appointed to serve was unable to obtain security from his friends, who feared being involved in lawsuits should they provide security. (715)
[43] Patton Lineages
Originating in Orange County, North Carolina

D. V. Agricult, M. D.

1999
Introduction

At some point prior to the Revolution several Pattons families settled along the Haw River in the western portion of Orange County, now located in Alamance Co. Due to the lack of records it is not possible to state exactly when each Patton settler arrived. The majority of settlers in the Haw River area were Scots-Irish from Pennsylvania, and by 1767 the county boasted 3870 white male tithables. The earliest Patton record so far (by this researcher) is a county court minute dated Feb. 1765 authorizing John Patton to raise orphan Ruth Chance till she attains age 18. Following the opening of the state land office in 1778 there was a rush on the part of settlers to enter land on which they had been settled for some time; it had not been possible to enter new land after the closing of the Granville land office. During the year 1778 no fewer than five Pattons entered land in Orange Co. North Carolina. Four of these men could have been brothers as their names are identical with known sons of Robert Patton of Sadsbury Twp., Chester Co. Pennsylvania, whose will was signed and recorded in 1755. (vide supra, section [22]). It is not known where these four men were during the interval from 1755 to 1765. John Patton was here by then and Andrew Patton is documented in 1768.

Another man, Alexander Patton, was *not* named as a son of Robert Patton in his 1755 will. An Alexander Patton was a resident of the Rockfish Creek settlement in Amherst Co. Virginia, and it has long been the assertion of Mr. Jack Howard that this man later obtained land in Orange County NC, without, however, ever moving here. Others have taken issue with this idea due to the fact that Alexander Patton of Amherst Co. died just prior to Nov 1784 when his estate was admitted to probate in Amherst Co; Thomas Patton was executor. His relict, Jane, was awarded 1/3 of his estate.

An Alexander Patton entered land along the Haw River in Orange Co. in 1779, and was present here in May 1782 when he was summoned to court. By coincidence this man died in October 1784, intestate, and the inventory of his estate was not recorded until 1802 by John Patton, his only surviving son. In a later court case it appears that John was the only son living at the time of Alexander's decease, suggesting that this man could not identical with the man of the same name in Amherst Co, since the latter had a [presumed] son Thomas who administered.

We shall now present a chart showing in outline the early Pattons of Orange Co. for reference when reading the text below. It must be stressed that this chart is a working tool and not infallible. Although most of the early Pattons of Orange were thoughtful enough to leave wills, they also repeatedly named their sons John, William, etc. so it is difficult to decide which John or William Pattons figures in a given record. Nonetheless careful analysis of land records and probate records leads to a reasonable approximation of the true relationships involved.

As will be shown below, the evidence suggests that there were two different men named Alexander Patton. And the question of how Alexander of Orange Co. is possibly related to the other Pattons here has never been satisfactorily addressed. This whole question requires considerable discussion. Having set forth some of the arguments below in print, your author suggests that people who have opinions post them on a suitable forum such as Genforum, or contact the author directly at dvagricola@stratos.net.
Original Landowners along Back, Mill and Haw Creeks, Haw River, Orange Co NC

The vast majority of these land grants were made in 1778, a few later.
Patton lineages of Orange Co NC

A. Alexander Patton, b. 1720s?, m. Jane ... , d ca 1784 Orange Co. Possible children:
   a. Samuel Patton, 1756-1784?, m. Jane McNeely
   1) Jane (Rogers) ...
   2) James 1777-1840, m. E. Johnston ...
   3) Alexander 1780-p 1850, m. L. Myrock ...
   4) Samuel Patton, b. 1770s, m. Agnes Green
   5) Mathew Patton, b. 1777, m. twice, d. post 1850 Alamance Co.
   b. N Patton, d 1791??
   c. John Patton, admin. of estale

Thought to be sons of Robert Patton¹ (will, 1755, Sadsbury Twp, Chester Co Pa) (B- E below:)

B. Andrew Patton², b. ca. 1735, m. Margaret McCallister; will 1790 Orange Co.
   a. Andrew Patton, b. 1780's, m. _____, living 1838
   b. Sarah Patton, m James Hughes, living 1810
   c. Robert Patton, b. ca 1775, m. Elizabeth Guthrie 1803, to Tenn, Ill.
   d. Thomas Patton, b. ca 1776, m. Nancy ____, d 1832 Tenn
   e. John Patton, b. ca. 1782, unmarr., will 1838 Orange Co. NC
   f. Margaret Patton, unm, living 1838
   g. Elizabeth Patton, unm, living 1838

C. John Patton², b. 17..., m. _____, will 1799 Orange Co NC
   a. William Patton, b 1770s, prob. marr. Patsy Overman
   b. John Patton, b. 1770s, d. s. p. 1828
   c. Jean Patton, b. ca 1777, m. Matthew Patton 1798, d 1799
   d. Mary Patton, m. ___ Scott

D. Thomas Patton, b., marr. Catherine ..., d. 1789 Orange Co
   a. John Patton, 1767-1845 (m Mary Thompson)
   c. [Cap’t.] Thomas Patton, born by 1763, to Sumner Co Tenn?
   d. Robert Patton, b. by 1771, to Sumner Co. Tenn.

E. Robert Patton², born ca. 1750, m. Mary McCracken, will 1806 Sumner Co Tn
   a. Robert Patton, b. ca. 1783, m. Elizabeth Perry
   b. David Patton, b. 1787, md. Mariah Overton; to Cannon Co TN
   c. John Patton, b. 1785-92, md. Susan Richardson, Marg’t McCorkle
   d. William Patton, b. ca. 1790
   e. Mathew Patton, b. ca. 1792, m. Polly Work?
   f. Samuel Patton, b. ca. 1793, ? m. Eleanor Wilson
   g. Rev James Patton, b. ca. 1795
   h. Mary Patton

F. Other Orange Co. lines, affinity unproved
   Hemeleus Patton

43.3
Orange Co NC Pattons

Alexander Patton of Orange Co No Carolina

On 3 Sept. 1779 Alexander Patton received grant no. 157 for 100 acres of land on Back Creek in Orange Co. N. Car. (entry 251, 10 Sept. 1778, Vol. 40: 400). This land was on the west side of the creek, almost at the mouth of the creek. On the same date his son Samuel obtained two tracts just east of his and upstream. On 29 May 1782 he was summoned to court; mention is made of his property on Back Creek opposite (Wm) Galbraith's mill works. These properties are shown on a map on the facing page.

Alexander died "...in the year of our Lord 1784 about the 20th of Octr." John Patton was administrator; the estate was not recorded until Aug 1802. A petition dated Aug. 1802 (N C Archives, Raleigh) shows that "James Patton and Alexander Patton humbly sheweth, that Alexander Patton, the Grand-father of your Petitioners... show that Samuel Patton, the son of said Alexander, died in the lifetime of said Alexander leaving your Petitioners his only Sons... and that the said Alexander died intestate leaving John Patton his only surviving son." They sought division of the 100 acre tract on Back Creek. There were very probably several other children. In the family plot in the old Hawfields Burying Grounds, Hawfields Presbyterian Church cemetery, near Mebane, NC, are three small stone markers reading: "I P, D. 1804", "N P, D. 1791", and "W P". In addition are two small stones marked simply "A P" and "L P", thought [by J. Howard] to be markers for Alexander and his wife. (162) His children:

a. Samuel Patton, b. 4 Mar 1756, d. 1793 (left issue- see below)
b. N... Patton, b. ..., d. 1791 [conjectured]
c. I... Patton, b. ..., d. 1804 [conjectured]
d. John Patton (see below)

NOTE: Jack Howard in his book "Alexander Patton of Haw Oldfields Progeny" (162) maintains that Alexander Patton of Amherst Co Va was the father of Samuel Patton of Orange Co NC. Since there are records of men named Alexander Patton active in both counties in the period 1778-1784 it appears to be a coincidence that there were two men of this name and both men died in 1784. Substantiating the idea that there were two contemporary men who both happened to die in 1784, when Alexander of Amherst Co. died his executor was Thomas Patton, probably a son. After Alexander Patton of Orange Co NC died his administrator, as noted above, was John Patton. It seems very unlikely, and probably contrary to law, for two different administrators simultaneously to serve even if a man left property in two counties. There are numerous instances where administrators have resigned, died or otherwise been replaced by successor administrators, but I have never heard of a situation where two sets of administrators have been at work at the same time. Your author is not trained in the law so any alert lawyer who can answer this should contact yours truly.
a. **Samuel Patton** was born 4 March 1756 (gravestone). He married ca. 1776 Mrs. Jane McNeely McCoy, widow of James McCoy, who is said to have been killed by Indians. James and Jane had a daughter Eleanor who married James Rogers; they had three granddaughters who married Pattons. (162) On the same date his father received a grant of land, 3 Sept 1779, Samuel received title to 136 acres on Haw Creek, Orange Co., NC. (grant 174, entry 10 July 1778, Vol. 40:417). His son James was living on that land in 1816. Samuel also got a second tract of 110 acres on Back Cr (grant 175). In 1810 his son Mathew Patton sold to Samuel Patton Jr. his share of this (eastern) tract which they held in common. Samuel was on the first Hawfields Presbyterian Church roll. (454) Oral traditions in several branches of his descendants hold that Samuel fell on the field of battle at Gates' Defeat, at Camden, S. Car. on 16 Aug 1780. It is a matter of record that a petition cited above avers that "Samuel Patton, son of said Alexander Patton, died in the lifetime of said Alexander...", hence *prior to 1785*.

However, it is also of record that on 26 May 1790 a man named Samuel Patton appeared in Orange Co. court to petition that a road newly opened through his plantation be moved to the east side of the plantation. By referring to the map it will be seen that in fact in 1779 the "Great Road" ran along the west side of the 136 acre eastern Samuel Patton tract, and by 1846 the road ran along the eastern part of this tract. A Samuel is present on tax lists in 1785-88, and this man died intestate in 1793. In Nov. 1793 administration of his estate was given to John and Robert Patton, with Reuben Smith as bondsman. John Patton did administer, years later (1802). It is difficult to reconcile the evident conflicts in some of the above records. Since there was a delay of many years in resolving Samuel's estate it appears that there was a conflict regarding his property, and the family went to court. After a delay of years it may have been forgotten that Samuel outlived his father, and it appears the petition cited was in error when it suggested that Samuel had only two sons. (Editor's thoughts).

After Samuel's death his widow married John Rogers, an older brother of her daughter Jane's husband. She died 7 Aug. 1825 and was buried in Hawfields Presbyterian Church cemetery; her stone reads "J. M. P. Rogers, Aug. 7, 1825." (162)

1) **Jane Patton**, born ca. 1776, marr. 20 Feb. 1800 in Orange Co. William Rogers, who was born 14 Dec 1777, died 29 May 1848; she died 30 July 1868, bur. Hawfields. (162) His will (Orange Co. F:414) was probated May 1848. (No abstract available) One son in the 1810 census.

2) **James Patton**, b. 16 March 1777 (gravestone) or 1778 (family records); he married on 1 April 1809 in Orange Co. N. C. Eleanor Johnston. She was born 3 Feb. 1789, died 26 Sept. 1845 (stone). In 1816 he paid the federal direct tax on the 136 acre tract on Haw Creek which had been purchased by his father in 1779. (168) He wrote a will dated 28 Nov. 1839 and proved Feb. 1840 (Orange WB F:45). The children given below (all named in his will) with death dates given are buried in Hawfields Presbyterian Church Cemetery in Mebane unless noted otherwise. (162) All but Samuel were living together in one household in the 1850 census of Alamance Co NC (formed 1849 from western Orange Co).

a. **Samuel Patton**, b. 6 Jan 1810, married first Sarah Tyrell 7 June 1841; she had several ch and then died. Samuel marr. 7 Jan. 1847 Margaret Woods who was born 5 Jan. 1811, died 22 March 1888. He died 25 Oct. 1862. Four children by second marriage, see (162).

b. **Margaret Patton**, b. ca. 1811

c. **Betsy Jane Patton**, b. 1 June 1812, d. 29 April 1906, d single.

d. **James Patton**, b. ca. 1816, died 30 April 1859, buried Holt Cem. He married ca 1843 Sally Holt (ca 1825-1886) Six ch., see (162)

e. **Isabella Patton**, b. 18 April 1817, died single 20 June 1901.

f. **Mary Patton**, b. 29 May 1819, died single 25 June 1849.

g. **Johnston Patton**, b. 24 April 1821, died single 19 June 1863.

h. **George Patton**, b. 3 July 1822/23

i. **Eleanor Patton**, b. 21 Oct. 1825, died single 28 May 1898.


43.5
A. Alexander Patton (d by 1784)
a. Samuel Patton (1756-1780?)

3) Alexander Patton, b. 1780, married Levinia Myrock 17 Nov. 1803 in Orange Co N. C. During the War of 1812 he served in the Fifth Regt. of the Second Brigade of Infantry detached from the Militia of North Carolina. This would seem to be the Alexander living on 93 acres on McAden's [McAdams?] Creek, 1816 in Orange Co. (168) and in 1820 Federal census. Alexander and his wife were living in newly-created Alamance Co. in 1850 (census). He and his wife are buried in Hawfields Presbyterian Church, Mebane, N.C. His stone reads "died Dec. 25, 1860, aged 80 years" and hers reads "Lavinia, wife of Alexander Patton, died Oct. 11, 1857, aged 85 years." (162) Children:

a) William Patton, b. 11 Nov. 1803; married Margaret Craig Johnston in Orange Co. North Carolina on 27 Oct. 1825. An entry in his old copy book tells us that "William Patton and family left North Carolina, Orange County, October the 19, 1826, and landed in Tennessee, Brownsville, November the 27, 1826." On 1830-40 Haywood Co TN census. His wife died 11 Oct 1846, the mother of nine children. William married second 20 April 1847 in Haywood Co. to Sarah Ellen Rogers, who was born 22 Oct 1818 in Orange Co. NC, died 15 March 1875, and was the mother of four children. William died 22 Jan 1893. Jack Howard's book (162) has a detailed chapter on this family, and the reader is referred there to. See also (628)


c) Elizabeth Patton, b. 14 Dec. 1808/9, died 19 May 1888, marr. Thomas B Faucette ca. 1834. He died 19 Nov. 1884, buried Hawfields. Three ch. named in (162).

d) Rebecca Patton, b. ca. 1811 NC, marr. 1835 Eli U Faucette; he was born ca 1814, died by 1870. Two or three children- see (162).

e) James C. Patton, born 28 Oct. 1814 (per his letter of 1842; 3 Aug 1815 on his tombstone). He married in Orange Co. on 24 Feb. 1842 Sarah Jane Hurdle, who was born 2 Feb. 1823, died 3 July 1903, dau. of George Hurdle, Esq. James was a teacher, died on 16 Oct. 1894. They were the parents of five dau, one son. (162) Note that in 1849 Alamance Co was formed from western Orange Co. and this family is found in this area from 1849 on. Photos of James and his wife are in (162).

1] Margaret L. Patton, b. 15 Dec 1842, d. 1897, m. James N Patton 1861.
2] Rebecca Jane Patton, b. 15 Feb 1844, d. 14 July 1931, m. 1871 James Thompson in Alamance Co. Children listed in revised ed. of (162).
3] Mary Cornelia Patton, b. 24 Apr 1846, d. --, m 1868 Wm P Thompson.
4] Sarah Elizabeth Patton, b. 30 Dec. 1847, d. 18 may 1921, marr "Billy" Barnwell.
7] William Patton, b. 1853 Alamance Co NC, (see 1860 census), probably marr Mary ____ about 1878, see 1880 census. (This man is not in (162)).

43.6
likely additional children of Samuel Patton

4) **Samuel Patton**, b. 1770's, was very likely a son of the Samuel Patton who died intestate in 1793. In Jan. 1811 Mathew Patton sold to Samuel his share of a 110 acre tract of land on Mill Creek which they were then seized as tenants in common. (Orange Co. deeds 21:497). The fact they were tenants in common implies they inherited the land jointly. As the early land records of Orange are incomplete I cannot find a deed of sale or land entry for this specific tract but Samuel Patton did have land on Mill and Back Creek, which would have descended to Samuel and Mathew. This land was adjacent on the north and south of a 250 acre tract entered by John Hodge on 2 March 1778, and adjoined a tract of Robert Patton's. Samuel witnessed the 1836 will of Isabel Johnston (Orange Co. NC wills 3:393) along with James Patton, surely his brother (who marr Nelly Johnston; will 1839). Samuel was alone in 1810 census, b 1765-84; Samuel Patton married Agnes Green on 3 November 1810 in Orange Co. NC. Samuel was living in 1820 near James, and his census entry is 3001-10012. Then in 1830 we find Samuel (b 1770-79) with 4 sons, no daughter living at home. Samuel died in July 1846 leaving a will dated 25 July and probated in August of that year (WB F: 283). In October 1846 his lands on Mill Creek were divided among his heirs and recorded in Orange Co deed book 32:268-270, naming these heirs. They appear in the 1850 census of Alamance Co., formed in 1849, living in two adjacent households.

a) Jane Patton, b. 1815 Alamance Co. (1850 census), single 1850
b) Samuel Patton, b. 1817, single in 1850
c) Joseph Patton, born ..., received land adjoining Alexander Patton's land in the court division of his father's estate.
d) Alexander Patton, b. 1820 Alamance Co., marr. Sarah ...... ca 1842. They were living in Alamance Co in 1850 with children. She was born in 1823.
   1] Benjamin Patton, b. 1843 NC
   2] John Patton, b 1846 NC
   3] James Patton, b. 1848 NC
   4] Barbara Patton, b 1849 NC
e) Mathew Patton, b. 1827, single in 1850. This could be the Mathew Patton of Alamance who was killed during the War Between the States. (770)

5) **Matthew Patton** was born ca. 1777, and on 22 Aug 1798 in Orange Co. N. C. a bond was issued for his marriage to Jane Pattin; bondsman was John Patton, surely her father. When John Patton [Sr.] wrote his will he named Matthew Patton sole executor; perhaps his sons were too young to serve. Mathew is shown on the 1800 Orange Co. census with a young wife (16-26) and one male child. Evidently Jane died after the taking of the 1800 census as she is named in her father's 1799 will but on 29 Nov. 1800 Mathew Patton married (second) Margaret McDaniel; bond by Wm Mc Daniel. In 1810 he was living next to John Patton, probably his first wife's father; also close to Samuel Patton (see above).

In 1820 we find that Mathew and wife have been very prolific, with ten small mouths to feed. Our task is to identify those hungry children! Again, he was living close to Samuel. In 1830 he still has a large family, and is next to a younger Samuel and an Alexander, surely a son. Mathew was living in 1850 (age 73) in Alamance Co NC (cut off Orange in 1849); his wife had died. Mathew was still living in 1860, his age this year shown as 84. **Did he leave a will?** We will here list the children implied by census records and attempt to identify some of them by name. This family needs additional work!
A. Alexander Patton1 (d by 1784)
   a. Samuel Patton2 (1756-1793?)
      5. Matthew Patton3, 1777- post 1860
         a. son, b. 1799. It appears that this was Josiah Patton, b 1799 NC, married Jane Stevens in Or Co on 15 July 1826. 1830 Or census near Matthew. They went to Ray Co Mo about 1837. Eight ch at home in 1850; Sarah (1828 NC), Henry? (1832 NC), Rebecca (1834 NC), Martha (1836 NC), Mary 1838, Harriet 1844, George 1841, Wm J.
   b. Alexander Patton4, b. ca 1808, marr. Frances Faucett in Orange Co. on 15 May 1826, on 1830 census living next to his father Matthew; two dau's in 1830. He died and she went to Orange Co Ind with her father's family*. In 1850 we find her in Orange Co Ind. She was born 20 Sept 1809 NC, died 6 July 1887, buried Ames Chapel.
      1) Margaret Patton, b 1829 2) Cornelia, b. 1832 3) Eliza M, 1834-1838
   c. Samuel Patton, b. ca 1809, probably married Nancy Jones 2 April 1828 in Orange Co. This couple had a dau in 1830 census. In 1840 he was living next to his father, and by then had four daughters and a son.
   d. (son), b. 1800-04
   e. (son, b 1804-09
   f. William Patton, b. 1814 NC, marr. Rebecca Albright 3 June 1838 in Orange Co; living near Mathew in Alamance Co. in both 1840 and 1850 with a family. This man had evidently remarried to a Rachael ____ by 1860 so his first wife had evidently died.
      1) Wesley Patton, b. 1840 NC
      2) Daniel Patton, b. 1842 NC
      3) Lewis Patton, b. 1844 NC, surely the Lewis M. Patton of Alamance Co NC who was killed during the War Between the States. (770). Apparently no issue.
      4) Cornelius Patton, b 1856 NC, a son by Wm's. second marriage.
   g. son, b. 1810-19
   h. son, b. 1810-19, living at home 1840
   i. son, b 1810-19, living at home in 1840
   j. dau b 1804-09
   k. dau, b 1804-09
   l. Eliza Patton, b. 1829, living at home in 1850.

b. N. Patton, d. 1791, surely d. s. p. Known only from a gravestone, a possible child. (162)

d. John Patton, born probably about 1760-65, stated to be the only surviving son of Alexander Patton in 1784; John was not a head of household in the 1800 census in Orange Co., NC. In Aug 1802 John Patton, presumably a resident of Orange Co., signed a bond promising to make an inventory of the estate of Alexander Patton, deceased. He signed in a bold hand. This bond was posted in response to a suit brought by his nephews (sons of Samuel) who claimed that John "from the time of the death of the said Alexander up to the present time hath continued in possession of (Alexander's land) & hath cultivated the same for his sole use & Benefit and hath upon the application of the Petitioners to have Partition made of the said Parcel of land absolutely refused to do so____". There were two John Pattons in 1810 in Orange Co. One was over 45 and living alone near Sam'l Hodge. The other was age 26 to 45 and had six in his family; he has tentatively been identified as a son of Andrew Patton (see below). One is surely the John who was living on 100 acres on Back Creek in 1816 (168). The older John Patton is no longer shown as a head of household in 1820 and perhaps died by then without issue? page rev 11-26-02

* Frances "Fanny" was a daughter of George W Faucett, born 28 Dec 1784 NC, and his wife Elizabeth Ann Killion, who were married 23 July 1807 Orange Co NC. They were in Orange Co Ind by 1840; on 1850 census living near Frances Patton.

Signature of John Patton on bond, dated 1802, from estate papers of his father Alexander Patton (Orange Co N Car) Alexander died in 1784.
Andrew was born ca. 1731, very likely a son of Robert Patton of Sadsbury Twp., Chester Co. Pa., who named a son Andrew (then of age) in his 1755 will. Andrew was likely the oldest son of Robert Patton by his second marriage, to Margaret Woods. He was named for his paternal grandfather, Andrew Woods. (838) This may be the Andrew Patton on the 1765 Ridley Twp. tax list of Chester Co. It appears that he married a first cousin, Margaret McAllister. Margaret was daughter of John McAllister and his first wife, Jiles Woods, a daughter of Andrew and Sarah Woods. (838) Andrew was present in Orange Co., NC prior to July 1768. In that month John McCallister wrote his will (Orange Co. will A:84), naming his [second] wife Rosannah and his children, including Margaret McCallister Patton. Andrew "Patient" was co-executor of John's will, so was resident in Orange. Soon after the State land office opened Andrew entered 100 acres of land here in Feb 1779 on Back Creek, adjacent to his own land. (Or. Co DB 4:72) The precise location of his tract has not been precisely determined but seems to have been on the headwaters of Back Creek, in the Hawfields area, since in 1788 Andrew was overseer of the road from Hamilton's Branch to Brice Collins; Collins lived on McGowan's Creek of Eno River (see map). He was on a jury in May 1778. There is no record that has come to our attention that Andrew served in the Revolution, but militia records for Orange Co are largely missing. It is of note that in addition to farming he served as a supply Presbyterian minister in Orange and Iredell Counties and at one time preached at Coddle Creek in Iredell Co. (838) His will was dated 28 Jan 1790, probated Aug 1790 in Orange Co. North Carolina. (B:97) It further appears that Andrew was deceased by 28 April 1790 since on that date Thomas Bradford sold land bounded on the West by the estate of Andrew Patton (Orange db 5:99).

Under the terms of his will his sons Robert and Thomas were to receive "all my Cumberland lands, consisting of one survey"; this land will be discussed below. His sons John and Andrew equally inherited all his land in Orange County. Executors of Andrew's will were Joseph Thompson and James Hughes. Hughes was a son-in-law of Andrew Patton, Thompson was married to his wife's sister. Witnesses were Henry Campbell, Robert Tinnens, John Thompson. Andrew's will mentions "younger children" and it is found in the 1800 census that living with the widow Margaret "Pattern" were several daughters not named in his will. The names of the daughters are known from the will of John Patton (v. iA). Margaret owned 5 slaves, and was living next to Sarah Thompson, widow of Joseph Thompson; she had seven slaves. In Oct 1803 George Bradford sold land on the waters of Back Creek adjacent to "the widow Patton", probably Margaret (Orange db 13:144.)

It is unclear just when Margaret died. Andrew's will provided for her to receive "a comfortable sustenance off the plantation I now possess". In 1810 she is not a head of household nor is she found living with either son who remained in Orange Co. In Feb 1818 the successor administrators of the estate of Andrew Patton, on the order of the Orange Co court, filed an inventory and report of the sale of property belonging to the estate. Twelve Negroes were sold, and following the report of the sale is a note "The following are the names of the Negroes which under the directions of the Will of Andrew Patton decd. we consider to belong to Margaret Patton the Widow during her life, Viz Charles Jude & Sam." Added to the lawyer's fees and filing fees was a charge of $3 for brandy consumed at the vendue, surely to stimulate the bidding! (Orange estate vol __ pp 356-358). It appears that the widow may have recently died, causing the court to order the final estate sale and account.

Children of Andrew and Margaret (McAllister) Patton :

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Number</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Status</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>a.</td>
<td>Andrew Patton (Jr)</td>
<td>bom ca 1775</td>
<td>remained in Orange</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>b.</td>
<td>Sarah Patton</td>
<td>born about 1770</td>
<td>md. Jas Hughes 1788</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>c.</td>
<td>Robert Patton</td>
<td>born about 1776</td>
<td>to Robertson Co Tn then Ill.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>d.</td>
<td>Thomas Patton</td>
<td>born about 1780</td>
<td>to Robertson Co., Tenn.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>e.</td>
<td>John Patton</td>
<td>b. ca. 1782</td>
<td>(d. s. p.)</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>f.</td>
<td>Margaret Patton</td>
<td>b. 17__</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>g.</td>
<td>Elizabeth Patton</td>
<td>b. 17__</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>h.</td>
<td>Jiles Patton</td>
<td>marr Philip Walker 17 Dec 1790, was not in Andrew's will but was a probable daughter.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(838)
a. Andrew Patton Jr, born about 1775, was head of household in Orange Co census in both 1810 and 1820; no marriage record has come to light, but he appears to have married about 1806, based on having two small sons in 1810. In 1810 Andrew was living next to a McCrory and a Standford, placing him near the mouth of Quaker Creek (see map). In 1820 he lived near Joseph Thompson, born by 1775; a Joseph Thompson was executor of Andw Patton Sr's will. In 1822 Andrew sold land to John, probably his share of the land he had inherited. At the time his brother John wrote his will in 1838 Andrew was living with him. Andrew had three children living at home in 1840, but his wife was deceased by then. He evidently died by 1850. We need to learn more about this family.

1) Son, born about 1807. This boy evidently died by 1820.
2) Son, born about 1809-10, living 1820, not found 1830.
3) Cassandra M Patton, born 28 Nov 1813, marr George W. Scarlett about 1842. They moved to Orange Co IN about 1851. He was born 16 Oct 1814, died 8 March 1873. She died 10 May 1893 in Orange Co IN. (794). See their children on page 43.13.
4) Alla Patton, b ca 1824, named in the will of her aunt Margaret Patton. She married Hardy Horn in Orange Co, N. C. on 31 July 1847. In the 1850 Orange census he was 26, a gunsmith.
5) son, born between 1820-24, see 1840 census of Orange Co, NC, page 193. Not found in 1850.

b. Sarah Patton, born about 1770, married James Hughes in Orange County on 20 Oct. 1789; John Hughes was bondsman. James Hughes served as co-executor of Andrew Patton's will. In 1810 he is surely the older of the two men named "J. Hughes" living close to John Patton in Orange Co. No. Car.

c. Robert Patton was born about 1776, presumably in Orange Co, North Carolina. In 1800 Robert Patton of Orange Co, planter, sold his half of the 640 acre tract in Williamson Co Tenn. that he had inherited from his father to his cousin James Thompson. Robert married Elizabeth Guthrie on 28 July 1803 in Orange Co NC. William Smith was bondsman. Elizabeth was the youngest daughter of James Guthrie, a planter on Vernal's Creek, whose will names her. Unfortunately Orange Co. tax lists for the period 1800-1813 are missing so we do not know exactly when Robert left North Carolina. Robert apparently went to Tenn about 1805 in the same time frame a number of other Patton cousins left for this area. Robert had children born in North Carolina until about 1805 and had children born in Tenn. beginning 1809 based on later census records. Robert was living in eastern Robertson Co Tenn near the Sumner border in 1812, shown in an enumeration in which he is on the same list as John Shannon (who married his wife's sister). A Bible record places him in Robertson County in 1815. Interestingly, by 1818 his brother Thomas Patton was living in this same exact area, suggesting Robert transferred his land to Thomas. (Land records for this time period are poor.) Robert moved by 1817 to Gallatin (now Hardin) Co, Illinois. (498) Robert was on the 1817 delinquent tax list of Gallatin County, and the 1818 state census. (496) In 1820 and 1830 we find Robert and Andrew Patton (his son) listed in Gallatin County. Robert died there on or about 4 Feb. 1843 and is probably buried in the Patton cemetery, now called the Angleton Cem, Hardin Co. Ill. (496) His wife died prior to 1843. Robert died intestate and his son William D. Patton served as administrator. His estate papers list all children except for Samuel who was a minor at the time. (Gallatin will box 76) No land records have been found for Robert in Gallatin Co. His children continue overleaf.

1. Andrew was born 1765-84 per 1810 census, in 1775-94 per 1820, in 1770's per 1840, and his birth year was implied as 1773-1777 per 1794 and 1797 tax lists. He thus appears to have been the oldest son.
2. The exact year of Robert's birth has not been verified. The 1794 Orange Co tax list shows Margaret Patton (widow of Andrew) with no white males over 21, so Robert was presumably born after 1773. In 1797 Margaret Patton tax entry had two white males over 21, so Robert would have been born by 1776, presumably. The same argument holds true for Andrew Patton Jr, evidently the eldest son.
3. James Thompson, blacksmith (1773-1848) was the second son of Joseph and Sarah (McAllister) Thompson. Sarah was sister to Margaret McAllister Patton. Joseph was executor of the estate of his brother-in-law Andrew Patton (1790). For much more on these lineages please see (838). (838)= Buchanan, Jane "Thomas Thompson and Jane Finney of Colonial Pa and NC" (1987) page rev 2-02, 9-02
1) Andrew Patton, b. 22 Aug. 1805 NC, married Eliza Johns/Jones on 7 June 1828 Gallatin Co. Ill. He is buried in Mathews Cem., Sparks Hill, Hardin Co. Ill. They had 12 children, born in Gallatin (now Hardin Co) Ill. (498)
   a) Elizabeth Patton b., m 1855/6 David McGill (17 Nov. 1836-1 Apr 1896).
   b) Mary Ann Patton was b. 25 Sept 1833, d. 7 Nov 1895, m Dec 1852 Archibald Ginger (21 Apr 1833- 7 Nov 1895)
   c) James R. Patton, b. ca. 1837, marr (1) Rosa McPhearson, m (2) Sarah M Rutherford, m. (3) Elizabeth (Russell) Littlejohn (498)
   d) Samuel Patton, b. 16 Apr 1836, married Lucinda Shell on 30 Sept. 1855. She was b. 18 Aug 1838, d. 19 Oct 1915. He d. 17 Feb 1898.
   e) Eliza Patton, b. ca 1839.
   f) Thomas R Patton, b. 1840, marr. Mary Ann Oxford. (498)
   g) Levi Patton, b. ca 1842, marr.Sarah Frances Ozee (sic)
   h) Lewis Patton, b. ca 1845, m. Martha McGill.
   i) Harriet Patton, b. 1848/9, marr David McGill after the death of her sister Elizabeth (see above). She died .....
   j) Louisa Patton, b. ... d. 1881, buried beside Louis Ozee (d 1904), probable husband. Note- In Ky records the usual spelling is Kozee.
   k) Willis Allen Patton, b. 20 Apr 1853, d. 12 Jan. 1929, marr. Sarah E Grice 4 March 1880. She was b. 6 Sep 1860, d. 12 Jan 1929.
   l) Lucinda Patton, b. 1855, d. .....  

2) William Dixon Patton, b. 22 June 1809 Tenn., married (1) Minerva Hogan (ca 1832), marr (2) Elizabeth Kendrick Moore on ..... and died 19 Jan. 1888 in McDonald Co., Missouri; buried Patton Cem., Barry Co., Mo. He was in the Blackhawk Indian War of 1832 and received land in Gallatin Co. for this service. Five children (498).
   a) Luisa Patton, b. 27 Nov. 1834, d. 20 Sept. 1929, m. Joseph Bennett who died prior to 1870.
   b) Sarah Ann Patton, b. Jan 1836, m. Daniel Hale (b 1833 Ky); this family is found in Newton Co Mo 1870, Cooke Co TX 1900. (498)
   c) Mary Almira Patton, b. 1838, d. ...
   d) Isaac Patton, b. 1842, d. ..., m. 8 Aug 1861 Martha E Rogers.
   e) Robert Patton, b. 11 Apr. 1848, d. 28 Apr 1907, marr. 20 Feb. 1870 Martha J McCamey (31 Aug 1848- 27 July 1918). They are buried at Elm Springs Cem, Elm Springs, Ark. (498)

3) Thomas Patton, b. 1810 Tenn., married Letitia Hill 9 Dec. 1830 in Gallatin Co. Ill, died 21 July 1875, buried Leamington Cem., Hardin Co. His wife was born 1812, died 1889. They were in Hardin Co Ill in 1850 (fam # 382), living next to his brothers Andrew and Watt. Ten children. (498)
   b) James M Patton, b. 1834, marr. Susan E Rice on 30 Dec 1858. To Missouri?
   d) Margaret Melvina, b. 1838 Ill
   e) Andrew J Patton, b. 1840 Ill.
   f) Alexander Patton, b. 1844 Ill.
   g) John W Patton, b. 1844 Ill
   h) Susan J Patton, b. 1845 (per 1850 census)
   i) Sidney A Patton (daughter), b. 1848 Ill
   j) Joseph Patton, b. 185_
4) Margaret Emoline Patton, b. 26 April 1812 ... Co. Tenn., married James Baker (1809-1865) on 8 March 1827 Gallatin Co. Ill. She died 5 Dec. 1899 in Hartford Kansas, buried there. Twelve ch. (details available from the author) (498)
5) Robert Wiatt Patton, b. 28 March 1814 Tenn., married Mary Womack (1810-1882) on 22 Nov. 1838 in Pope Co., Ill., died 21 May 1880 in Barry Co. Missouri. He also served in the Blackhawk Indian War. Ten children. These plus descendants in (499), available from your author.
8) Mary Ann Patton, b. 1825 Gallatin Co. Ill., married Elihu Oxford (1823-1897) in Gallatin Co. on 23 Feb. 1843; she died 4 May 1861. Six ch.
9) John Albion (or Allen?) Patton, b. Dec. 1827 Gallatin Co. Ills., married Mary Ann Taylor on ... 1865. Six children, all girls.
10) Samuel S. Patton, b. 5 April 1829 in Gallatin Co. Ill., married Hannah Oxford on ... 1849 in Gallatin Co. and died 6 Dec. 1865 in Hardin Co. where he is buried in the Patton Cemetery (now called Angleton Cem). She was bom in NC 8 Aug 1829, died 9 Jan 1916. Eight children plus descendants in (498).

**d. Thomas Patton** would appear to have been born about 1780; he began executing legal documents in 1801 when he might have just achieved majority. In 1800 Thomas was apparently living in the home of his brother Andrew. In Sept 1800 his brother Robert had sold his half of the 640 acre tract on the West Fork of the Harpeth River in Williamson Co Tenn., which tract had been conveyed jointly to Thomas and Robert, heirs of Andrew Patton. dec'd, of Orange Co NC, by a deed recorded in Davidson Co Tn in 1792. (F:2) By 1801 this land was in Williamson Co. and Thomas petitioned the court to divide the land such that he would be able to have clear title to his half. Between 1801 and 1810 tax was paid on his land some years by “heirs of Andrew Patton” and others by Thomas Patton through Daniel Mahan, agent. From 1811 through 1815 Thomas was actually living on the land and paid taxes himself. Then on 7 March 1816 he sold this land on the West Harpeth to William Ashlin.

About 1818 Thomas appears on court records of Robertson Co Tenn as juror and in 1820 was on the census here (alone), living near John Shannon in the Cross Plains area close to the Sumner border, thus in the same area his brother Robert had just left. He was the only Patton in the county listed as head of household. By 1830 Thomas had married and begun a family. He evidently married about 1823 based on the ages of his children; a marriage record has not survived. Thomas died in 1832 and his estate was admitted to probate; in his case the probate process stretched out over a number of years as he left significant valuable assets (including a number of Negroes) and had minor children, whose upbringing needed to be provided for. Dr. A. B. Young administered the estate. The court paid a trusted neighbor, Abram B. Young for his duties as guardian for the four minor children through 1841. His widow’s name was Nancy , and we know from the 1850 census that she was much younger than Thomas; she was born in 1803 in N.C.

1) Eliza Jane Patton, b. 1820's Tenn, marr. J. T. Durrett 3 Aug 1842 in Robertson Co. He was born in 1818 in Va, both in 1850 Robertson census, with sons John, James.
2) Sarah Ann Patton, b. 1820's; marr David Cook 21 March 1845 in Robertson Co. Tn.
3) John Patton, born 1830 Tn, living with his mother 1850. Not in 1860 Robertson census.
Robert Patton\(^1\) (w 1755)
B. Andrew Patton\(^2\) (will 1790 Orange Co NC)

e. John Patton\(^3\), born ca. 1782, got an equal share of the Orange Co. NC lands of his father. He remained in Orange Co.; in 1810 living next to Sarah Thompson, listed in 1830 (age 40-50), living with two unmarried sisters and a male, possibly Andrew. He lived next to Sarah Thompson, age 80-90, surely the same widow of the 1800 and 1810 census. John evidently never married, and when he wrote his will on 12 July 1838 (Will bk. F: 16) he left his plantation to his sisters Margaret and Elizabeth (who had been living with him); also a tract called the "McCracken tract". He also provided that Andrew Patton was to "have a support as long as he continues with them".

f. Margaret Patton, born in 17\_, was not mentioned by name in Andrew's will but see discussion under her brother John. Margaret never married. She wrote her will in August 1846, leaving bequests to her nieces. She mentioned her "large Family Bible" which she left to Alley Patton, daughter of her brother Andrew. Has this survived? It could surely solve some family mysteries!

g. Elizabeth Patton, born late 1780's, also named as a sister to John in his will of 1838. She evidently remained single.

* * *

Children of GEORGE W. SCARLETT and CASANDRA PATTON (dau of Andrew, above) are: (794)

i. JOHN P. SCARLETT, b. January 27, 1844, Orange County, NC; d. December 28, 1864, Scarlett Family Cemetery ~ Orange County, IN. John P. Scarlett was killed in the Civil War. Picture of Gravestone in GW Scarlett Family Cemetery, Scarlett, IN (Orange County). Stone is broken in half. Inscription: At Rest - John P. Scarlett

ii. MARTHA JANE SCARLETT, b. January 08, 1845, Orange County, NC; d. August 25, 1916, Orange County, IN ~ Bonds Chapel Cemetery.

iii. ALLEY FRANCES SCARLETT, b. April 07, 1846, Orange County, NC; d. October 07, 1862, Orange County, IN ~ Scarlett Family Cemetery. Notes for ALLEY FRANCES SCARLETT: Picture of Gravestone in GW Scarlett Family Cemetery - Scarlett, IN (Orange County). Inscription: Alley F Scarlett - daughter of Geo W & Cassandra M - Died: Oct 7, 1862

iv. JAMES BEDFORD SCARLETT, b. November 18, 1847, Orange County, NC; d. October 27, 1916, Bonds Chapel Cemetery ~ Orange County, IN ~ Book BK-2, pg 12.

v. MARGARET E. SCARLETT, b. abt. 1849, Orange County, NC.

vi. NANCY CAROLINE SCARLETT, b. June 26, 1851, Orange County, NC. (Twin)

vii. STEPHEN ANDREW SCARLETT, b. June 26, 1851, Orange County, NC; d. September 10, 1936, Orange County, IN ~ Bonds Chapel Cemetery ~ BK 7, pg #253.

viii. HENRY REESE SCARLETT, b. March 02, 1853, Orange County, NC; d. February 12, 1917, Orange County, IN ~ Bonds Chapel Cemetery.

ix. LAURA F. SCARLETT, b. October 17, 1855, Orange County, NC; d. October 17, 1855, Orange County, NC.
C. **John Patton**, born prior to 1746, very possibly a son of Robert Patton (will 1755 Chester Co Pa), was in Orange County NC by May 1767 as in that month the will of Adam Rogers was admitted to probate and John was a witness to this will (A: 64). John obtained a tract of 620 acres in Orange Co on the Haw River adjacent to a tract claimed by Thomas Patton near the mouth of Vernal's Creek; he added another tract in 1783. [See map.] The sworn chain carriers for the survey of the small 1783 tract were Samuel and Thomas Patton. It is very likely that John was actually living in Orange Co for some years prior to 1778- much of the most desirable land in western Orange Co was taken up prior to 1777, when the State of North Carolina opened a land office. In Aug. 1779 John was overseer of a road from Island Ford on the Haw River to Laughlin's Creek. In 1783 he was bondsman for estates of John McVey and Christopher Williams. In May 1792 John Patton Sr and Jr were to do road duty on a road from Wm Ray's line to Haws Branch.

John Patton (Sr.) wrote his will 7 Jan 1799 and it was probated in Feb. 1799 in Orange Co. (C: 128). His wife, not named, was a legatee. He named sons William and John and daughters Jean and Mary. Matthew Patton was executor. Witnesses were Jas. Clendennin and John McDaniel. (See reference to McDaniel below). We find from the 1800 census of Orange Co. that John's widow was named **Rebecca**. Two sons were living at home then. John Patton left 400 acres to his son William, who was directed to provide support for his widow Rebecca. As will be seen below, William sold this land, and the buyers provided for Rebecca until Dec 1803 when they contracted with one John Brigance of the State of Tennessee to take her out of the State and provide support, posting a performance bond. In Dec 1818 her guardian filed suit in Orange Co Court asking for a cash settlement for 15 years of support. Rebecca was described "notwithstanding appearances of mental derangement at times" as "a very industrious woman capable of doing Ordinary business such as spinning, knitting & sowing". Her domicile was not here stated, but a John Brigance was in Sumner Co Tenn by 1805.

His children:

a. **William Patton**, b 1770's, living 1800 with his mother. This is probably the William Patton who married **Patsy Overman** in Orange Co. on 24 March 1802; Matthew Patton supplied bond (see Jean, below). On 8 July 1801 William sold 70 acres on Vemals Creek and the Quaker Road to Jonathan Lindley (deed bk. 10: 56); a year later his brother John also sold land to Lindley. And on 16 Aug 1802 William sold to Joseph Clendennan 300 acres on Vemals Creek, (part of) his share of land inherited from his father John (Orange d. b. 11: 84). William also sold 87 acres to John McDaniel on 13 July 1801. William evidently moved away by 1810. Where to?

b. **John Patton** Jr. was born 1774-84 (1800 census). He was living alone in 1810. His will was written in April 1828; he left bequests to his sister Mary Scott and left his land to two Scott nephews. John died without issue.

c. **Jean Patton**; this is almost surely the Jane Patton who married **Matthew Patton** in Orange Co. on 22 Aug. 1798; bondsman was John Patton. Matthew was executor of John Sr.'s will. The 1800 census of Orange shows Mathew Patten, b. 1774-1784, with wife and one male under 10. A Mathew Patten married **Margaret McDaniel** in Orange Co. on 29 Nov. 1800, Wm McDaniel bondsman. Eli McDaniel lived next to John Patton (map). This implies that his first wife died and he remarried; according to the census there was only one Mathew in Orange in 1800, and he was the right age to be a son-in-law of John Sr. See Mathew's entry above, under [A] Alexander Patton.

d. **Mary Patton**, born 17--., married **Scott** probably prior to 1800 as she was not living at home then. She received household goods and notes and accounts from her brother John's estate in 1828. Search of Orange Co marriage records fails to show her marriage so maybe she married elsewhere? Search of "Scott" records will probably reveal her husband's first name.

1) Mitchell Scott, got half of his uncle John Patton's land.

2) John Scott, got the other half of John Patton's land.

3) Elizabeth Scott received "all three horses" from her uncle John's estate.
Original Landowners on Varnals Creek, Haw River, Orange Co. North Carolina
D. Thomas Patton of Vemal's Creek (d. 1789)

On 23 Nov. 1778 Thomas Patton entered 320 acres of land (adj. to John Bryan and Peter Woolf) on Vemal's Creek of Haw River in Orange Co. NC; this included his improvement. This would be the Thomas Patton found on 1784, 1787 and 1788 tax lists of Caswell Dist in Orange Co along with John Patton, surely his brother, who also lived on Vemal's Creek. This man seems to be the same Thomas who died prior to Nov. 1789 in Orange Co NC. In that month the Orange Co court granted letters of administration to Catherine, widow of Thomas Patton, deceased. Robert and John Patton gave security of 500 L. They could have been sons (or other kin) of Thomas. The 1790 census of Orange Co is lost but from tax records we know that Catherine, two Johns, Robert and Samuel Patton were then living in Orange Co. Catherine and John Sr. were taxed in St. Marks district in 1791.

On 18 Feb 1795 Catherine Patton of Orange Co., admin., of the estate of Thomas Patton dec'd, sold to John Patton Jr for 60 pounds the entire 320 acre tract on Vemal's Creek which had been granted by the State of North Carolina on 9 Nov. 1784. (Orange Co DB 8: 85). At about the same time two other sons executed quit claim deeds to John granting their title in this land*. These qcd's were not recorded until a decade later, when John sold off the Vemal's Creek land in 1806.

In 1800 the census shows seven Patton households in Orange Co; by then some Pattons had left for Tennessee and Ky. Catherine is not shown on the census and may have died, or maybe was living with a relative. We know one son for certain and can imply several additional sons. Please see footnote below for further discussion.

a. John Patton “Jr”, known son (infra)
b. Samuel Patton, implied son, to Wythe Co Va by 1792
c. Thomas Patton, born ca 1768, possible son . . . . . . . . p. 43.20
d. Robert Patton, born ca 1770, implied son . . . . . . . . p. 43.22

a. John Patton, born prior to 1768, son of Thomas Patton dec'd, entered 100 acres of land on Vemal's Creek adjacent to Robert Hunter's land in 1793 (see map). There are various entries for a man of the name John Patton in tax lists, but in 1800 only one man of this name was on the Orange Co. census. This man can easily be identified as John Patton, 1767-1845, on the basis of age distribution of his children in census records compared with their known dates of birth in the family Bible. This points to John (b. 1767) being a son of Thomas, above. John Patton’s family will be discussed at length below.

* On 4th June 1792 Samuel Patton of Wythe Co. Va. granted to John Patton Jr. all his right in land on Vemal’s Creek belonging to his father’s estate. His father was not named. On 3 Nov. 1796 Robert Patton Jr of Orange Co NC granted a similar deed to John Patton Jr for his right to land of his father’s estate; these deeds were recorded at the Aug 1806 term of Orange Court on successive pages (deed bk 12: 220, 221). This Robert Patton Jr would have been born prior to 1775 to execute a legal document in 1796. You author has a working theory that this man could have been the Robert Patton found along Sinking Creek in Sumner Co Tenn after 1792. There are difficulties with this idea. First, the 1796 quitclaim deed shows Thomas’ son Robert was in Orange then; Sumner records show a Robert there in 1792, 1793, 1795, and 1798 on. So perhaps there was one Robert, who traveled from Sumner back to Orange in 1796 to execute this deed? There is no proof for this. A second problem is that Robert Patton of Sinking Creek lived next to and had dealings with Capt Thomas Patton, perhaps a brother. No quitclaim deed was recorded for Thomas Patton in Orange Co. Of course this is negative evidence, and hence inconclusive. Realizing the above limitations, your author is assigning Robert and Thomas Patton of Sinking Creek, Sumner Co Tenn. as possible sons of Thomas Patton of Vemal’s Creek, Orange Co., pending further documentation.
a. **John Patton** was born 17 Nov. 1767, presumably in Orange Co. A cherished anecdote preserved in the family relates that when John was a lad of twelve (1779) he hid in a crawl space in the family cabin while British soldiers looted the cabin. He married **Mary Thompson** in Orange Co. on 24 Nov. 1794 (family Bible); Mary was the daughter of James Thompson. In March 1806 James Thompson sold land on Vemal's Creek and in Oct 1806 John Patton sold his land on the same Creek. In about Dec 1807 John decided to leave North Carolina and in April 1808 he set off with a large party including many kin. Among the kin were his father-in-law, most of James Thompson's children and grandchildren, and two nephews, David Patton and Robert Patton (sons of his brother Robert, q.v.). The large party gathered at near Statesville in Iredell Co and headed for the Duck River Valley in Maury Co., Tenn. They arrived in May 1808 and set up a settlement which was later named Statesville in honor of the place where they had gathered. See (430) for much detail on his life. John moved by 1830 to Wilson Co Tenn. He died aged 78 on 17 Nov. 1845; she died 14 Oct. 1846, aged 77 years. The names of their children are recorded in the old family Bible. (430) All but Samuel were born in Orange Co. NC. John's will is recorded Wilson Co Tenn (will book 1: 163).

1) **Joseph Patton**, b. 17 Sept. 1792 in NC; he was a prosperous farmer near Mt Vernon. He married Anna Patterson on 17 Oct. 1817 in Wilson Co. TN; they had six children. After her death on 10 May 1835 Joseph remarried, to Margaret Compton (1808-1885) on 14 Aug. 1836; this union was blessed with another seven children. (430) He was living 1850 Wilson Co Tenn. Joseph died 26 Nov. 1859. (430)
   a) James Thompson Patton, b. ca 1818, marr Mary Phillips 19 July 1837 Wilson Co TN; on 1850 Wilson Co census with family. They were parents of eleven children. She died 16 May 1865, and he marr. twice more. James died 7 Jan. 1901.
   b) Jane Patton, born about 1821, m. 1837 Andrew Payne; 7 children. (430)
   c) John Patton, born 12 May 1824, marr Rhoda Cassity, who was born 12 Dec 1819, d. 1878. John died 17 April 1904. (714)
   e) Mary Patton, b. 1830, m. 5 Oct 1846 Jas Godfrey Patton (q.v.) In Wilson Co
   f) Samuel Patton, b. 1832, m. Elizabeth Sanford; Sarah Jane Washburn.
   Joseph Patton married (2) Margaret Compton in 1836- children born in Wilson Co. TN:
   g) Joseph Patton, b. 1837, m. Martha Ann Cropper 6 Aug 1857.
   h) Edward Patton, b. 1 Jan. 1840, m. Lenora Turleyville.
   i) Jonathan Patton, b. 1841, m. Emma Herman.
   j) Anna Patton, b. 1843, m. Richard Talley; to Texas ca 1882.
   k) Rebecca Patton, b. 1844, m. Samuel Ayres 11 Aug. 1867.
   l) Eleanor Patton, b. 1846.
   m) Richard H. Patton, b. 1847, CSA, m. Mary E Herman.

2) James Thompson Patton, b. 16 April 1794, named after his maternal grandfather; he died when about nineteen years of age and never married. (430)

3) John Patton, b. 13 Aug. 1796 in N. C.; he married Elizabeth Shores on 3 May 1817. This family moved to "Sugar Camp" in Jefferson Co. Ill. about 1845; there were five children. Some of the family died of poisoning from "milk sickness". (430) This family does not appear in the 1850 census anywhere in Ill. Further research is indicated to determine if the line continued.

4) [two infants, names not recorded, died young]
5) Andrew Patton, born 7 Oct. 1800, owned a farm southeast of Statesville, Tn; he was an elder in the Statesville Cumberland Presbyterian Church. He married Elizabeth Forbes Dee on 23 Dec. 1819 in Wilson Co. Tenn. They had nine children. "He was a man who always looked on the bright side of things..." (430) Elizabeth was born 12 Aug. 1800, died 5 May 1881. (714)
   a) Francena Patton, b. 1822 Tn, m. William Walden.
   b) Arthur M Patton, b. 1829 Tn, m. 15 Apr. 1854 Mary Webb in Wilson Co. Tn.
   c) Martha Patton, b. 1831, m. Joseph Young 2 Nov. 1852.
   d) Thomas W Patton, b. 1832, died 4 May 1898, m Martha Ellen Davidson; she was born
      15 April 1833, died 10 Sept. 1867? (sic) (714)
   e) Andrew Patton, b. 1834
   f) Samuel S[loan] Patton, b. 1836, m. Susan M Young 7 Aug 1860.
   g) John Forbes Patton, b. 17 Dec 1825, m 13 July 1846 Lucy Davis; m (2) Lucinda J Thompson
      5 Sept 1847 in Wilson Co. He died 6 March 1900 and is buried in Mt Vernon Cem.
      (714).

6) Jonathan Patton, b. 23 Oct. 1803. He served the Mt. Vernon church as a ruling elder for many years. He married Ruth Godfrey 5 May 1825, by whom he had three children. They lived near Mt. Olivet, where he died 5 May 1883. She was born 15 July 1796 NC, died 16 Jan. 1869, buried Mt Vernon Cemetery. (430, 714)
   a) John Patton, b 1827 Tn, m Rebecca Patton 9 Sept 1852; he d. 17 Oct 1854
   b) James Godfrey Patton, b. 21 Sept 1828, m Mary Patton 5 Oct 1846 Wilson Co. Tenn.
      He died 13 Sept 1850. Elder, Mt Vernon P. C.
   c) Joseph Patton, b 1831 Tn., m Elizabeth Cropper 7 Nov 1854 Wilson Co, living 1860
      Wilson Co w/ sons Jonathan, James. Served CSA.

7) Thomas Patton, b. 18 April 1806; he was the drifter of the family, moving to Illinois, back to Tennessee, where he finally settled near Statesville where he died 6 Dec. 1871. He married first on 1 Sept. 1825 Rebecca Patterson, by whom he had six children; in Wilson Co. 1840. She died 30 April 1841. Thomas took as his second wife Mary Jane Bland on 13 Aug. 1841; they had another six children. She died 27 Oct. 1850 and he marr. third Eliza McNamara on 28 Jan. 1851- no children. He died on 6 Dec. 1871. (430)
   a) Mary Patton, b. 18-, died in Ill at age 15. (430)
   b) Samuel Patterson Patton, b. 6 June 1831 Wilson Co, m Nancy Caroline Godfrey 11 Jan 1848.
   c) John Alexander Patton, b. 23 May 1833.
   d) Julia Ann Minerva Patton, b. 19 Dec 1834
   e) Andrew Sloan Patton, b. 22 July 1837
   f) Rufus Godfrey Patton, b. 13 April 1841.
   g+ [later children see (430) p. 77]
8) Samuel Patton, b. 21 Sept. 1808. "The only son born in Tennessee. When he was to be married his father proposed to him that due to his wife's illness at the time he would give him a young mare instead of an infare dinner which he had given to each of his other sons. He accepted the proposition and this seemed to turn his attention to making money, and he became the money-maker of the family. He bought farms for most of his children." He married Eleanor Compton on 23 Sept. 1828 and had children by her. (430) They had a total of twelve children, all born in Wilson County, Tenn., where they were both living in 1880. (430, census) Eleanor was born 20 Sept 1808, died 3 Aug 1890. Samuel died 12 July 1890, both buried Mt Vernon Cemetery. (714)
a) Rebecca Murfee Patton, b. 1830 -? marr John Patton Jr 1852
b) Mary Thompson Patton, b. 1832, m. 14 March 1861 in Wilson Co. to Andrew Payne, they had 5 children.
c) Louisa Jane Patton, b. 1834
d) Levi Hall Patton, b. 1835, m Rachel Payne 25 Sept 1855 Wilson Co. He was in Wilson Co. 1880 with Frasanna and family.
e) John Patton, b. 1836 , married Nancy M Reed 1 Dec 1864 Wilson Co.
f) Edward Patton, b. 25 Nov 1837, m. 2 Dec 1858 Malinda Jane Sherrell in Wilson Co. Tenn. He died 1 April 1880. (714)
g) Samuel [Calvin] Patton, b. 1838 (census) vs. 9 Nov 1840, marr Martha Tribble 25 July 1861 Wilson Co. Here in 1880.
h) Charles Compton Patton, b. 1842, marr 12 Oct 1865 Mary E Oakley
i) Viney (Lavina) Patton, b. 1844
j) Joseph Patton, b. 1847
k) Margaret Patton, b. 1849 (=Elizabeth, b. 12 May 1849)
l) Sarah Ann Patton, b. 2 July 1853

NOTE- the many descendants of the John Patton family are ably covered in ref. (430) and so will not be repeated here beyond the 1850 generation.
b. **Samuel Patton**, born by 1770, in 1792 as a resident of Wythe Co Va executed a deed disclaiming and right, title or interest in land on Vernal’s Creek, part of his late father’s estate. It is inferred that he was a son of Thomas Patton, since the only other Patton household on this Creek was the John Patton family. John was living in 1792 and left a will in 1799, not naming a son Samuel. It has not been possible to trace this Samuel Patton after his move to Virginia. Your author’s own Patton line (unrelated to the one under discussion) lived in this area, and in fact there was a Samuel in Montgomery Co. at this time, but Samuel of Wythe appears to have moved on.

c. [Capt] **Thomas Patton**, possible son of Thomas Patton (d 1789), was born about 1762 based on the dates of birth of his oldest children. He appears in Sumner Co. TN tax lists from 1788-1795, and the only other Patton in these early tax lists was Robert, surely his brother. (Sumner was formed 1786 from Davidson). On 15 Dec. 1790 the initial ordinances for the new county of Sumner were drawn up. The officers of the County Militia were named, and Thomas Patton was one of five lieutenants. In July 1792 he was promoted to Capt. in place of Capt. Wilson who resigned. The militia was quite necessary as the danger from Indian attack was real. There is a long list of those killed in attacks between 1788-1795. (484) On 10 Jan. 1794 Thomas purchased a tract of 213 acres on Sinking Creek from Henry Vinson, part of a tract patented to Jas Clendenning. (DB 1:96). Although unclear this could be identical with a tract of 218 acres lying on Station Camp Creek; Thomas received a grant #1928 for this land "entered 20 Nov. 1786, issued 20 May 1793". Since land warrants changed hands often it would not be surprising if this is the same tract. He purchased 403 acres at a sheriff’s sale in 1799. In Dec 1800 he sold 63 acres on Sinking Cr. beginning on John Wilson’s line and abutting James Vinson, to Robert Patton (presumably his brother).

In 1800 he sold three tracts on Station Camp Creek, one tract of 109 acres, and two of 60 acres each. He sold other small tracts up through 1814. Thomas Patton wrote his will on 3 Oct. 1818 and it was admitted to probate in Sumner Co Court in August 1819, so he surely died in the summer of 1819. He left his wife **Sarah** a plantation of 100 acres, surveyed by Joseph Webb. He named nine children, of whom two were sons. Several of the children were minors as he provided that "my younger son and daughter are to live with their mother until they marry". (Sumner will book I:292). The 1820 Sumner Co census shows his widow as Sally Patton (born before 1775) with two males, one other female living at home. Living nearby was Robert Patton (born before 1775), again probably Thomas’ brother.

1) **Jane Patton**, b. ca 1779, married Benthall Vinson on 14 Nov. 1803 in Sumner Co. They had several children before he died, prior to 1830. Your author has posted an article on the Vinson family on the Sumner Co website at Rootsweb.com which gives more information.

2) **Elizabeth Patton**, b. ca. 1780, marr. David Ormand on 24 Jan. 1800 in Sumner Co. (John Hamilton, bondsman). David purchased land on Sinking Creek on 6 Sept. 1815 (7:272). He wrote his will on 22 Nov. 1835 naming children Thomas J, Polly, Matilda (Johnson), Jane (Johnson), and a step-dau. (Sumner WB 2:204)

3) **William S. Patton**, born ca. 1790, received the 80 acre plantation he was living on under the terms of his father’s 1818 will. He paid taxes on this land beginning before 1816. William married on 30 Dec. 1811 Frances (Fanny) Sanderson in Sumner Co; B[ethel] Vinson was bondsman. Vinson married William’s sister Jane. William died by 1830 as Fanny was a widow in 1830 in Sumner Co. No will is recorded for William S. Patton in Sumner Co.

1) son, b. 1815-20

2) son, b. 1820-25; probably Thomas Patton, b 1820, married Sarah C. Wilson on 28 Sept. 1841. Sarah died in childbirth in June 1849 and in 1850 Thomas was living with one daughter.

a) Frances E Patton, b 1842, probably named after her grandmother.

3) 2 dau’s
Sarah (Sally) Patton, b. 15 Feb 1793, married John Gregory in Sumner Co. TN on 15 Jan. 1811. David Ormand was bondsman. In the 1830 census we find John Gregory as family no. 2074, living near his wife's sister Lucretia Hickerson. At the time John had two sons, five daughters. The name Gregory is very common in Sumner Co.

5) Lena Patton, marr ... Cates. In Nov 1815 Thos Patton made a deed to Ephraim Cates. Various men named Cates lived in Sumner Co. and I have been unable to determine which man she married.

6) Lucretia Patton, b. ca 1800, married John A Hickison on 13 Aug. 1818 in Sumner Co. He was possibly a son of John Hickerson, of 1787 tax list. Capt. John Hickerson was killed by Indians in Aug. 1788 (484). John was born in the 1780s and in 1830 was on the Sumner census (fam # 2074) near Sarah and John Gregory.

7) John Bailey Patton, b. (late 1790s), to live with his mother until he married, and to receive land on the death or remarriage of his mother. (He was evidently named after a John Bailey, early resident of Sumner.) He wit. a deed in 1815, prob born by 1794. Land on Indian Cr 1821. Not found in 1830.

8) Lucinda Patton, younger daughter. She married Robert Laurence (Jun.) on 20 Dec. 1820 in Sumner Co. TN. This man is found in various Sumner records. His father was here in 1830 but not Robert Jr.

9) Mary Patton, b. ..., marr. ... Anderson prior to 1818 when her father mentioned her in his will. I cannot locate a marriage record.

10) Frances Patton, known as Frankey, born about 1802, married first Daniel Benthell Jr. on 28 Jan 1822; she marr second 1826 Alford Allen.
d. Robert Patton³, born ca. 1770, presumably in NC, was resident in Sumner Co. Tenn. in 1792, when he paid taxes on 50 acres of land. He was in Sumner Co. Tenn. in June 1795 when he witnessed a deed for sale of land adjacent to Jas Vinson. He does not appear in extant Sumner records in 1796-97, at which time he may have gone to Orange Co. NC (see footnote on page 43.16). He appears again in Sumner records in 1798 (tax lists). Robert Patton purchased a tract from Thomas Patton on Sinking Creek, a tributary of the Cumberland River in Sumner Co. Tenn. in Dec. 1800 (3: 89); this tract adjoined land of John Wilson and James Vinson. He sold this 63 acre tract in 1809. He purchased 343 acres on the north bank of the Cumberland in June 1808 (4:302), 100 acres of which he sold to William Patton in 1810. Robert was on Sumner tax lists 1793-95, 1809, 1811, 1816-1824 with 200 acres more or less on the Cumberland River. Some tax lists have been lost.

Robert apparently married twice— he had children born in the 1780's. The name of his first wife is unknown. After moving to Tenn, apparently*, he married Susanna Benthall, widow of Daniel Benthall. This marriage took place prior to 21 Dec 1804, as on this date Robert was invited to court on a charge of trespass, assault and battery against Mary Benthall. [Mary was Susanna's grown daughter by her first marriage— see deed book 5: 387.] The jury found him guilty and the court assessed damages of 12 1/2c, leading us to believe that this was not a terribly egregious offense. There are many mentions of Robert Patton in Sumner court minutes, as jury member and bondsman. In 1804 Robert was appointed road overseer on the road from Gallatin to Capt. Vinson's. Robert Patton wrote his will on 15 Sept 1829, proved Aug 1830 Sumner Co. TN. (WB 2: 210). It names his surviving children and his wife Susanna; he owed the heirs of Daniel Benthall, deceased. The will was contested by Samuel Watson, his son-in-law. Executors were Joseph Kirkpatrick and Theophilus Mann Patton. This matter was settled in a compromise recorded in a deed dated 21 Aug 1832.

[When did Danl Benthall die?]

* There is no firm evidence for the date of his marriage to Susannah. The records of Orange County NC do not mention any Benthalls. From this it is concluded that he married after coming to Tennessee. If your author is mistaken and Robert was not from Orange County then all bets are off.
d. Robert Patton\(^3\) m Susanna Benthall

1) **Ginny Patton\(^4\)**, born ..., She married Samuel Watson, who contested her father's will. In a deed dated 28 Aug 1830 the various heirs of Robert Patton agreed to compromise and settle the matter of the disposition of his land. (Sumner Co. TN. DB 13:167).

2) **Duncan Patton\(^4\)**, born ca. 1785, married Mary (Polly) Gwin on 29 April 1805 in Sumner Co. TN. Duncan does not appear in extant tax lists—he seems to have run afoul of the law several times and could not be found in 1813 when a warrant for his arrest was issued. His name does not appear on 1820 census and was possibly dead by then; Duncan was definitely deceased prior to 1829; Mary was living in 1830 in Sumner Co. with 2 boys and 4 girls (census) and in August of that year the other heirs of Robert Patton (will 1829/30) made a deed in favor of the widow and children of Duncan Patton, as named below in the deed (13: 167). This deed was for a 70 acre tract, part of a tract on the Cumberland River which had been conveyed from Robert to his son Theophilus. His estate record not found. Mary was b. 1788 in N. Car. and was living with her eldest daughter Elizabeth in 1850.

   a) **Elizabeth Patton**, born 1806, PRESUMED a daughter (although not named in the above deed; in 1850 Mary Patton lived with her, so probably her mother). Elizabeth married Alfred Kirkpatrick in Sumner County TN. on 1 June 1826; a William Patton (no relationship stated) was bondsman. [This could have been the brother of Duncan, who was deceased.] Alfred was a son of David (d. 1816) and Rebecca Kirkpatrick, and was living in Wilson Co. Tenn in 1830 and 1840. In 1850 he and Elizabeth are on the Sumner Co. census with 4 children and apparently her mother Mary Patton. By 1860 Alfred died and she moved to Pope Co. Ark. where Robert Patton, age 16 and born in Tenn was living with her; one suspects this was her nephew (son of Alfred Patton) who was helping run the farm. Children, born in Wilson Co. TN: (779)
      1] David L Kirkpatrick, b 1828 Tenn, named after GF; d 1908?
      2] George D Kirkpatrick, b 8 April 1834, d. 26 Nov 1901 Okla (779)
      3] Martha A Kirkpatrick, b 1837, m. ... Langford
      4] William A Kirkpatrick, b 1843 Tenn

   b) **Alfred Patton**, b. ca. 1808 Tenn, named as a son of Duncan in his grandfather’s 1829 will; Alfred married Lucinda Ray 9 Feb 1830 Wilson Co. Tenn. She was born 1805 Tenn. In Jan 1832 Alfred served as bondsman for marriage of [his brother] Robt Patton and Elizab Beaird. Alfred is not in 1840 Tn index. By 1850 he was in Pope County Ark. with family; birth location of children says they moved west about 1849.
      1] John A. Patton, b. 1835 Tenn, marr. 1853 Mildred A Tinsley (b. 9 Nov. 1830, d. 25 Feb. 1900). One daughter, Martha. (780)
      4] Elizabeth E. Patton, b. 1843 Tenn
      5] Robert D Patton, b. 1845 Tenn, in Ark in 1860

   c) **Robert Patton**, b. 1810-15, married Elizabeth Beaird in Sumner Co. TN on 11 Jan. 1840. He is not found on 1840 Tenn census and seems to have left the area abruptly after his marriage. Not found in Ark.

   d) Rebecca Patton, b. 18--, apparently single in August 1830 (census), but a woman of this name married in Sumner Co. on 26 July 1830.

   e) Nancy Patton, b. 18-- marr ?

f) Jane Patton, b. 18--
3) Theophilus Mann Patton, was to get the 250 acre home tract; he was co-executor of his father's will. Theophilus was evidently born in 1804 in TN, a son by Susanna Benthall; he appears in 1830 census of Sumner as Theodorick M Patton. By 1840 he moved to Wilson Co Tenn; in Oct 1839 he sold a tract of 167 1/2 acres on the north bank of the Cumberland River, representing most of the old home tract. His wife was Nancy, b ca 1810, and there were nine children, all sons! Theophilus died prior to 1860 as his widow was head of family in that year.

a) John Patton, b. 1828 TN, not found in 1860 TN census
b) Robert W. Patton, b. 1829, m Mary F Kirkpatrick 17 March 1851 in Wilson Co TN. Living 1870 Wilson Co (census).
c) William Patton, b. 1832 TN, not identified in 1860.
d) Jesse B Patton, b. 1835 TN
e) Thomas T Patton, b. 1838 TN, at home in 1860.
f) Sumner E Patton, b. 1840 TN, marr on 5 Jan 1860 Malinda Tipton Wilson Co
g) Zoro B Patton, b. 1841 TN, m on 5 Jan 1860 Malinda Robinson in Wilson Co
h) George M. Dallas Patton, b. 1843 TN; in 1860 we find a George M. O. Patton, and in 1870 G. M. D. Patton, unmarried.
i) James T Patton, b. 1845 (per 1850); in 1860 we find Charles T Patton, age 11, living at home. Probably the same son (?).

4) William Patton, named in Robert's will (1829). He was surely born by 1787, as he witnessed a deed in 1808. William married 28 Nov. 1810 Annie Presley in Sumner Co TN; the latter seems to be Ann Patton of 1830 Sumner Co p 213 near Mary (wid of Duncan). This is therefore (in my opinion) most likely Robert's son. This William wrote a will dated 1 Sept 1826 (probated Aug 1827 in Sumner Co. book 2:81) naming wife Ann, to whom he left the home place including 30 acres purchased from Robert Patton; this seems to refer to part of 100 acres deeded by Robert to William Patton on 30 March 1813, "beginning near a sinkhole spring on the north side of the Cumberland River" (5:48) He also bequeathed land to sons Hiram and Napoleon, and left bequests to other children not named. He had many negroes. Jos Kirkpatrick of Wilson Co and Elijah Boddie of Sumner were exec's. (Jos K was also exec of Robert [1829], above.)
a) Hiram Patton, b. 1820 TN, m Lucinda Taylor 20 July 1842 Wilson Co TN. She was dau. of William Taylor (will dated 1844). They were living here in 1850 with four children.
   1] Amanda Patton, b. 1844, m 1860 Wm Bently
   3] James Patton, b. 1847 TN, at home 1860
   5] [six more children born 1850-59] 
b) Napoleon Bonaparte Patton, born 28 Sept. 1822 in Tenn. He went to Texas where he married Lucinda Proctor in Clarksville, Red River Co., on 9 Oct. 1842. In Feb 1844, then a citizen of the Republic of Texas, he sold a tract of land on the Cumberland River on Coles Ferry Road (19:167) which was adjacent to a tract which Theodorick Patton had sold in 1839 (16:616). In 1850 N B was living in Bowie Co Texas with wife Lucinda and children. She was born 10 Dec 1823 in Va and died 5 Sept 1912. N B died 4 Sept 1909 Dekalb, Texas.
   1] Charles Ewing Patton, b. 4 Sept 1843 TX, d. 28 April 1867.
   2] Mary J. Patton, b. 24 Feb. 1846, died 16 June 18..
   3] Lucy Arabella Patton, born 10 Jan 1848, died 15 Feb. 1870
   5+ Eight more children, all born after 1852- please see LDS “Ancestral File”
c) others- two daughters implied from 1830 census
E. Robert Patton, born ca. 1750, was very possibly the son and namesake of Robert Patton of Chester Co. Pa. who died testate in 1755. Robert entered land in Orange Co. in 1778, along with four other Patton males. As discussed above, 4 of 5 of these men could have been sons of Robert Patton (will 1755 Chester Co, Sadsbury Twp.). He married ca. 1782 based on dates of birth of his children. Robert's land was on Mill Creek and was nearly adjacent to lands of Samuel Patton on Haw Creek (see map, p. 43.4).

Robert married Mary McCracken, dau. of John and Sarah McCracken. Robert's land on Mill Creek was adjacent to (John) McCracken (see map). When Sarah McCracken, widow, wrote her will in 1804 she was living at the home of Robert Patton Sr. [Orange Co. will book D:138]. Only one Robert Patton was on the tax lists of Orange Co (Orange Dist.) in 1785 and 1788-1792, the last year available. The 1790 census is missing for Orange Co. In the 1800 census Robert PATTERN is found in Orange Co. (42101-00110). On 23 October 1805 Robert Patton (no residence given) sold his entire tract of 180 1/4 acres on the waters of Mill and Back Creek to James Palmer (Orange Co. d. b. 12: 128).

Robert moved to Sumner Co. Tenn after 14 Sept. 1804 (date of will of Sarah McCracken); at the same time other Pattons moved to this area of Tennessee also.

Robert Patton wrote his will 26 Nov. 1806, probated in Sumner Co. Tenn. (will book 1: 120.); date of probate missing. Shadrach Nye, John Whitsett and Jas Wright witnessed. Inventory taken 1809. In his will his wife's name appears as Margaret.* The following children are named in his will (except for Polly, named in Sarah McCracken's will). We can be sure this is the same Robert as the Robert of 1800 Orange Co NC census since both census and his will list seven sons and a daughter.

a. Robert Patton Jr, administered his father's estate, 43.26
b. David Patton, 1787-1853, m. Jemima Overton 1809 43.27
c. John Patton, b. 1785-92, m Susan Richardson, then Margaret McCorkle 43.28
d. William Patton, b ca 1790, m... 43.28
e. Matthew Patton, b ca 1792, m Isabella Whitmore 43.29
f. Samuel Patton, b. ca 1793, m Eleanor Wilson 43.29
g. James Patton, b. ca 1795 (Revd) 43.29
h. Mary Patton 43.29

The children and further descendants of Robert Patton are discussed more fully below.

* According to an abstract- possibly misread?
a. **Robert (III) Patton**, b [1783] NC, son of Robert Patton. No Robert Patton is found on 1810 or later census records in Orange Co. NC, so it would appear that he moved away, surely to Sumner Co Tenn along with his father. Robert Jr. was executor of his father's will in Sumner Co. (written Nov. 1806); his father stipulated that he was to receive real estate "if he has tender regards for his mother". The younger Robert is probably the man who purchased 219 acres of land on Madison Creek near Goodletsville, Sumner Co. Tenn. on 15 Sept. 1807 from Joel Childress. This land adjoined Perry and Williamson. Shadrach Nye, John Perry witnessed. (Sumner DB 4: 204) Robert purchased an additional 117 acres here adjacent to Robt Williamson in April 1808 (4: 210). The younger Robert paid taxes on land on Madison Creek beginning 18.. John Perry owned land adjoining that of Robert Patton on Madison Creek.

Robert Patton appears on Sumner Co Tenn census records from 1820 consistently through 1860. The 1820 census implies that Robert was married (two men of this name lived in Sumner Co then, both evidently married). In 1850 this man was 67 (born ca 1783), born in NC. His wife Elizabeth was born in NC about 1796. This is surely Elizabeth Perry; Robert Patton married this lady in Sumner Co Tenn on 17 Oct 1823; service was performed by Rev. Hugh Kirkpatrick [1774-1863]. The will of (his wife's mother) Elizabeth Perry was proved in Dec 1839, with Robert Patton, exec. Robert is found in 1840 census with one son and five dau; in 1850 with one son and four dau. Elizabeth is here shown as age 54, b NC. This couple still living here in 1860, not far from Harriett [McCorkle] Patton, widow of John Patton (will, 1859) This implies this Robert was brother of John, and son of Robert (will 1806 Sumner). In 1860 Elizabeth is shown as 62, b. Tenn. So she was born about 1797. [If this is the Robert Patton of 1830 Sumner census, two additional daughters born in 1820's are implied] Robert died prior to March 1865 when a lengthy partition deed was registered by his heirs to divide the home tract of 521 1/4 acres and two other parcels. (Sumner deed b. 27: 505-507). His real estate was divided into thirteen portions and names the twelve heirs (including spouses) plus the widow. The location of the farms of most of his heirs are shown in dist. 6 on the 1878 Sumner map available online at the Sumner Co. website.

1) John F. Patton, b. 7 Jan. 1829, mar 1 Jan 1851 Mary J Kizer in Sumner Co. In 1851 his father sold him 75 acres of land (Sumner Co deeds 22:242) In 1860 he was living next to his parents; in 1870 they have seven children at home (census p. 685). He died on 10 Feb 1874; she was born on 28 Sept. 1826, died 28 July 1899. Both are buried beside two sons in the Old Beech Cemetery. (659)

2) Margaret Patton, b. 1834, mar 2 July 1851 John Kizer, son of John Sr (1794-1860) and Fanny (1798-1876) (659)

3) Charity E. Patton, b. 1836, married Timothy Combs 30 May 1859. They had three children in 1870; see 1878 Sumner map, dist. 6.


5) Martha M. Patton, b. 1842. She received land in a partition deed made out after her father's death (deed book 27:505); she mar L P Galbreath in Sumner Co on 23 July 1866, hence after her father's death.

David Patton\textsuperscript{1} was born in North Carolina on 25th Feb 1787; he was to receive $50 etc. under the terms of his father's will. His old family Bible shows clearly that he married Jemima Overton on 20 Aug 1809; as is usually the case the location is not given. The Sumner Co. marriage bonds record a Dan'l (David?) Patton as having obtained a marriage bond there on 10 Aug 1809; the bride's name was read as Mariah? Overton. Shadrack Nye was bondman; Nye was a witness of Robert Patton Sr's will. Miss Overton was a daughter of Judge John Overton, who sold David Patton two tracts of land. In 1807 a deed to Robert Patton (4:204) was witnessed by Shadrach Nye and David Patton. By 1820 they had moved to Rutherford Co Tenn.; there in 1830 also. In 1836 Cannon Co. was created out of Rutherford. David lived at Bradyville, Cannon Co. and is found there in the 1840 and 1850 Cannon Co. Tenn., born 1787 NC. In 1850 his wife was shown as Gemmima, age 65, b. Va. His occupation was that of cabinetmaker. Jemima was born on 16 June 1784, died 14 June 1858. David married (2) Mary Hale in Cannon Co. on 13 March 1860; they are both on the 1870 Cannon Co census. David Patton died on 3 Feb. 1871. Children by Jemima Overton, from census and Bible ( ):

1) John Overton Patton, b. 6 March 1811; he married Nancy Jemigan on 7 May 1843. She was born 25 March 1819. In 1850 he was a schoolteacher in Cannon Co Tenn living near his parents. It is surely his practiced hand that filled in many entries in the old family Bible.
   a) Mary Salome Patton, b. 23 Nov 1844, m James H Reed 1 Sept 1867.
   b) David Franklin Patton, b. 2 Sept 1846, m. Alice Philips 1874.
   c) Jasper Newton Patton, b. 28 Sept 1848, d. 25 July 1849.
   d) Sarah Jemima Patton, b. 3 Nov 1850.
   (Five ch born after 1850)

3) Robert James Patton, b. 21 Aug 1814 (Bible). In 1850 a Robert H? Patton (age 33), cabinetmaker, was living adjacent to David Patton (b 1787) so this could be the same man. Robert H? marr Frances M Lowe 21 Nov. 1844 in Cannon Co. Tenn. In 1860 Robert and Fanny were still in Cannon Co. One known dau., Louisa, b 1847.
4) Polly Ann Patton, b. 19 Jan 1812?
5) Samuel Marion Patton, b. 14 Feb 1819, a single farmer in 1850; apparently married Nancy J[ane?] McCloud in 1854 in Rutherford Co. Tn.; in the 1860 Cannon Co. census we find S M Patton with wife Jane (age 23) living in Cannon Co next to his brother J[asper] N, with a daughter Jemima, age 4. Both were living Cannon Co in 1880. He died on 8 Dec 1886 (Bible).
6) Elizabeth Maria "Betsy" Patton b. 7 March 18-- (page torn). This is probably Elizabeth Patton who married David G. Brandon on 19 Nov 1844; this couple living next to John O Patton in 1850.
7) David Morris Patton, b. 23 Oct 18-- (page torn); age 27 in 1850 so born ca. 1823. He marr. Elizabeth Jane McGill in Cannon Co Tn on 20 July 1848. No children in 1850 census; not readily found in 1860. He died intestate in Cannon Co. in 1894.
8) Jasper Newton Patton, b. 4 -- 18[27] Tn., a single school teacher in 1850, living at home. He married Elizabeth ___ ca 1853; three children in 1860. He was living in Cannon Co in 1870.

* [The names David and Daniel are very hard to distinguish in handwritten documents.]
c. **John Patton** was born in August 1785 (tombstone) in NC; the 1850 census implies he was born about 1793. He married first Susan [Richardson] on 18 March 1817, place unknown. (587) [1820 census; not found in Tenn.] John and Susannah had four children prior to her death, known from the Bible record. John married second Margaret Harriett Adelaide McCorkle on 20 May 1827 in Rowan Co. N Car. [Bible record—date of bond was 15 May]; she was the daughter of Rev. Samuel Eusebius McCorkle, long time minister of Thyatira Presbyterian Church. In 1830 I fail to locate this man in Tenn. or NC census. John appears in 1840 Sumner Co. TN census; he appears in 1850 Sumner Co. Tenn census (age 57, b NC), with wife Margaret (b. 1795 NC)—her birthdate was 30 June 1793 in family Bible; also living with them was Sophie McCorkle, her sister. John died on 25 Aug 1859 in Sumner Co. Tenn. (tombstone) He wrote his will 1 July and it was probated in Oct. 1859 in Sumner Co. His widow was living in 1860 in Sumner Co. with her spinster sister and two of her grown children. Margaret was living in 1870 with her son Robert F. Patton. Children by two marriages: (473, 587)

1) Robert Francis Richardson Patton, b. 7 Sept 1818 Tenn., a Presbyterian minister in Robertson Co. Tenn. His father lived with him in his final years. (679) Not found in 1850. In 1860 Cheatham Co. Tenn (p 38) we find him with wife Ann Eliza Kirkpatrick, whom he married in Sumner Co. on 24 Oct 1848, and three ch. Robert F. Patton sold land in Sumner Co in 1846, 1851. Robert was living in Gallatin, Tenn in 1870, a clergyman with wife and children Susan, John E and Emma F. Patton.

2) Margaret Jane Patton, born 11 June 1820 Tenn., marr. William Wright in Sumner Co. Tenn. on 18 Dec. 1838. (Bible has 20 Dec 1838). Wright was born 1816, a woolcarder in 1850 census of Sumner. Ch: Gideon, Mary, Caroline and J B Wright (1850).

3) Maryann Marie Patton, b. 20 July 1822 (twin), d. 9 Sept. 1823. (587)

4) John Forrest Williams Patton, b. 20 July 1822 (twin), d. 20 Oct. 1830.

... by Margaret McCorkle:

3) Elizabeth Sophia Patton, born 10 Aug. 1828 Sumner Co., married 25 July 1850 Lycurgus Lynn (1824-1900). She died 1890 in Jackson, Tenn. (473) They were living in 1870 in Sumner Co and then had eight children (p 684).


d. **William Patton** was born about 1790 in NC; two cousins of the same name were born about this time in Sumner, so it is *by a process of elimination* that it may be stated that this is likely the William Patton who married Jane Lowry in 1812 in Sumner County. In 1820 there were two William Patton households in Sumner Co, both with children. By 1830 William had evidently moved to Rutherford Co. Tenn where he is found living next to his brothers David and Matthew. Names of his children NEEDED. By inference from the 1830 census, this man had three sons and five daughters living at home in that year.

In 1840 we find William Patton back in Cannon Co, living close to David Patton. We do not find William in 1850 or later censuses; no estate record found. Children might include:

1) Son, b. 1810-19; possibly W H Patton, b 1815, marr Nancy ____ about 1851, living in Cannon Co in 1860 with five children ages 2-8. (household # 188). This relationship needs to be verified.
E. Robert Patton (d. 1808 Sumner Co Tenn)

e. **Matthew Patton** was born ca. 1792 in NC. It appears that Matthew went to Rutherford Co Tenn as a young man and there married on 16 July 1817 Isabelle Whitmore. There was one son in 1820; they were listed after a Patsy Whittemore. He is found here in 1830 as Matthew Patten next to David Patton, probably his brother. 1840? Not indexed in TN. 1850- not found in Tenn. Work on land records etc is needed!

Here begins an interesting story. The family Bible of Steven Winton was found some years ago in a house in Pelham, Grundy Co. Tenn. (Grundy formed 1844 from part of Coffee Co, adjacent to Rutherford on the SE side). A photocopy of the family records from this Bible was sent to your author (771) The house was occupied “for a long time” by the granddaughter of [30] Alexander E Patton (1801-1879), this line being discussed in another section of this compendium. Stephen Winton was a first cousin of Jane Cunningham through his mother; Jane married a William Patton, discussed in section [17]. Now to make things really interesting, this Bible lists the children of an unidentified Patton, and the death of an Isabella Patton, in 1829. *The children match the known children of Matthew Patton, above, almost perfectly.* It may later turn out that these children belong to another family, but for now we will list them as possible children of Matthew Patton. If the Isabella who died in 1829 was the wife of Matthew this implies that he remarried, and we have no record of a remarriage. Your author will admit that it would be highly unusual for three unrelated branches of Pattons to tie into the Winton- Cunningham line but such would in fact seem to be the case, given facts available at this time. This is a real mystery and anyone with more clues, please step forward! POSSIBLE children follow. Fay Hoodock points out that three sons were named after Naval men prominent in the War of 1812.

1) James Lawrence Patton, b. 9 Aug 1819. [Named after Capt of ship lost in Battle of Lake Erie.] A James Patton, age 31, was living in Coffee Co 1850 with wife Mary and children. Mary was only 23 so she was probably not the mother of all the children, the oldest being 10. Was this another line?  

2) Caroline Cornelia Patton, b. 29 March 1821.  

3) Oliver Hazzard Perry Patton, b. 25 Nov. 1822. [Commodore of Lake Erie Fleet].  

4) Martha Emaline Jane Patton, b. 27 July 1824.  


6) Matthew Alexander Forest Patton, b. 4 June 1829.

g. **Samuel Patton**, born ca. 1793. This might be the man who married Elenor Wilson in Sumner Co. on 8 Nov. 1809, Joseph Wilson, bondsman. Of interest there is also a marriage bond for a Saml Patton to Cynthia Wells dated 15 March 1809, Zach(eus) Wilson, bondsman. In the absence of proof that there were two Samuel Pattons in the area then one would think the first marriage did not take place or perhaps did and Cynthia died tragically young? Samuel moved to Rutherford Co. Tenn by 1820 and in that year had two young children. 1830- apparently this is the Samuel living near James, Matthew, David and Wm Patton in Rutherford Co Tenn. (1100.21-0100.011). At the Feb 1839 Court of Rutherford Co. David Patton, a citizen of that county was appointed administrator of the estate of Samuel Patton, deceased, who had left no will.

h. **James Patton**, 1795 (approx). He was a Presbyterian minister, according to Mr Ed Munyon. He married first.... , and second reportedly married Mary Wilson on ... 1815 in Sumner Co TN, although no record has yet been found. He apparently appears in 1820 and 1830 Rutherford Co Tenn censuses. Much more work indicated on his line!

Mary Patton (Polly) named as Robert's daughter in the will of Sarah McCracken (his mother-in-law; Orange Co NC, 1804).

NOTE- after 1830 the Samuel, James, Matthew and William Patton families no longer appear in Tennessee census records. It would be of considerable interest to work out what happened to these families.
F. Other Pattons of Orange, affinity not yet determined

Hemeleus Patton (Hymoleus, etc) was born ca 1805 in North Carolina of unknown parents. He married on 26 Oct 1824 Nancy Woods in Orange Co., with David Dortch as bondsman. Hemeleus appears as Miles Patton in the 1830 Orange Co census with wife and two small children. They were in NC as late as 1834 based on place of birth of children. The land records of Orange Co do not mention Hemeleus Patton as principal.

By 1838 he had moved to Bledsoe Co Tenn. (tax list) and is found on the 1840 census fairly close to apparently unrelated Pattons. By 1860 his wife Nancy had died and Hymeleus (56) was living in Cumberland Co. Tenn (formed 1856 from part of Bledsoe) with Nancy (22) and Sarah F (2/12). Hemeleus married second Nancy Hicks ca 1857. "Old Hymeleus was an old man when the big war broke out. He left wife and family in '62 along with his son Will and joined up in Flat Lick with the Lincolnites. Bad move. The grey wolves got him on the Cumberland Gap later that year and Will had to take French leave to get his body back home." (Jesse D Patton, personal corresp.) Hemeleus died in Cumberland Co Tn on 10 Aug 1862 and is buried there. (per Lois Crouch) His widow moved to Scott Co. Tenn, on Brimstone Road near Oneida, Tn. She received a Widow's pension here. Nancy was a head of household in Scott Co, Tenn in 1870 with her young daughter and her mother Elizabeth Hicks (age 65, b. No Car) also living with her. His children, by two wives:

a. Mary Patton, b. 1826 NC

b. William Patton, b. 1828/9 NC, living at home in Bledsoe Co Tenn in 1850. He reportedly married ca. 1852 Rebecca Jane Scott probably in Bledsoe Co. (records lost). They were living 1860 Cumberland Co near Hymoleus; Jane was age 32, b. Tenn. As related above, Will served with the Union forces during the Civil War. William served under Capt. Sam Honeycutt in Co. K, 30th Kentucky Infantry. (688) William was living in Fentress Co Tenn in 1870. William reportedly married second Manda Jane Jones. In 1879 Pickett Co Tenn was formed from part of Fentress; in 1880 he was enumerated in Wayne Co. Ky, just across the line from Pickett Co. TN. His wife in that census was Jane, age 56. William is buried in the Wolf River Methodist Church Cemetery, Pickett Co. His somewhat faded gravestone gives the following: "Enlisted 1861 at the age of 45 years. B. 1811, d. 1915 age 104 years." (688) Of course this cannot be true; if he was 45 in 1861 he was born about 1816. His actual birth year was closer to 1828 based on contemporary census records. He was illiterate and his age is not consistent on census records. He is not found 1900 or 1910 census in Ky, Tn or NC indices. It is very possible that he died by 1900, and his descendants erected his gravestone years later with incorrect dates. The life story of this man intriguingly dovetails with that of William Patton of Grainger Co Tenn- see below! William’s children, from census records and confirmed by descendants:

1) Mary Jane Patton, b. ca 1851, first found in 1870 census so she was living elsewhere in 1860. The reason here is that according to some family members, Mary [Catherine] was the illegitimate daughter of Lucy Brown, a Cherokee Indian woman of the Sequatchie Valley, Tenn. (688) She had a son Andy Brewster who was living 1984.

2) Ralph "Rafe" Patton, b 1853, not found after 1870 census.

3) Nancy [Ann] b 1854/1856, not on 1880 census with parents.

4) Mary Patton, b 1856, per 1870 census. Note duplication of names- one wonders if one of these girls was a stepdaughter?

Your author has on file additional alleged birth dates of Oct. 1824 or 3 March 1830, provided by descendant Wilma Gibson. We thus have suggested birth years of 1811, 1816, 1824, 1828, 1829, and 1830 for this man. It is well known that people often report their age greater than it really is the older they get, especially illiterate persons.

43.30
Hemeleus Patton (ca 1805-1862)

4) Jesse Patton, b. April 1858 Tn (1860 per 1900 census, but he was age 2 in 1860); he married first Melvina Crabtree about 1882 probably in Wayne Co. Ky; six (or seven) children by her. He married second Nancy Ida Burden about 1896. They were living in Wayne Co Ky in 1900, 1910. Descendants presently (1996) live in Wayne Co. Kentucky. Wayne is just across the border from Pickett Co Tenn. His sons are said to have been involved in trouble, perhaps a shooting and he had to sell land to raise cash to help them out. He was a large landowner.

5) Sarah M. Patton, b. 1862 Tenn. Single in 1880. Living with the William Patton household in 1880 was a granddaughter named B- (illegible), born Feb 1880; parents unknown but one suspects she was a natural dau of Sarah?

c. Alexander Patton, b. 1830 NC, living at home in Bledsoe Co Tn in 1850, married Margaret Barger about 1852. As his father Hemeleus was a "bluecoat" living in rebel territory during the War Between the States, the family story is that Alexander hid in local caves when rebels such as "Champ" Ferguson roamed the neighborhood. Alexander lived near his brother Bill, settling on Poplar Mountain, on the border between Clinton and Wayne Co Ky, just over the Tenn border. Alexander Patton, bom ca 1834 was living in Rhea Co. Tn (adjacent Cumberland) in 1860 with wife Margaret C. (age 22) and a dau. Elizabeth, age 7. Alexander Patton and family are found in Fentress Co. in 1870 close to his brother William.
   1) Mary Elizabeth Patton, b. 1853
   2) William D? Patton, b. late 1860. (Age 10 in 1870 but not on 1860 census.)

d. Jesse Y. Patton, b. 1834 NC, found on 1850 census but not later.

e. Sarah J. Patton, b. 1860.

Discussion:

1 Who was Hemeleus Patton's father? Of the six Patton households remaining in Orange Co. NC at the time of the 1810 census, when Hemeleus was about 5, only three had males under the age of 10, namely Alexander, Andrew and Mathew Patton. In 1820 Andrew shows no males 16-26 but Alexander has a male 10-16, hence born 1804-1810; and Mathew had a number of sons of the right age. By a process of elimination, Hemeleus could therefore be a son of Alexander, or of Mathew. Hemeleus had a son named Alexander. However, Jack Howard, who is the living expert on Orange Co Pattons, says that the son of Alexander who was born 1800-09 was William Patton, and has a lot of original family data to back this up. (162) I will defer to Mr Howard here.

By a process of elimination it appears that Mathew Patton could have been the father of Hemeleus Patton. [Mathew died after 1850 in Alamance Co- did he leave a will?] Note that Mathew did have a son named Alexander, as did Hemeleus, providing a hint that there may have been a naming pattern here.
William Patton of Grainger Co Tenn.

We have discussed above a William Patton, son of Hemeleus Patton, and who lived in the northern part of middle Tennessee. He is consistently found in census records from 1850-1880. This man is said to have married one or two women named Jane, but no record has been found. Of note, this man evidently had no children after 1862 considering from census records. Also his gravestone gives dates wildly at variance from his known birth year. There was a man named William Patton, an almost exact contemporary, about whom very little is known, who evidentially lived in a good bit to the east of the area we have been discussing. The life story of this man is a huge puzzle and has stumped several researchers for years. This man is known to have married a woman named Mary Jane in 1852, but according to available data he and his wife had no children from 1852 to 1866 before they did have two sons. This is a highly remarkable situation and raises the question, is this true? This latter man is never found in any census records. In fact the only information we do have after 1852 is oral tradition passed down over the years in the family. There are other intriguing clues. William, son of Hemeleus, had a brother and a son named Jesse, a name quite rare in the Patton family. William of Grainger Co had a son Joseph who named a son Jesse and the name continues down in this line. Further, men in both lines were very noted for getting a foul of the law. Now we must admit that the above may be totally coincidental; but one might consider that the two stories overlap enough to suggest that we are dealing with a situation where records are unclear or totally absent and just possibly there was only one man named William Patton. Perhaps he in fact maintained more than one household? Census records do not support this theory but then the second William never showed up in census records. The chances of someone being missed in four consecutive censuses are very poor. The above is speculation on the part of your author, who finds this one of the toughest nuts he has had to try to crack; he does not expect that family members will readily accept this idea.

William Patton, born ca 1828 Tn (or NC)?, not found in 1850 Tenn census or NC census; married on 9 Sept. 1852 in Grainger Co Tenn (East Tenn) to Mary Jane Davis. She was born ca 1830, reportedly the dau. of John and Elizabeth Davis. (1) This couple is not found in the 1860, 1870, or 1880 Tenn census. (It has been proposed that William headed out for other parts from 1860-1880. You author has studied the census records of a number of states looking for an appropriate couple with no luck.) William was the right age to serve in the Civil War. East Tenn was divided between north and south. No record has emerged so far showing that this man served.

This William has been presumed to be identical with the father of the two men listed below. I have a problem with this- descendants only seem to know of these two sons. Is it very likely that William and Mary would have no children between 1852 and 1867 who survived to adulthood? Of course not, and this argues that William IS found in other records, as argued in the section above.

William's sons are thought to have been born near Bull Gap, on border between Hawkins and Hamblen Co Tenn. There is pretty good evidence that this location is correct. Hawkins is just east of Grainger on E Tenn on the border with Va. William is said to have moved around 1885 to NC and died in 1890 at Crabtree, Haywood Co, No Carolina. This is located in western NC, some 30 miles southeast of Grainger Co Tn. His wife died in 1899 (family tradition- no gravestones have been found).

children of William and Mary Jane Davis Patton:

a. John (Jack) Patton, b. 1867 Hawkins Co Tn.; he lived with Rebecca Burris Grasty, the widowed aunt of his brother's wife, in a separate cabin on Joe's land at Crabtree and had several children by her. He was shot to death 1900Haywood Co NC by the sheriff (see newspaper clipping). Following this their son Johnny W (b 1899) was raised in the Joe Patton family, but used the Grasty surname. In 1900 Rebecca was living with the Horace McCracken family. (Haywood Co ED 24 p 225 sheet 9).

b. Joseph Patton, b. 1870 Hawkins Co Tn, m July 1894 in Haywood Co NC to Sarah Burress (b 1873 Haywood Co). His marr record shows his parents as William and Mary -- Patton (no maiden name given). He was in Haywood Co by 1885 as his name appears in court records then concerning a knife fight. His wife was from Dillwood, near Crabtree. The 1900 census shows Sara Patton in Haywood Co living with her children in the household of her father, John Burress (ED 32 p 15). After his brother's shooting death, Joe went out to Colo to homestead 60 acres. His family joined him and the whole family is found in 1910 Fremont Co Colo census. In 1912 he returned to NC; in 1917 a separation agreement was filed for Joe and Sara Patton of Canton, NC., and in 1917 he went to Unaka, Cherokee Co NC, where he lived until his death in 1937. His grandson has not found a death record; I personally checked index to all NC deaths for this period and found no record for a Joe Patton. Joe purchased several tracts in Cherokee Co but lost his land in a sheriff's sale in 1922; he was allowed to stay on his land till he died. "Joe worked the Southern Railroad Line in Waynesville, cut timber in Jackson Co., and made good liquor at Crabtree in a barricaded still 300 yards from his cabin" He was understandably distrustful of governmental officials.
PATTON REFERENCES

Here follow the printed and manuscript sources cited in the text of this volume. They have been taken from a master list of sources used in all volumes of the Compendium, so most sources dealing with Scotland, Ireland, Virginia, Maryland, and Floyd Co, Va., have been omitted; hence the nonsequential numbering. This list below does not usually cite census schedules, tax lists, sources for marriage records, land deeds, probate records, and other official governmental records as these are cited in the text and copies of the originals can be checked for verification. After many citations I have given the library or archive where I located the source. Common depositories cited include: LDS (Family Hist Lib of Latter Day Saints in Salt Lake City); WRHS (Western Reserve Hist Soc). Some sources are brief manuscript histories sent to your author and are often well referenced; please inquire if there is a question.


(61) DeMond, Robert, "Loyalists in North Carolina during the Revolution". CPL

(62) Futhey and Cope, "History of Chester Co. Pennsylvania", 1880s WRHS


(87) Hawbaker, G T, "A New Index... IV. Index to 1718-1726 Tax Records of Chester..."


(96) Clark Co. Kentucky Will Inventory and Settlement Book 5, p. 324.

(102) Momberg, J. I., "Authentic History of Lancaster Co. in the State of Pennsylvania." Lancaster, 1869. (Cleveland Oh PL)

(103) Patton, John Wirtl J., "Family Record of John Patton, born in Ireland..." Typed MS, 1951. LDS film # 1,206,426, item 27.

(104) "Biographical Encyclopedia of Kentucky of the Living and Dead Men of the 19th Century," Cincinnati, Oh, 1878. (198: PEL item # 711)


(106) Morton, Oren, "History of Rockbridge Co., Va." (WRHS)

(116) Ely, William, "Big Sandy Valley", 1887. (WRHS)

(117) Hanna, Harvey E., "Biographical History of the Houston, Patton, and Ray Families", 1901. > NEED [dictated to his son Robt I Hanna]


(120) Presbyterian Church of Swannanoa Session Minutes, 14 Sept. 1800.

(121) Foreman, Harry, "North Mountain Shadows": Chambersburg, Pa. LDS 6,045,267


(123) Howe, George, DD, "History of the Presbyterian Church in South Carolina" 1:287.


(125) South Carolina State Archives: memorials of quitrents, Revolutionary service files (on 18 individual Pattons).

(126) Alexander Patton family Bible extracts, 1829.

(127) "History of Texas... with Biographical Sketches of Many of the Leading Families of Central Texas", Chicago, 1896. pp 322-324.


(129) Revolutionary War pension file, David Patton of Cabarrus Co NC, # S. 18,151.

(130) Rev. War pension file, Jacob Patton of So Car., # S. 17,618. USNA

(131) Rev. War pension file, James Patton, S. 30629. USNA

(132) Rev. War pension file, John Patton of S.C., # W.162 (widow's) USNA

(133) Rev. War pension file, John Patton of Chester Co Pa., # S.8931.

(134) Rev. War pension file, John Patton of Penna., # W. 3447. USNA

(135) Rev. War pension file, Matthew Patton of Union Dist, S Car, # S. 18,153.

(136) Rev. War pension file, Capt Robert Patton of N. Car. # W. 4758 USNA

(137) Rev. War pension file, Robert Patton, Capt of Penna line. Land Warrant.

(138) Rev. War pension file, Samuel Patton of N. Car. S. 8934

(139) Rev. War pension file, Thomas Patton, N. C. S. 32,429

Ref. 1
(143) Rev. War pension file, Joseph Patten, Rowan Co NC. S 3632
(146) Hoyt, William, "The Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence. A Study of Evidence Showing that the alleged early Declaration..." New York, Putnam's Sons, 1907. CPL
(148) "History of Franklin Co. Pennsylvania, ca 1887. WRHS
(149) Bolton, Charles K., "Scotch-Irish Pioneers in Ulster and America", Balt 1981. CPL
(153) Hoyt, William, "The Mecklenburg Declaration of Independence. A Study of Evidence Showing that the alleged early Declaration..." New York, Putnam's Sons, 1907. CPL
(154) Donegal (Penna.) Presbytery records [cited in (154)]
(157) Egle, William, "Notes and Queries..." Annual volumes, 1895-1900. WRHS Much useful misc. information on Penna. families.
(159) Hoffman, Margaret, "North Carolina Land Patents". FVPK
(164) Pennsylvania Archives. Ill series, many volumes. In the text of the Compendium citations will be given by series: volume: page. WRHS.
(168) Bible of David Craig (ca 1799), photocopy in author's files.
(169) Moore, Caroline, "Abstracts of the Wills of the State of South Carolina, 1765-1784" vol II) WRHS
(170) Warren, Mary B., "Citizens and Immigrants: South Carolina, 1768". WRHS
(171) "Roster of No. Carolina Soldiers in the American Revolution" FVPK
(173) Diehl, George West, "The Brick Church on Timber Ridge". Author's coll.
(175) "Roster of Soldiers and Patriots of the American Revolution buried in Tenn." 1974. (Includes sources)
(177) "Dauphin Co. Tombstone Inscriptions" Harrisburg, 1985. Lanc Co HS
(179) "History of the Sesquicentennial of Paxtang Church, Sept. 18, 1890" Harrisburg, Pa. 1890. (Lancaster Co Hist. Soc.)
(180) "Genealogy of Two Early Patton Families of York, Chester, and Lancaster Counties, S. C." 1996 revision. Valuable! (Coll of author)
Holcomb, Brent, and Elmer Parker. "Early Records of Fishing Creek Presbyterian Church, Chester Co SC, 1799-1859, with the Visitation List of Rev John Simpson 1774-76 and the Cemetery Roster." LDS

"Patton Exchange" lineage charts, c/o Marge Braswell, available online at her website.

"A List of such of the Names of the Nobility, Gentry and Commonalty of England and Ireland...Who are all by an Act of a Pretended Parliament assembled in Dublin in the Kingdom of Ireland, the 7th of May, 1689, before the late King James attainted of High Treason..." London, 1690. Microfilm, LDS # ...

Holcomb, Brent, "Rowan Co. N. C. Marriages Bonds, 1753-1868" III vols. WRHS

Holcomb, Brent, and Elmer Parker, "Mecklenburg Co. N. C. Deed Abstracts, 1763-1779.


Patton, Charles Owen, "Patton Family History", 1935. [brief excerpt in my files]


Edwards, Morgan, "Materials toward a History of the Baptists' date?


Holshaw, Wm, [Same series] "New Garden Monthly Meeting Records", FVPK


Newark and Kennett Monthly Meeting: Abstracts of Women's Meeting Minutes, 1698-1701. LDS Film #20,993.


Feltlberger, Mrs. A. L., "Texas Genealogical Records- Ellis County. For Waxahachie Texas Chapter, DAR" Vol I. 1954.


Tomkins, Robert, "Marriage and Death Notices from extant Asheville, NC Newspapers"


Lancaster Co. Penna. Tax Commissioners Book, 1742-1800s. LDS # 21,448.

Jantz, Virginia Copeland, "Copeland, Bostick, Patton and Allied Families" Waco, TX, 1981. LDS. [plus personal correspondence with author]


Crowder, Louise, "Tombsite Records of Chester Co SC and Vicinity" Chester, SC, 1980. LDS

Moss, Bobby G., "Roster of S. C. Patriots in the American Revolution". LDS

Hendrix, G L C, "Jury Lists of South Carolina, 1778-79". Greenville, SC.


Hoffman, Margaret, "Granville District Grants..."

Penna. Gazette, 3 June 1762. (Computer copy at Chester Co pa. archives)

Patton, John Wilson, "John Patton and his Descendants", Jackson, Tenn, 1922. LDS

Burke Co. N. C. Land and Misc. Records, Vol. III. (Author?)

"Burke Co. N. C. Land and Misc. Records, Vol III." (Author?)

Hemphill Family History Committee, "Hemphills in North Carolina". Cleveland, Tenn.


Whalen, Mrs. E. D., "Union County Cemeteries. Epitaphs of 18th and 19th Century Settlers in Union County, South Carolina and their Descendants" Greenville. LDS

Clagge, Rev. William, "Clagge Genealogy". 1904. NEED-try LDS


Richardson, Robert E. Misc. Patton materials found in his files, now in poss of his son, Robert Jr.

Swanson, Ernest C., "Descendants of Isaac Patton, Sr., and His Wife, Jane Norris" Baltimore, 1981. LDS

"Biographical Encyclopedia of the Juniata Valley", Chambersburg, Pa, 1897.


Wood, Lawrence E. correspondence, 1985, includes copy of Bible record of Wm Morrison and Rachel Patton Morrison family.

Ref.3
(445) Hinke, Prof. Wm. J [D. J.], "Samuel Guldin" in Die Neue Zeit, vol 1 no. 6, 28 June 1919, Chicago, Ill. LDS film 020,360 item 3.
(446) Warrants for Land in Lancaster County Pa., 1713-1742" (Taylor abstracts, in LDS film #020.360, item 8).
(447) Howe, George, "The Scotch-Irish and their First Settlements on the Tyger River and other neighboring Precincts in South Carolina" reprint, 1981, Greenville SC.
(448) Spence, Thomas H., "The Presbyterian Congregation on Rocky River". Concord, N. C. 1954. LDS
(449) Donohoo, ... "History of the Cumberland Valley", Vol 1, p 46 (quoted in (108)
(450) Pinoy Grove (First Presbyterian) Church of Swannanoa, minutes (p. 74) and loose papers, in collection of Historical Foundation Pres. Ch of Montreat, N. C.
(452) Turner, Herbert (DD), "Church in the Old Fields" (NEED)
(454) Patton, Rufford Guy, "Patton genealogy", 1912 MS based on a memorandum written 20 April 1873 by John Patton of Waterville, Kansas, "the original document being in the possession of his son D. L. Patton, A. D. 1912"
(455) DAR, "Patriot Index. Centennial Edition"
(458) Munday, Harold, "A Record of the Family of John Patton" (ca 1960) [Based on a booklet of same name by D. A. Patton, Johnson City TN (1900)]. LDS
(459) Patton Cemetery [inscriptions], Pelham, Grundy Co. TN,
(460) "Joseph (Erwin) Patton- Nancy Ella Murphy Family". Anon, typed MS, ca. 1957, c/o Irene Patton Parker, Florence, Ala.
(461) Burgner, ... "North Carolina Land Grants recorded in Greene Co. Tenn."
(462) Arthur, John P. "Western North Carolina: A History" (Raleigh, 1914) LDS
(464) Myers, Paul W. "Allegheny Co. Revolutionay War Soldiers" WRHS
(466) Sellers, Jas. B. [Ph D], "First Methodist Church of Tuscaloosa, Ala., 1818-1968".
(467) West, Anson, Rev [D D], "History of Methodism in Alabama" WRHS
(470) Lynch, Louise, "Our Valiant Men. Soldiers and Patriots of the Revolutionary War who lived in Williamson Co. Tenn." LDS
(473) Stewart, William, "Gone to Georgia". 1965.
(474) Reidinger, Martin, "The Walton War and the Georgia-NC Boundary Dispute".

ref 4
Ervin, Samuel J., "A Colonial History of Rowan Co., N. C." Univ of NC (1917) WRHS

Carpenter, Edward, "Samuel Carpenter and his Descendants"

Gladeaux, Diane, "Jas Patton-Viola Douglas line" post on Patton Genforum page, (8 Feb 2000)

Nix, Nancy P Lancaster, "Family Tree of N. P. L. Nix"

Abeyta, Kay, personal correspondence to author, (Feb 2000.)

Patton, Lurose, "Joseph McClintock & Margaret Torrence Family" (2000)

Marriages by Rev John Linn, Centre Presbyterian Church, Shermans Valley, Perry (Cumberland) Co., Pa.

Paxton, William McClung, "Annals of Plate Co Missouri" 1897 LDS

Murray, Louann, Clarence Patton lineage- email (23 Oct 1999.)

Greene Co. Oh Chapter, OGS, "Greene Co. Oh Cemetery Inscriptions" (1982)

"History of Callaway Co., Missouri" (1884)

Stubbins, Deborah, "Descendants of Thomas Patton Sr of Montgomery Co Va" 2000

Funkhouser, Ross, "Descendants of John Bud Patton" 2000

Rock, Helen Patton, "James Hugh Patton Family". (prior to 1972)

Cumberland Co. Penna tax lists, 1783-1802. LDS microfilm.


Sistler, Byron, "Tennesseans in the War of 1812"


Edwards, Richard, "Joseph and Ursula Patton of Ray Co., Missouri"

Edge, Martha, "Brick from the Old Haunted House".

Rev. Daniel Patton biog.


Winton Family Bible. In poss. of Judy Richner 1999, photocopy sent to DVA by Fay Hoodock.

Benton Co Ark Cemetery Pres. Group, "Benton Co. Cem. Index": @http://rootsweb/arbenton/bcepg

Cliffor, Dolores, "Inscriptions from Loutre Island Brick Ch Cem and Patton Cemetery, Warren Co Mo"


Kirkpatrick, Cheryl, "Descendants of Alfred Kirkpatrick of Sumner Co Tn" 1999

..., "Alfred Patton Descendants"


Benton Co Ark Cemetery Pres. Group, "Benton Co. Cem. Index".

Cliffor, Dolores, "Inscriptions from Loutre Island Brick Ch Cem and Patton Cemetery, Warren Co Mo"


"Pioneer Montgomery", article in Montgomery Co Missouri Leader, (23 Dec. 1892).


Cockermel, Melody, "George W Scarlett Family" (2002.)


History of Hickory, Polk, Cedar, Dade and Barton Counties, Missouri" Goodspeed., (1884)

Price, Charles E. "Wilson County (Tenn) Ancestors" (2000)

History of Greene Co Missouri. (1883)

History of Buchanan Co,[Mo] and the City of St. Joseph & Representative Citizens, 1826-1904" Chicago, 1904.


Burials in Baptist Church Cemetery, Middleville, Taylor Co W VA (formerly Booths Creek Church)

Patton, John S. "Brief Record of the Patton Family in Pennsylvania" Charleroi, Pa (1925) 50 copies printed


Ref. p. 7
Ref. p. 7

(812) “Commemorative Biographical record- Harrison Co. Ohio” Beers Co. (1891)
(813) Hanna, Charles A., “Historical Collections of Harrison Co. in the State of Ohio” (1900) reprint, 1975
(817) Erwin, Jane Patton, letter to her sister, (1818) in Tenn St Archives MS div. 71-7.
(824) “Commemorative Biog. Record of Central Penna, incl. counties of Centre, Clearfield...” 1898
(825) History of Mercer Co Pennsylvania. Chicago- Brown, Runk and Co. (1888)
(847) Anton, Judy Powers, “Col. John Patton, b 1745 Sligo”- genforum post # 4219 plus personal correspondence.
(848) “History of Tioga County Pennsylvania”, p 152. (1897)
(852) DeArmand, Patricia, Descendants of Samuel Church (ca 1765-1843). (2002)
(854) Linn, John & Egle, “Pennsylvania in the War of the Revolution, 1775-1783” (1880)

revised through 5 Feb 2003

C:\doc\patton\ref\ref.pa

Ref. p. 8
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>name</th>
<th>born</th>
<th>spouse</th>
<th>page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Aaron</td>
<td>1768 NC</td>
<td>Magdalene Cunningham?</td>
<td>28.26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aaron R.</td>
<td>1804 NC</td>
<td>Sarah McGill</td>
<td>28.29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aaron</td>
<td>1808 NC</td>
<td>Mary A Hall</td>
<td>28.30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aaron Frank</td>
<td>1813 NC</td>
<td>Ann Cath</td>
<td>28.28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aaron Frank</td>
<td>1828 NC</td>
<td>Rosella Garren</td>
<td>28.28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Aaron Thomas</td>
<td>1842 Al</td>
<td>Sarah Ann Morgan</td>
<td>28.29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abigail</td>
<td>1800</td>
<td>Jacob Anderson 1820</td>
<td>28.20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abigail E</td>
<td>1836 Al</td>
<td>... Gibson</td>
<td>28.23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham</td>
<td>1730s Pa</td>
<td>Martha Crawford??</td>
<td>34.27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham Hamil</td>
<td>1822 Tn</td>
<td>Mary H Patton 1849</td>
<td>34.43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adeline</td>
<td>1827 NC</td>
<td></td>
<td>42.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adeline E</td>
<td>1830s</td>
<td>J S Thompson</td>
<td>42.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adeline</td>
<td>1831 TN</td>
<td>Robert Word</td>
<td>42.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adeline</td>
<td>1829 NC</td>
<td></td>
<td>42.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adeline E</td>
<td>1835</td>
<td></td>
<td>34.18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agnes C</td>
<td>1797 Pa</td>
<td>(unmarr)</td>
<td>25.1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agnes</td>
<td>1781 SC</td>
<td>(doubt)</td>
<td>34.36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander</td>
<td>1725 Pa</td>
<td>Jane</td>
<td>34.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander</td>
<td>1765 SC</td>
<td>Sarah Jane Starr</td>
<td>34.37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander</td>
<td>1780 NC</td>
<td>Levinia Myrock 1803</td>
<td>34.36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander</td>
<td>1775 Pa</td>
<td></td>
<td>34.14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alfred</td>
<td>1805 Tn</td>
<td>Harriet F Chennault</td>
<td>34.38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alfred</td>
<td>1808 NC</td>
<td>Nancy Faucette 1826</td>
<td>34.39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander</td>
<td>1820 NC</td>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>34.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander</td>
<td>1830 NC</td>
<td>Margaret Barger ca 1852</td>
<td>34.31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander</td>
<td>1833 NC</td>
<td>Julius Woods ...</td>
<td>34.11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alexander</td>
<td>1835 III</td>
<td></td>
<td>34.23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alfred</td>
<td>1808 Tn</td>
<td>Lucinda Ray</td>
<td>34.38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alfred B</td>
<td>1838 Pa</td>
<td>Mary Pursel</td>
<td>29.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alfred D</td>
<td>1848 Tn</td>
<td></td>
<td>43.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alico Cath</td>
<td>1847</td>
<td>Samuel Sadler</td>
<td>27.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alico Eliz</td>
<td>1842</td>
<td>John Young 1860</td>
<td>34.35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alley</td>
<td>1820s NC</td>
<td>Hardy Horn</td>
<td>28.17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Almaretta</td>
<td>1820s</td>
<td></td>
<td>43.45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alm A</td>
<td>1844 TN</td>
<td>Wm Bently</td>
<td>43.24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amanda</td>
<td>1847 Mo</td>
<td></td>
<td>34.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amelia</td>
<td>1818 II</td>
<td>Eli Johnson</td>
<td>34.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew</td>
<td>1730s Pa</td>
<td>Margaret McCollister</td>
<td>20.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew</td>
<td>1731+</td>
<td>Margaret McAllister</td>
<td>43.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew</td>
<td>1775 NC</td>
<td></td>
<td>43.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew</td>
<td>1792</td>
<td>Mary Radford</td>
<td>37.22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew</td>
<td>1800 Tn</td>
<td>Elizabeth Forbes 1819</td>
<td>43.18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew</td>
<td>1805 NC</td>
<td>Eliza Johns</td>
<td>43.11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew Black</td>
<td>1812 Tn</td>
<td>Elizabeth Fowler</td>
<td>37.20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew Jas</td>
<td>1819 Tn</td>
<td></td>
<td>37.29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew</td>
<td>1834 Tn</td>
<td></td>
<td>43.18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew Sloan</td>
<td>1837 Tn</td>
<td></td>
<td>43.11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew J</td>
<td>1840 II</td>
<td></td>
<td>34.23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann</td>
<td>1760s SC</td>
<td>[Samuel English]</td>
<td>27.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann</td>
<td>?</td>
<td>1771 SC?</td>
<td>27.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann</td>
<td>1778 Pa</td>
<td>[Samuel English]</td>
<td>27.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann Cath</td>
<td>1783</td>
<td>[Jance McWhorter]</td>
<td>42.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann Cathan</td>
<td>1783</td>
<td>Catherine</td>
<td>42.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann</td>
<td>1806 Tn</td>
<td></td>
<td>34.12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann Adaline</td>
<td>1808 NC</td>
<td>James Weaver</td>
<td>42.7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna</td>
<td>1838 Tn</td>
<td>Richard Talley</td>
<td>37.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna Maria</td>
<td>1847 NC</td>
<td></td>
<td>43.17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anson Jackson</td>
<td>1859 Tn</td>
<td>Judah Bell</td>
<td>34.37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Artemissia</td>
<td>1812</td>
<td>Ephraim Peyton</td>
<td>38.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arthur Erwin</td>
<td>1803 NC</td>
<td>Sophronia ...</td>
<td>37.26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arthur</td>
<td>1825 Tn</td>
<td>Mary Webb 1854</td>
<td>43.18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Augusta H</td>
<td>1772 NC</td>
<td>Elizabeth ...</td>
<td>28.30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Augusta Oct.</td>
<td>1830s MS</td>
<td>John Dodds</td>
<td>38.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barbara</td>
<td>1849 NC</td>
<td></td>
<td>43.7</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

INDEX TO THE SURNAME PATTON

INDEX p 1

index revised Nov 2001
Davidson 1812 NC  Abinadee Clarkson
Delia E 1850s?  W J Patterson
Denisa Louisa 1836 TN  John Patton 1860
D orn 1834 AL  Mary M Moore ......
Dorvington 1786 NC  ...  
Dovey 1813  Garman
Drucilla 1843 MS  Jas Womack ....
Drury M 1840 TN  Joanna Hyder 43.23
Duncan 1785? TN  Mary Gwin ...
Edward 1760 Pa?  ?
Edward 1790s Pa?  Anna McMurtrie
Edward [Rev] 1795 SC  Elizabeth ....
Edward 1826 Pa
Edward 1837 TN  Malinda Sherrill
Edward Howard 1839 MS  Fannie Harrison
Edward 1840 TN  Lenora Turleyville
Edwin Leroy 1803 SC  Louisa ........
Edwin Leroy 1826 Ala
Edward L 1860
Eleanor 1825 NC  un
Eli M 1816 Mo
Eli 1821  Adelaida Gash
Eligh 1740s  Margaret Cathey?
Eligh Jr 1766  Margaret?
Eligh 1800  Maria David 1821
Eligh 1831 Ga  ...
Eligh Frankl 1839 TN  Martha
Eliza 1802 TN  Geo W Barnett 1820
Eliza 1817 TN  John S Gaines ....
Eliza 1820 Ga
Eliza Jane 1820s TN  J T Durette 1842
Eliza 1829 NC
Eliza J 1832 TN  Thomas Gibson
Eliza 1867 TN  
Eliza 1839 II
Eliza Ann 1844 MS  John Robertson
Elizabeth 1705 Pa  ...  Locke, John Brandon
Elizabeth 1728 PA  Robt McClennahan
Elizabeth 1730s PA  
Elizabeth 1745
Elizabeth 1752
Elizabeth 1770 SC  James Hemphill Jr
Elizabeth 1770 SC  Alexander Evans
Elizabeth 1770s Pa  Saml Lusk ......
Elizabeth 1770s Pa  Gilmore
Elizabeth 1770s Pa  John McCall
Elizabeth 1770s SC  John McCarley 1798
Elizabeth 1770s SC  Daniel Kinney
Elizabeth 1779 SC  Robinson Bratton
Elizabeth 1780  David Ormand 1800
Elizabeth 1780s  Robert Gourley
Elizabeth 1781  Halstead Davis
Elizabeth 1781  James McLatchey
Elizabeth M 1787 NC  John McClatchy
Elizabeth 1787 NC  James Patton, (2) D Crockett 42.11
Elizabeth 1790 Pa  Daniel Macready 25.1
Elizabeth 1793 Pa  ...  Pearson
Elizabeth 1800s  Jas Stabler 42.3
Elizabeth 1803 TN  
Elizabeth 1805 NC  A Knight
Elizabeth 1806 TN  Alfred Kirkpatrick
Elizabeth 1808 NC  Thomas Fautee
Elizabeth 1810  Wm McClelland 34.23
Elizabeth 1811  Jesse Mumford 34.11
Elizabeth 1811  Wm N Paige 1840
Elizabeth M 1820s
Elizabeth M 1820s  David Brandon?
Elizabeth 1821  John T Gilbert
Elizabeth 1822 NC  
Elizabeth 1823  Andrew Miller

Elizabeth Oli 1825 SC
Elizabeth 1825 NC
Elizabeth 1828 Pa
Elizabeth 1828 TN
Elizabeth S 1830s
Elizabeth 1831
Elizabeth K. 1831 TN
Elizabeth M 1832 IN
Elizabeth Ann 1833 TN
Elizabeth 1845 Mo
Elizabeth 1847 NC
Elizabeth 1849 Tn
Elizabeth 1871
Elizabeth 1872
Elizabeth 1874 NC
Elizabeth 1874 Tn
Elizabeth 1874s
Esther 1701s
Esther 1740s Pa
Esther 18--
Eveline A 1833 TX
Fidelio 1800 NC
Fidelio 1848 NC
Filippa A 1833 NC
Frances 1802
Frances S 1835 Tn
Frances Cord. 1843 NC
Frances Isab. 1849 NC
Frances M 1856
Francina 1822 Tn
Francis 1744 Pa
Francis 1760s?
Francis 1778
Francis 1820 NC
Francis P 1821 MS
G B 1850 TX
George 1786 NC
George Wash. 1795 Ky
George Ross 1797 SC
George 1798 NC
George 1809 Tn
George 1810
George Washi 1817 Pa
George 1822 NC
George Edw [Dr] 1830 Tn
George R Jr 1831 Al
George Edward 1834 Al
George 1834 NC
George W. 1838 TN
George 1841 Mo?
George Wash. 1841 Mo
George N 1843 NC
George Boal 1843 NC
George Alex. 1844 NC
George S 1845 NC
George R 1847 Tx
George A 1852 NC
Georgiana 1845 Pa
Hannah Br 1846 Mo
Col Jas McKee 1847 NC

Allen Gilliam 34.48
Lycurgus Lynn 43.28
David McGill 43.11
Uriah Blackshear 28.22
J Lindley 34.33
James Carter 1852 28.29
John Millard 37.10
John Drawdy 34.45
Elizabeth M 1832? 18.36
Elizabeth 1833 NC 18.35
Elizabeth 1825 NC 18.36
Lycurgus Lynn 43.28
David McGill 43.11
Uriah Blackshear 28.22
J Lindley 34.33
James Carter 1852 28.29
John Millard 37.10
John Drawdy 34.45
Elizabeth M 1832? 18.36
Elizabeth 1833 NC 18.35
Edward Williams 24.2
Edward Williams 23.1
Edward Williams 1850 34.14
Minerva Williamson 42.7
Minerva Williamson 28.27
Minerva Williamson 38.6
Daniel Benthall Jr 43.21
Wilay Day 34.48
Wm W Parker 28.28
Zachary Anderson 38.5
Jos Adams 34.42
William Walden 43.18
Kath McConnell 38.3
Malinda M Thurman 38.4
Malinda M Thurman 38.9
unmd 38.3
.... 38.9
Nancy Patton .... 42.9
Mary Davidson 1819 37.9
Mary (Pitman?) 28.26
Catherine Reed 34.16
Rhoda McWhorter 37.16
Mary Burket 28.9
.... 43.5
[obituary] 34.23
Amelia Roberts 34.28
... 34.56
Amelia Roberts 34.17
Susan McAlister 42.9
Susan McAlister 34.26
... 34.9
34.9
34.9
34.28
38.8
... 34.28
Sarah Maude Clark 43.6
Sarah Maude Clark 29.4
Sarah Maude Clark 34.9
... 42.4

INDEX p 2
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Location</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>1835</td>
<td>TN</td>
<td>Wm H Bowen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harriett M M</td>
<td>1830</td>
<td>NC</td>
<td>Jesse Siler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harriett D</td>
<td>1798</td>
<td></td>
<td>Wm K Luton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harriett Adel</td>
<td>1837</td>
<td>TN</td>
<td>Wiley J McClatchey</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harriett A</td>
<td>1849</td>
<td>II</td>
<td>David McGill</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Helen Victor.</td>
<td>1843</td>
<td>TX</td>
<td>John Sansom</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henn.</td>
<td>1805</td>
<td>NC</td>
<td>Nancy Woods 1824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>1660s</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jane Wood 1824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry D</td>
<td>1828</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>Nancy Foster</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry R</td>
<td>1839</td>
<td>Ga</td>
<td>Rachel(Hart) Brown</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>1839</td>
<td>TN</td>
<td>Jane Woods</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry W</td>
<td>1840</td>
<td>Mo</td>
<td>James M Woods</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry A</td>
<td>1841</td>
<td>TN</td>
<td>Nancy Wood</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry T</td>
<td>1843</td>
<td>TN</td>
<td>Anna Wood 1824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry D</td>
<td>1844</td>
<td>NC</td>
<td>James M Woods</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>1848</td>
<td>SC</td>
<td>Nancy Fosler 1834</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hetty Rachel</td>
<td>1851?</td>
<td></td>
<td>Saml Newt Young</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hezekiah</td>
<td>1796</td>
<td>NC</td>
<td>Anna Wilson, Mary Steel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hezekiah D</td>
<td>1837</td>
<td>Ga</td>
<td>Isaac DeW Woods 1824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hezekiah N</td>
<td>1840</td>
<td>Ga</td>
<td>Mary Dickson 1824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hilliard</td>
<td>1842</td>
<td>SC</td>
<td>James Madison 1824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hilliard T J</td>
<td>1847</td>
<td></td>
<td>James Madison 1824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hiram</td>
<td>1820</td>
<td>TN</td>
<td>Lucinda Taylor</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Houston</td>
<td>1795</td>
<td>NC</td>
<td>Esther Israel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hugh</td>
<td>17-</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>Mary Hoover 1824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hugh</td>
<td>1720?</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jane Wood 1824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hugh</td>
<td>1791</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>Sarah Smith 1824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Irvin T</td>
<td>1845</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>Jesse H Brown 1824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>1752</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>Mary Wood 1824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac [Maj]</td>
<td>1777</td>
<td>SC</td>
<td>Phoebe Thomas, Ann Byers 1824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>1806</td>
<td>TN</td>
<td>.....</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac J</td>
<td>1812</td>
<td>Il</td>
<td>Rebecca Adams</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac Steele</td>
<td>1827</td>
<td>SC</td>
<td>Mary Dickson 1824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac DeW</td>
<td>1825</td>
<td>Mo</td>
<td>James Madison</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac D</td>
<td>1833</td>
<td>Mo</td>
<td>Nancy Fosler 1834</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac Alex</td>
<td>1837</td>
<td>TX</td>
<td>Salome Billups</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac ?</td>
<td>1838</td>
<td>Mo</td>
<td>Martha Rogers 1824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isabel</td>
<td>1840s</td>
<td></td>
<td>.....</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isabella</td>
<td>1817</td>
<td>NC</td>
<td>Abram Flanagan 1824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isabella</td>
<td>1825</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>James M Woods 1824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaiah</td>
<td>1836</td>
<td>Ga</td>
<td>Jane Wood 1824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Israel Picken</td>
<td>1821</td>
<td>Al</td>
<td>Missouri Estes 1845</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>1701s</td>
<td>Ir</td>
<td>Jennet</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>1750</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>Rebecca Barnett</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>1772</td>
<td>SC</td>
<td>Anne Curtis 1806</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob H</td>
<td>1817</td>
<td>TN</td>
<td>James M Byrd 1824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob Erwin</td>
<td>1836</td>
<td>NC</td>
<td>James M Byrd 1824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>1690s</td>
<td>Ir</td>
<td>Jane</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>1690s?</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jane</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James [Esq]</td>
<td>1708</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>Mary Alison</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>1712a</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jane</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>1713?</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>.....</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>1714</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>Prudence</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James [Capt]</td>
<td>1734</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>Mary Newell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>1740s?</td>
<td></td>
<td>Mary Newell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>1750s</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>Eleanor Fleming</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>1750s</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>Ann</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>1750s</td>
<td></td>
<td>.....</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>1756</td>
<td>NC</td>
<td>Margaret Wilson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>1766</td>
<td>NC</td>
<td>James Woods 1824</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>1764</td>
<td>NC</td>
<td>Mary Atkins</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| James | 1765 | SC | ..... |
| James | 1767 | SC | Violet Douglas 1834 |
| James | 1770s? | | Elizabeth Wood |
| James | 1777 | NC | Eleanor Johnston 1809 Or Co 1834 |
| James | 1780 | Sc | Violet Douglas 1834 |
| James | 1780 | NC | Mary P James |
| James | 1780s | NC | ..... |
| James | 1780s | NC | ..... |
| James | 1815 | | ..... |
| James | 1841 | TN | Eliz Paton |
| James | 1877 | NC | Margaret |
| James | 1793 | Pa | Charlotte [Hilliard?] |
| James | 1894 | NC | unnum |
| James | 1795 | | ..... |
| James | 1797 | Pa | ..... |
| James | 1798 | NC | ..... |
| James | 1799 | NC | ..... |
| James | 1800 | SC | ..... |
| James | 1801 | SC | ..... |
| James | 1807 | SC | ..... |
| James | 1837 | SC | ..... |
| James | 1840 | Mo | ..... |
| James | 1847 | | ..... |
| James | 1848 | | ..... |
| James Madison | 1811 | TN | ..... |
| James | 1812 | TN | ..... |
| James | 1814 | NC | ..... |
| James | 1814 | NC | ..... |
| James | 1817 | NC | ..... |
| James | 1817 | NC | ..... |
| James | 1820 | SC | ..... |
| James | 1820s | Al | ..... |
| James | 1822 | TN | ..... |
| James | 1823 | NC | ..... |
| James | 1823? | Pa | ..... |
| James | 1824 | SC | ..... |
| James | 1825 | Al | ..... |
| James | 1828 | MS | ..... |
| James | 1828 | TN | ..... |
| James | 1829 | | ..... |
| James | 1829 | Pa | ..... |
| James | 1830 | NC | ..... |
| James | 1831 | Al | ..... |
| James | 1832 | Ga | ..... |
| James | 1832 | NC | ..... |
| James | 1833 | TN | ..... |
| James | 1833 | TN | ..... |
| James | 1833 | NC | ..... |
| James | 1834 | Il | ..... |
| James | 1835 | Pa | ..... |
| James | 1836 | TN | ..... |
| James | 1837 | Il | ..... |
| James | 1838 | TN | ..... |
| James | 1839 | TN | ..... |
| James | 1840 | Mo | ..... |
| James | 1843 | | ..... |
| James | 1844 | Pa | ..... |
| James | 1845 | TN | ..... |
| James | 1845 | NC | ..... |
| James | 1846 | Ky | ..... |
| James | 1847 | Ms | ..... |
| James | 1848 | | ..... |
| James | 1849 | | ..... |

| Jane... | 1753 | | ..... |
| Louise Lowery | 1842 | NC | ..... |
| Mary Ann Luther | 1843 | | ..... |
| Mary Phillips 1837 | 1845 | | ..... |
| Ruth Chambers 1846 | 1847 | | ..... |
| Mary Ann Wilcox 1845 | 1848 | | ..... |
| Sarah Hinkle | 1849 | | ..... |
| Serena Reid | 1850 | | ..... |
| Nancy -- | 1851 | | ..... |
| Emily Nar Kerr | 1852 | | ..... |
| Elizabeth --- | 1853 | | ..... |
| Alice Wheeler | 1854 | | ..... |
| Mary Paton | 1855 | | ..... |
| unlum | 1856 | | ..... |
| Hannah Cox | 1857 | | ..... |
| Minerva Falconer 1858 | 1858 | | ..... |
| Phoebe Mathis | 1859 | | ..... |
| [d yg] | 1860 | | ..... |
| Susan E Rice | 1861 | | ..... |
| Rosa McPherson | 1862 | | ..... |
| Matilda Byrum | 1863 | | ..... |
| Martha A Nicholson | 1864 | | ..... |
| Minnehaha Moore | 1865 | | ..... |
| Perena A Morgan | 1866 | | ..... |

INDEX p 3
INDEX p 5
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Born</th>
<th>Spouse</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Cassandra M</td>
<td>1813 NC</td>
<td>Geo W Scarlett</td>
<td>43.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duncan M</td>
<td>1840 MS</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Starr</td>
<td>1828 TN</td>
<td>Lucinda Hubbard</td>
<td>34.37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tristram</td>
<td>1804 TN</td>
<td>Christian Johnson</td>
<td>34.37</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**INDEX p 9**
INDEX TO SECTION 29 (revised May 2002)

Abner 1837 Pa 29.2
Alexander 17- 29.16
Alfred B 1838 Pa Mary Purcell 29.12
Benjamin 1780s? Pa 29.8
Benjamin 1790s Pa Margaret 29.3
Benjamin 1824 Pa Margaret 29.3
Benjamin M 1842 Pa 29.3
Catherine 1798 Pa Jacob DeMott 29.12
David 1748 Scot Mary Killbrough 29.3
David 1781 Pa Mary Free 29.5
David [Dr] 1799 Pa 29.6
David 1806 Pa Susan Haevly 29.4
David 1821 Pa Joanna 29.3
David 1845 Oh 29.14
Edward 1789 Pa Anna McMurtrie 29.8
Edward 1826 Pa 29.6
Eleanor 1770s? Andrew Swaney 29.3
Eli 1847 Pa 29.3
Elizabeth 1802 Pa James McCullough 29.6
Elizabeth 1832 Pa John Mellinger 29.2
Esther 1830 Pa 29.15
Esther A 1845 Pa 29.15
George 1842 Pa 29.14
Georgiana 1845 Pa 29.12
Grace Emily 1829 Oh 29.14
Henry 1808 Pa Hanny Wright 29.4
Henry D 1828 Pa 29.8
Henry 1828 29.5
Henry 1843 Pa 29.15
Hiram 1815 Pa Harriett Wright 29.4
Hugh 1753 Ire Elisabeth Hanna 29.14
Hugh 1809 Pa Maria ... 29.14
Irvin T 1845 Pa 29.12
Isaac DeW 1829 Pa 29.12
Isabella 1782 NC? Benjamin Middleton 29.13
Isabella 1825 Pa Abram Flanagan 29.2
James 1793 Pa Margaret Spence 29.5
James 1796 Pa Jane Sloan 29.15
James 1797 Pa Mary Sisler 29.2
James 1804 Pa 29.9
James 1804 Oh 29.6
James 1818 Pa Catharine 28.3
James S 1823 Pa 29.5
James 1825 Pa 29.15
James 1829 Pa 29.2
James 1834 Pa 29.15
James 1840 Oh 29.14
James 1849 Pa 29.15
Jane 18- Wm Paden 29.14
Jane 1843 Oh 29.14
Jeremiah 1832 Pa unm 29.12
John 1730s Ire Mary Anderson 29.9
John [Gen.] 1745 IR Jane Davis 29.8
John 1767 NJ Margaret Richart 29.12
John 1779 Pa Nancy Woodrow 29.4
John 1780s Mary -- 29.15
John (Capt) 1783 Pa Susanna Antes 29.8
John 1806 Pa Nancy A Bassett 29.12
John 1808 Oh Margaret Johnson 29.6
John 1811 Pa 29.3
John (Hor) 1823 Pa C M Ennis 29.8
John B [Dr] 1832 Pa Mary Masters 29.12
John A 1834 Pa Margaret Beatty 29.2
Joseph 1740 Ire 29.6
Joseph 1747 Ire? Sarah Weir 29.4
Joseph [Lt] 1750s 29.10
Joseph 1782/3 Sarah Burns 29.5
Joseph R 1797 Pa Sarah DeWitt 29.12
Joseph R 1802 Pa Ann Galloway 29.4
Joseph 1805 Pa Phoebe Espy 29.5
Joseph 1815 Oh Margaret Kingston 29.6
Joseph 1831 Pa 29.5
Joseph R 1834 Pa Henrietta M Dillinger 29.12
Joseph M 1834 Pa Alice Long 29.12
Joshua 1810 Oh 29.6
Josiah 1845 Pa 29.2
Louisa J 1827 Pa 29.12
Margaret 1802 Pa Jeremy Welliver 29.12
Margaret 1822 Pa 29.12
Margaret E 1835 Pa Evan Fisher 29.12
Maria 1812 Oh Rev Hugh Stevenson 29.6
Maria 1815? Pa 29.5
Maribah 1798 Pa Nathaniel P Martin 29.9
Martha 1795 Pa George Aiken 29.14
Martha 1802 Pa Geo Lutz 29.4
Martha 1832 Pa 29.15
Martha J 1838 Pa 29.3
Mary 1760s Pa John Thompson 29.9
Mary 1776 Pa Andrew Wilson 29.4
Mary 1808 Pa 29.12
Mary Eliz 1823 John Lefever 29.2
Mary E 1846 Pa 29.15
Mathew M 1815 Pa Sarah McCullough 29.5
Michael 1770 Pa 29.3
Montgomery 1822 Pa Tabitha ____ 29.15
Nancy 1770 NC? Clayton Stockdale 29.13
Nancy H 1835 Oh 29.14
Nathan 1782 Pa Margaret Aiken 29.14
Nathan 1825 Pa 29.14
Oliver Perry 1820 Pa Margaret Eckman 29.12
Peter Free 18- 29.5
Philip H 1840 Pa 29.3
Rachel 1779 John Rose 29.8
Rachel 1821 John H Mellinger 29.2
Rebecca 1778 Pa Peter Free 29.4
Rebecca Ellen 1836 Pa 29.15
Robert [Capt] 1777 Pa [RW soldier] 29.1
Robert 1762 Pa Jane Williams 29.9
Robert 1791 Pa Nancy Stockdale 29.5
Robert 1830 Pa 29.15
Robert 1847 Oh 29.14
Samuel 1740s? 29.12

INDEX p 10
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Year</th>
<th>Location</th>
<th>Relationship</th>
<th>Remarks</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>1770s</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>29.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>1796?</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>Mary Norris</td>
<td></td>
<td>29.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>1804</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>Eimire</td>
<td></td>
<td>29.12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>1836</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>29.15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>1839</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>Isabella Bartley</td>
<td></td>
<td>29.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>1770s</td>
<td>C</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>29.3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>1806</td>
<td>Oh</td>
<td>William Miller</td>
<td></td>
<td>29.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah C</td>
<td>1834</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>John Lemon</td>
<td></td>
<td>29.12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah J</td>
<td>1840</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>29.15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen Spence</td>
<td>1831</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>29.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Steven Woodrow</td>
<td>1806</td>
<td></td>
<td>Susan P Galloway</td>
<td></td>
<td>29.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susan</td>
<td>1816</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>Wm Bard</td>
<td></td>
<td>29.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susan</td>
<td>1820s</td>
<td></td>
<td>Israel Cope</td>
<td></td>
<td>29.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tabitha</td>
<td>1844</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>29.15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>1735</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>[RW soldier]</td>
<td></td>
<td>29.13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>1740s</td>
<td></td>
<td>[will dated 1785]</td>
<td></td>
<td>29.11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>1765</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>Jane Parkhill</td>
<td></td>
<td>29.8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>1768</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>Anna Harris</td>
<td></td>
<td>29.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas W.</td>
<td>1810</td>
<td></td>
<td>Susan/Mary</td>
<td></td>
<td>29.4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>1827</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>29.15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>1740s</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>29.10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>1758</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>Margaret Silvers</td>
<td></td>
<td>29.9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William [Gen]</td>
<td>1781</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>Henriette Anthony</td>
<td></td>
<td>29.6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>1796</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>Grace McCall</td>
<td></td>
<td>29.14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William G</td>
<td>1824</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>29.12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>1827</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td>Lydia</td>
<td></td>
<td>29.2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William M</td>
<td>1827</td>
<td>Oh</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>29.14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Stock.</td>
<td>1829</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>29.5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>1832</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>29.15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William H</td>
<td>1848</td>
<td>Pa</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>29.3</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

* The entries in this supplemental index take precedence over entries in the main index. Your author did not have the heart to completely revise the whole index again! From time to time an up-to-date index for the whole series will be posted online at my website. Go to [http://my.stratos.net/~dvagr/cola/index](http://my.stratos.net/~dvagr/cola/index) which will take you to the page where the "master index" is posted.

INDEX p. 11